

THE GREENWOOD FAMILY

OF NORWICH, ENGLAND, IN AMERICA

Gc
929.2
G856g
1149400

M. L

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



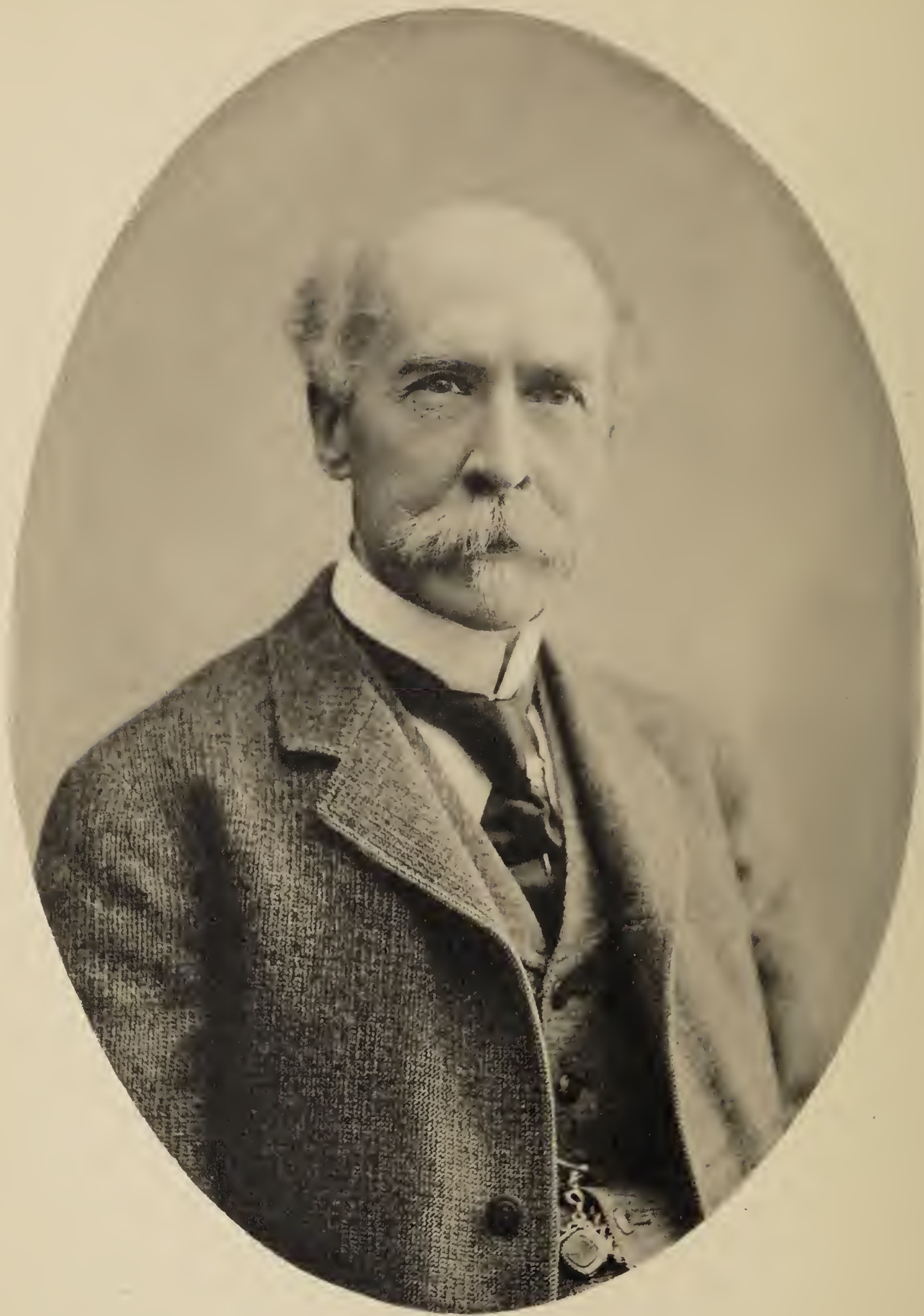
3 1833 01282 5847

EDITION LIMITED TO ONE HUNDRED
COPIES OF WHICH THIS IS
No. 67...



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/greenwoodfamilyo00gree>



ISAAC JOHN GREENWOOD, THE AUTHOR, 1833-1911

From an original photograph

THE GREENWOOD FAMILY
OF NORWICH, ENGLAND
IN AMERICA

BY
ISAAC JOHN GREENWOOD

Edited by
H. MINOT PITMAN
and
MARY M. GREENWOOD

PRIVATELY PRINTED

1934

Copyright, 1934, by
MARY M. GREENWOOD

RUMFORD PRESS
CONCORD, N. H.

1149400

CONTENTS

	PAGE
FOREWORD	vii

PART I

GREENWOODS OF NORWICH, ENGLAND	xiii
Miles Greenwood and his son Miles	i
Coat-of-Arms.	7

PART II

NATHANIEL GREENWOOD AND HIS DESCENDANTS . . .	13
---	----

PART III

SAMUEL GREENWOOD AND HIS DESCENDANTS	165
--	-----

PART IV

NOTES ON EARLY GREENWOODS IN ENGLAND	227
Early Notes	229
Arms and Pedigrees	240
Abstracts of Wills and Parish Registers	244

PART V

APPENDIX

Note A.—Purchases of land and shipyards by Nathaniel Greenwood (1), 1658–1683 . . .	331
Note B.—Inventory of Estate of Nathaniel Greenwood (1), 1684	334
Note C.—Will of Mary (Allen) (Greenwood) Frary, 1707/8	336
Note D.—Conveyances of land acquired by Samuel Greenwood (2), 1674–1721	338

h
Goodspeed #17.50

	PAGE
Note E.—Will of Samuel Greenwood (2), 7 March 1721; Inventory of his estate and division of real estate, 1722	341
Note F.—Inventory of estate of Samuel Greenwood (5), 18 May 1742.	354
Note G.—Articles and Publications by Professor Isaac Greenwood (7).	360
Note H.—Inventory of personal effects of Professor Isaac Greenwood	362
Note I.—Dutch Ancestry of Samuel P. Brown, husband of Mary Greenwood (32) . . .	363
Note J.—Conveyances concerning Samuel Greenwood (101)	365
Note K.—Extract from conveyance by Elizabeth (Verein) Snelling and others . . .	367
Note L.—Will and Inventory of Nathaniel Greenwood (106)	368
Note M.—Notes on Early Purveyance in England .	371
Note N.—Joseph Rudd Greenwood 1883–1934 . .	374
 GENEALOGICAL CHARTS	
Greenwood of Greenwood Lee	236
Greenwood of Wrenthorpe	252
Greenwood of West Ardsley	254
Greenwood of the Learings	264

ILLUSTRATIONS

	FACING PAGE
Isaac John Greenwood of New York, 1833-1911, the author, from an original photograph	Frontispiece
Coat-of-Arms of the Greenwoods of Norwich and New England in color	7
Tombstone of Nathaniel Greenwood, who died 31 July 1684, in Copp's Hill Burying Ground, Boston . . .	18
Plan of Estate of Nathaniel Greenwood at the North End of Boston, 1683. Drawn by Isaac John Greenwood	20
Plan of the Shipyards and Estate of Nathaniel and Samuel Greenwood at the North End of Boston, 1654-1721. Drawn by Isaac John Greenwood	24
From Bonner's Map of the North End of Boston, 1722 .	26
Mary Charnock Devereux, 1710-1794, widow of Samuel Greenwood, shipwright of Boston. From a portrait by John Singleton Copley, 1770	33
Isaac Greenwood of Boston, 1702-1745, first Hollisian Professor of Mathematics at Harvard College . . .	39
John Greenwood of Boston and London, 1727-1792, Painter and Mezzotinter, from a mezzotint by W. Pether.	57
Isaac Greenwood of Boston, 1730-1803, Ivory-turner and Instrument Maker, from a painting by William Lovett.	68
Mary I'ans Greenwood, 1726-1820, wife of Isaac Green- wood, from a painting by William Lovett	71
Business Card of Isaac Greenwood, Ivory-turner, from an original print by Paul Revere. Reproduced by per- mission of the American Antiquarian Society of Worcester, Mass.	74

Professional Card of Isaac Greenwood of Providence and New York, 1758-1829, Mathematical Instrument Maker, Located at No. 126 Front Street, New York City, 1810-1818	96
John Greenwood of New York, 1760-1819, from a crayon portrait done in Paris in 1806 by M. Roy	99
Business Card of Doctor John Greenwood, located at No. 199 Water Street, New York, opposite the Coffee House, about 1787	103
Professional Card of Doctor John Greenwood at No. 13 Park Row, New York City.	105
The Greenwood Family Tomb and Coat-of-arms in Copp's Hill Burying Ground, Boston, Mass. Built in 1722 by Samuel Greenwood, grandson of Nathaniel Greenwood	110
Five Miniatures	114
Center—John Greenwood, painted by John Ramage	
Upper Left—Elizabeth (Weaver) Greenwood, his wife, painted by Anson Dickison	
Upper Right—Mary (Greenwood) Gay, his sister	
Lower Left—Isaac John Greenwood, his son, painted by John W. Dodge	
Lower Right—Mary (McKay) Greenwood, painted by John A. McDougall	
John Danforth Greenwood of Motueka, New Zealand, 1803-1890.	120
Judge John Greenwood of Brooklyn, 1798-1887	127
Jane Weaver (Greenwood) Ross, 1789-1861, later the wife of Thomas Walley Langdon of New York City . . .	131
Reverend Francis William Pitt Greenwood of Boston, 1797-1843.	137
Miles Greenwood of Cincinnati, 1807-1885, from an engraved portrait by H. B. Hall & Sons of New York	209

FOREWORD

This genealogical record relates to that branch of the Greenwood family in America which is descended from the brothers, Nathaniel and Samuel Greenwood, who emigrated from Norwich, England, about the middle of the seventeenth century, and settled in Boston, New England. They were both shipwrights by trade, sons of Miles Greenwood, a worsted weaver of Norwich.

Desiring to preserve a record of his early forbears, and believing that there is value in the annals and traditions of the past as they are handed down from one generation to another, the author of this volume gathered the material for it over a number of years, collecting the facts from original records and sources in this country. Members of the family in scattered parts of the world have generously contributed information, and others have given valuable assistance in special lines of research, for which very grateful acknowledgement is here made. In England much research was done, especially among the records of Norfolkshire and Yorkshire, with a view to tracing further, if possible, the English ancestry of Nathaniel Greenwood, the emigrant ancestor, and of establishing a final connecting link between the Norwich Greenwoods and the more ancient family of Greenwood of Greenwood-Lee near Heptonstall in Yorkshire, which the author was convinced were both of one ancestral stock.

Of the two brothers, Nathaniel and Samuel Greenwood, who came to Boston from the old city of Norwich, it does not appear that they came to America for definitely religious reasons. Though both brothers were sober God-fearing men, covenanting later with the Old South Church, they no doubt crossed the ocean, like many of that day, to better themselves, to escape the repressive influences in England, both economic and social, as well as religious; to build homes, and to spend their youth and

energies amid the growing life and opportunities of the new colonies. By the year 1654 Nathaniel Greenwood, a young man of twenty-three years, was living in Boston and plying his trade of shipwright. He did well and shortly afterwards sent for his brother, Samuel, who joined him in the same trade. The immediate forbears of Nathaniel, in Norwich, were tradesmen and artisans. When Nathaniel Greenwood came to the colonies, he came furnished with a trade or craft, necessary in a new country which depended largely on ships and carrying trade for its sustenance. Shipbuilding was a useful and prosperous industry when he first acquired his shipyards and began to build up his business. He prospered and was soon able to acquire land and establish a home in the New World, that first hope in the heart of every man who seeks freedom and security in new lands.

The early Greenwoods in America were plain men, artisans, as we have said, and it is interesting to note in the succeeding generations that this craftsmanship continued to be a characteristic of the family manifesting itself in a variety of vocations. To the present day an aptitude for draftsmanship and a fondness for the water are to be found in Nathaniel's descendants which may be a remote inheritance from the business of shipbuilding. In the generations between we find John Greenwood, an early New England artist, who later went to London and was better known for his work as an etcher and mezzotinter; we also find Isaac, an ivory-turner of Boston, a contemporary of Paul Revere, and a maker of many things with his hands, ranging from the newly fashionable "umbrilloe" to the German flute and artificial limbs. Isaac Greenwood of Boston, moreover, was the first of his name to turn his hand to dentistry, probably employing extremely crude methods, a profession, however, which he handed on to his four sons, Isaac, John, Clark and William Pitt; the second son, John, became dentist to George Washington, and a grandson, Isaac John of New York, was eminent in the profession and was one of the first to receive a degree from the Baltimore College of Dental Surgery.

No great or stirring deeds may be found recorded in this volume, but men are here who have been useful in their sphere of

life; "Ut prosim"—that I may be of use. Whether their lives be great or humble, a thread of purpose, of genius, of faith, is found running from generation to generation, from past to present, which brings to the changing life of each succeeding age something from the past, a spirit "known of old," born of the strength and simplicity of earlier days.

M. M. G.

MANCHESTER, VT.

September 18, 1933.

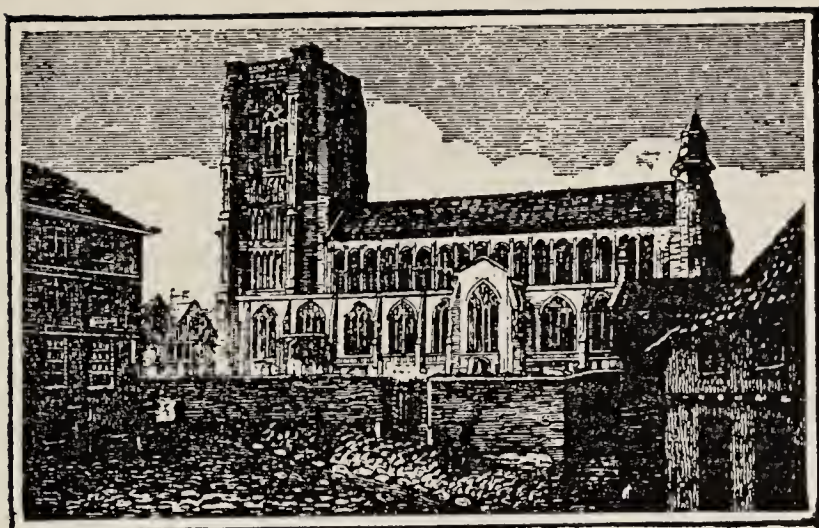
“Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: ask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.”

Deuteronomy, xxxii, 7.

“For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers: (for we are but of yesterday, and know nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow): shall they not teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?”

Job, viii, 8, 9, 10.

PART I
GREENWOODS OF NORWICH, ENGLAND



Church of St. Peter Mancroft, Norwich.

MILES GREENWOOD AND HIS SON MILES

MILES^b GREENWOOD, b. circa 1577, was the earliest progenitor of the Greenwoods of Boston, New England, that so far has been traced. He was a baker in the parish of St. Peter's of Mancroft in the City of Norwich, England. The record of his marriage is found in the parish register of St. Peter's, 21 October 1599, "to **Anne Scath** singlewoman of Barnham Broome, co. Norfolk." At a General Muster taken in Norwich, 10 August 1589, Miles Greenwood was enrolled as one of the servants (or apprentices) of William Rasshe, baker, in Mancroft Ward. From the will of his kinsman, Edward Greenwood, Jr., of Norwich in 1608 it appears that Miles Greenwood was then living in Sudbury, co. Suffolk. He afterwards returned to Norwich, where he probably died, though the date of his decease has not been ascertained.

From the Norwich town records we find, 7 June 1637, that "he and his wife Ann, both aged sixty years, were examined as being desirous of passing to Rotterdam to see their son, William, and to return again in six months."

The following are some of the children of Miles and Anne (Scath) Greenwood according to different church records:

- I. Miles^a, bapt. 1 September 1600; m. Abigail; was buried 3 September 1658 in the Church of St. Michael at Pleas.
- II. Robert, bapt. 27 September 1601 at St. Peter's of Mancroft; buried from same church 29 September 1601.
- III. Robert, bapt. 26 September 1603 at St. Stephen's Church, Norwich.

- IV. Nathaniel, b. circa 1605; apprenticed 28 April 1620 to William Symonds, grocer; admitted as a citizen of Norwich 26 January 1626.
- V. William, apprenticed 1 November 1621 to John Robbs, worsted weaver, for seven years. He and his wife "for conscience sake" left Norwich under the episcopate of Bishop Wren and joined the English church at Rotterdam under the Reverend William Bridges, formerly of St. Peter's, Hungate, Norwich. Returning with others to England in 1642 he helped to establish the Independent Church at Yarmouth and Norwich.
- VI. Joane, bapt. 25 February 1607/8 at St. Peter's in Sudbury, co. Suffolk.
- VII. Mary, bapt. 11 December 1616 at St. Peter's of Mancroft in Norwich.

MILES^a GREENWOOD (*Miles^b*), bapt. 1 September 1600; m. **Abigail**——; d. September 1658.

Miles Greenwood was baptized at the Church of St. Peter's of Mancroft in Norwich, England. On 20 June 1618 he was apprenticed to John Robbs, worsted weaver, for eight years and was admitted as a citizen of Norwich, 3 May 1627, as evidenced by the following extracts from the Town Clerk's Office, Guildhall, Norwich, England:

"Md. that the Vth day of June 1619 John Robb's of Norwich, worstead weav. Inrolleth an Indenture bearing date the Twentieth day of June 1618 sealed by Miles Grenewood, whereby the said Miles putteth himselfe app'tice unto the said John Robbs unto the sience or occupacon for worstedweaver. And wth him to dwell tarry serve & abide from the day of the date of the said Indenture unto the fall and a terme of Eight yeares. Durynge all wch said tearme the said John Robbs covenanteth to teach or cause to be taught the said Miles Greenwood in the said science or occupacon of a worsted weaver. Finding unto him sufficient meate drinke & other neccessaryes durynge all the said tearme & in th'end thereof to give him doble Apparell."

"Miles Grenewood worsted weaver, former app'ntic Johis Robbes admissus est civis 3d May 1627."

The town records of Norwich state also that Mihil Greenwood, weaver, aged thirty-six, and his wife, Ann, aged thirty-six, and servant, Susanna Rath, desired to pass into Holland to

seek work, by reason that work was scarce in England and desired permission to return again when work was more plentiful.

That he visited and traded with New England in the latter part of 1637 is evident from certain Chancery Proceedings in which Miles Greenwood brought suit against John Cockshall, merchant, for money which he claimed to be due to him. John Cockshall, or Coggeshall, was later governor of Newport Colony.

Miles Greenwood was of the Parliamentary party, according to tradition. He was buried in the Church of St. Michael at Pleas, Norwich, 3 September 1658 and on the 23 December following administration was granted in the Prerogative Court, London, to his widow Abigaell.

In the Pedigree, dated Norwich, 25 September 1723, preserved among Sir Isaac Heard's Miscellaneous Pedigrees in the College of Arms,¹ Miles Greenwood is erroneously represented as being originally from Greenwood in Yorkshire. A note attached to the pedigree says "he came very yong from Yorkshire. . . . He had the character of an Honest Understanding discreet, diligent man & of a very comely Body. The Arms I took from an Ancient Seal of His."

Children of Miles and Abigail Greenwood:

- I. Miles, bapt. 9 September 1627 at St. Stephens in Norwich as "Millys, son of Millys." He was admitted a citizen of Norwich, 27 April 1650. His occupation, probably given in error, was set down as grocer. In the will of Bridget Greenwood, 1674, he is called "weaver" of the parish of St. Michael at Pleas. His own will, dated 14 October 1679 and proved 4 November 1681, describes him as "the elder worsted-weaver." By tradition, he was a chaplain or clerk and also a lieutenant in the Parliamentary Army. He was buried from St. Peter's at Hungate, 23 April 1681, his name on the record being "Michael," which often at that period took the place of Miles. His wife was his executrix, but her name is not given. Their children were:

- (1) Miles, bapt. 1 February 1651/2 at St. Michael at Pleas, as "Michael, son of Michael."
- (2) John, bapt. 7 August 1653 at St. Michael at Pleas, as "John, son of Miles Greenwood." In his will dated 7 February 1698/9, proved 2 June 1699, he is styled "of St. Savior's,

¹ Chapter on Coat-of-arms.

worsted weaver." He left a widow, Elizabeth, but no children.

(3) Abigail, bapt. 11 March 1654/5 at St. Michael at Pleas.

(4) Anne, bapt. 25 September 1656 at St. Michael at Pleas.

(5) Benjamin. He was a grocer in the parish of St. Lawrence. His will was proved in September 1702. By his wife Elizabeth he had five children, Miles, John, Nathaniel, Elizabeth and Anne.

(6) Samuel.

II. Mary, bapt. 4 December 1629 at St. Michael at Pleas; m. — Peapes and had John, Isaac, Mary and Ann.

III. Nathaniel (1), bapt. 23 August 1631, who emigrated to Boston, New England, about 1652 and of whom a further account is given hereafter.

IV. John, bapt. 2 September 1633 at St. Michael at Pleas. Probably it was his widow Alice, who married, 3 November 1659, in Boston, New England, Robert Porteous (or Portis), a founder of the Scot's Charitable Society, who died in July 1681. John Greenwood had a son John.

V. Benjamin. Nothing is known of him except from the Pedigrees of Sir Isaac Heard above referred to, by which it appears he had the following children:

(1) Benjamin. He was apprenticed to his uncle, Nathaniel Greenwood (1) in Boston, N. E., and is mentioned in his uncle's will, 1684. Nothing more is known of him except that he had four daughters, Elizabeth, Ann, Mary and Sarah.

(2) Miles. It was probably this Miles Greenwood of Norwich who was a barber-surgeon and whose will of 18 March 1733/4 was proved 6 June 1734. He left his daughter, Mary Gay £10, daughter Sarah £60, and appointed his son, Samuel, and his brother, James Bunn, executors.

(3) John. He had a son John.

(4) Nathaniel. He had Benjamin, Anna and Elizabeth.

(5) Mary, m. — Alliston and had John, Thomas and Joseph.

(6) Elizabeth.

(7) Anna, m. — Sterling and had William and Mary.

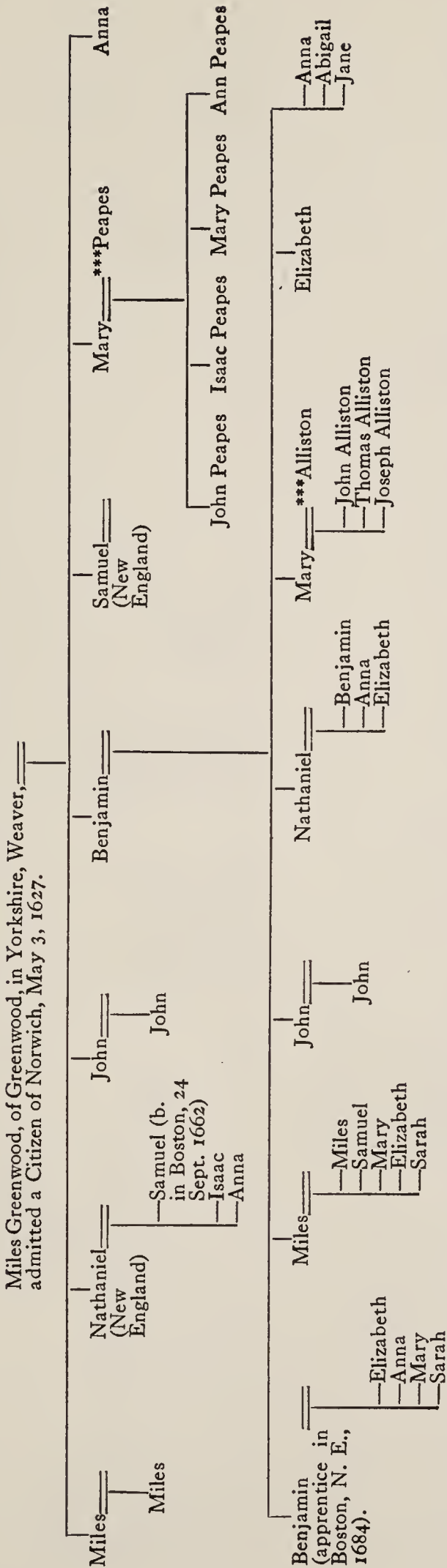
(8) Abigail.

(9) Jane.

VI. Samuel (101), b. about 1646, who emigrated to Boston, New England, and of whom a further account is given hereafter.

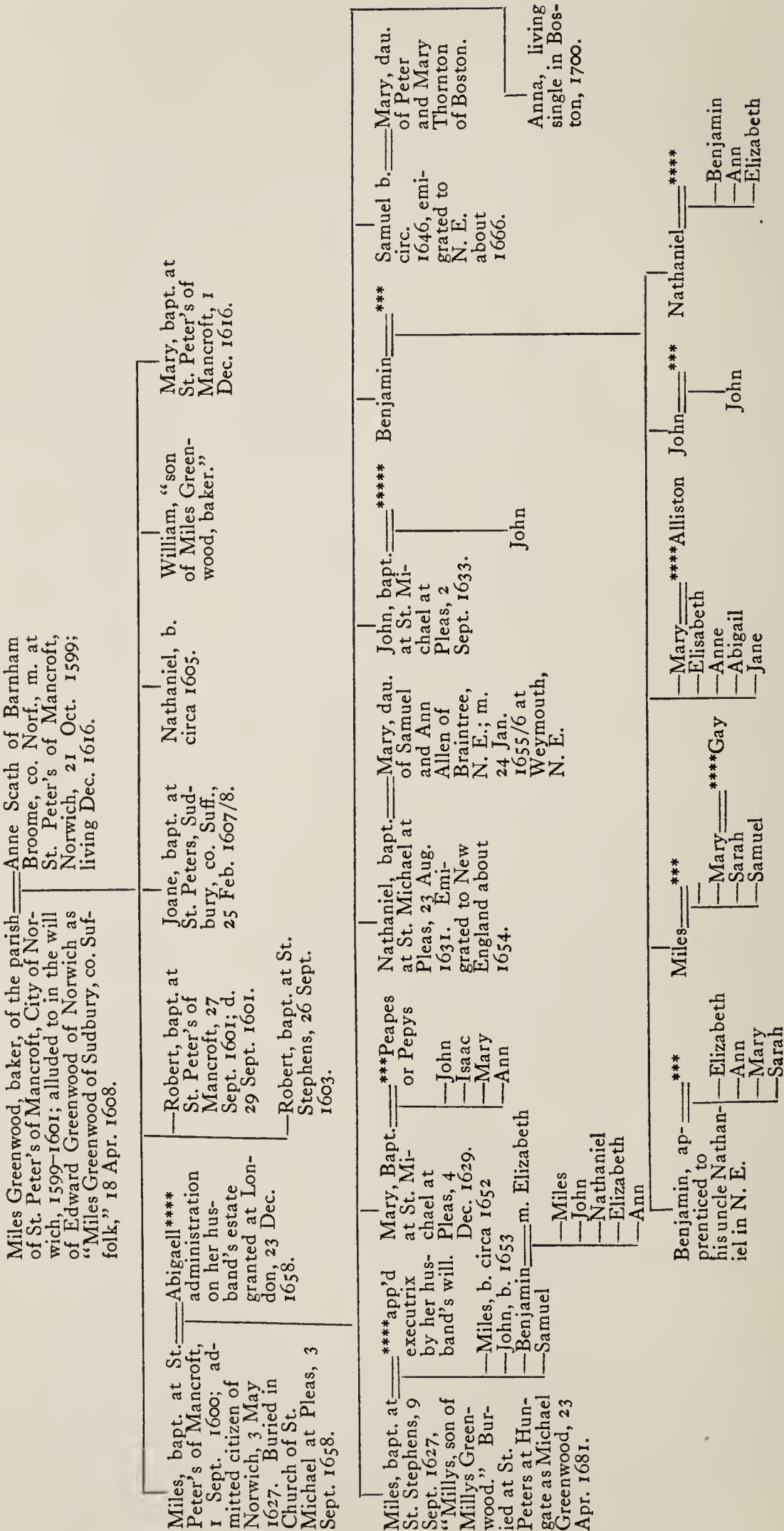
VII. Anna. She apparently came to Boston, N. E., and was still living at the beginning of the eighteenth century on the estate of her deceased brother Nathaniel (1).

PEDIGREE OF GREENWOOD



"Norwich, September 25, 1723. The foregoing is a Genealogical Table of ye Family of Greenwood in this Place. Miles Greenwood came very Yong from Yorkshire And as I find it in ye Public Records of this City was an Apprentice with Josiah Robbs, Worsted Weaver, and admitted a Citizen, May 3, 1627. He had the Character of an Honest Understanding discreet diligent man, & of a very comely Body. The Arms I took from an Ancient Seal of His." The original of the above is in a volume of miscellaneous pedigrees in the College of Arms, lettered on the back J. P. I. It is written within circles. The arms are a fess between three stars of six points (not mullets) in chief, and three birds in base. The birds are facing to the right side of the shield, the compiler evidently having copied them directly from a seal.

PEDIGREE OF GREENWOODS OF NORWICH, ENGLAND





COAT-OF-ARMS OF THE GREENWOODS
 of Norwich and New England



COAT-OF-ARMS

Before proceeding to the history of Miles Greenwood's descendants who settled in Boston in the seventeenth century, it may be well to give a brief account here of the arms as borne by the Greenwoods of Norwich, England, and their descendants in America.

The first printed reference to the arms of the Greenwoods of Norwich and New England which has been found, occurs in the Addenda of Edmondson's *Complete Body of Heraldry*, London, 1780, which describes them as follows: "Greenwood of Yorkshire and Norfolk, 1594." Argent, a fesse between three mullets in chief and as many ducks in base, all sable. Crest, a mullet sable between a pair of duck's wings of the last. Motto, "Ut prosim." The date is probably that of the grant of the arms. *The Book of Family Crests* in its Dictionary of Mottos gives the Greenwood motto as, "Ut prosim alias" (that I may be of use to others).

Among the manuscripts which came to the College of Arms in London in 1859 upon the death of James Pulman, Clarenceux, were the *Miscellaneous Pedigrees* which had been collected by the late Garter king-at-arms, Sir Isaac Heard, Knt. In Volume I, p. 221, occurs the pedigree of "Greenwood of Norfolk," dated 25 September 1723. It commences with Miles Green-

wood "of Greenwood in Yorkshire," the father of Nathaniel and Samuel who came to New England. The names in this pedigree are written within circles and the following note is attached to the table: "Norwich, September 25, 1723. The foregoing is a Genealogical Table of ye Family of Greenwood in this Place. Miles Greenwood came very Young from Yorkshire. And as I find it in ye Public Records of this City, was an apprentice with Josiah Robb, Worsted Weaver, and admitted a Citizen May 3, 1627. He had the Character of an Honest Understanding discreet diligent man, and of a very comely Body. The Arms I took from an Ancient Seal of His." The arms as tricked out are the same as those upon the Greenwood tombstone in Copp's Hill Burying Ground, Boston, even to the peculiarity of an indented fess, and bear evidence of having been copied directly from a seal as the ducks are drawn facing to the right of the shield instead of to the left, the mullets or spur-rowels are pierced and six pointed. The compiler, however, has erred in describing Miles Greenwood as originally from "Greenwood, in Yorkshire," since he was baptized in St. Peter's of Mancroft, Norwich, 1 September 1600, being the eldest son of Miles Greenwood of that parish, a baker (later of St. Peter's in Sudbury, co. Suffolk). It was presumably to the father of this elder Miles that the arms were given if the year 1594, the date given in Edmondson, is that of their grant. This last named Miles was the earliest progenitor of the New England family that has been definitely traced. Two sons, Miles and William Greenwood, were both weavers of Norwich, as were many others of the name. At about this period Shakespeare alludes to the weavers in the words of Falstaff in the play of "Henry IV" (Act ii, s. iv), "A bad world, I say; I would I were a weaver; I could sing psalms or anything; A plague of all cowards, I say"; and in "Twelfth Night" Sir Tobey Belch says, "Shall we rouse the night owl in a catch that will draw three souls out of one weaver? Shall we do that?" (Act ii, s. iii.)¹

¹ Shakespeare seems to be here guilty of an anachronism. He refers doubtless to the psalm-singing Flemish and Dutch weavers of the Reformed Church who were driven out of the Low Countries to England by the persecutions of the Duke of Alva, 1568-'73; but

A number of these Norwich Greenwoods fought on the side of Parliament during the Civil War; they were akin to others of the name living in Norfolkshire towards the close of the sixteenth and beginning of the seventeenth centuries. Among their kindred were five brothers, Edward, Robert, Henry, Thomas, and Christopher, all in the Christian ministry:

Edward Greenwood was Rector of Great Dunham from 1580 until his death in 1591. His son, Edward of Norwich, in his will proved in 1608 mentions "Miles, son of Miles Greenwood of Sudbury."

Robert Greenwood, B.A., St. John's College, Cambridge, 1582, was Rector of Heydon from 1576 until his death in 1601.

Henry Greenwood, matriculated at St. John's College, Cambridge, 1564, was Vicar of Hatfield Peverill, co. Essex.

Thomas Greenwood, M.A., Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, 1588, of Fundenhall in 1591, and afterwards Rector of Castor. At the time of his death in 1638 he was supplying the place of Robert Peck, Rector of Hingham who, with some of his parishioners had fled to New England. His son, Nathaniel, was father of Thomas, baptized at St. Michael at Pleas, Norwich, 6 December 1646, probably the same Thomas Greenwood, weaver, who settled in Cambridge Village (Newton), Mass., and became the ancestor of a numerous race in the new world.

Another son of the Reverend Thomas Greenwood was John Greenwood, Sheriff of Norwich 1642, a great iconoclast and smasher of church windows during the Civil War. He held positions of trust under the Parliament and died 1649. His widow, Bridget of St. Michael at Pleas, died in December 1675, and mentions in her will dated a year earlier, "her husband's kinsman, Miles Greenwood, worsted weaver" of the same parish, referring to an elder brother of Nathaniel, the emigrant to Boston.

the death of Falstaff is mentioned in the play of "Henry V," which ended with the year 1422. Sir Toby Belch, however, may refer to the early puritans who gathered in Norwich around Robert Browne in 1580, though their first meeting, November 1572, was at Wandsworth in Surrey. The plays of "Henry V" and "Twelfth Night" were written 1596-1600.

Christopher Greenwood, M.A., Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, 1582, Vicar of All Saints in Shottesham, died in 1608. His son, John, Rector of Brampton, was ejected and died 1663, leaving a will dated 28 July 1659 and sealed with his arms and crest, wherein he speaks of his gold ring with a stone in it and his arms cut thereon "which I do now wear." The arms in question being sable, a chevron ermine between three saltiers argent. Crest, a demi-lion rampant or, holding in his paws a saltier argent. These are the armorial bearings of the Greenwoods of Greenwood Lee, near Heptonstall, Yorkshire, and the fact of its being here used would bear out the belief that the Norwich and Yorkshire Greenwoods were of the same family. (See Will No. 214.)

The earliest occurrence of any importance of the name of Greenwood in Norfolkshire is that of Richard Grenwode, Rouge Croix Pursuivant to Henry, Earl of Richmond, who on his accession to the throne in 1485 bestowed upon Grenwode the office of Bailiff of Richmond Fee (Swaffham, co. Norfolk), for services "as wele beyonde the see as within this oure reame of England." The grant was "during pleasure" and shortly after was given to Thomas Blake for life. Richard Grenwode, Rouge Croix, accompanied Sir Robert Willoughby in the spring of 1489 to Brittany to the assistance of Duke Francis II, who had aided Henry of Richmond during the ascendancy of the House of York. Hostilities were not resumed, however, and the English forces returned after a truce had been published by the Rouge Croix, who continued in office till 1495 or later.

The baptismal name of Miles, or Mylles, and at times even recorded as Michael, has been frequent for three centuries among the Greenwood family of Norwich and their New England descendants. We find, however, Miles Grenwode, a taker and fuller, of Tyverton, co. Devons, in 1515; another by name of Miles was Alderman of Grantham, co. Lincoln, who died 1637, and left a nephew of the same name to inherit the paternal estate at Crooklands, co. Westmoreland. Others of the name originated in Fakenham, co. Norfolk, and were long connected during the eighteenth century with the Salt Office in

London, among them Miles Greenwood, Jr., who was born in St. Andrews Parish, Holborn, and died there, November 1768, aged eighty years. The family name of Greenwood has been written synonymously with Grimwood, but more frequently as Greenhood or Greenheade, as on the records of Cambridge Village (Newton), Mass., in 1665; it also occurs earlier as in the chancery case of Oliver Greneheade of Crooklands, co. Westmoreland, in the time of Elizabeth; John Greenhood or Greenwood, the Brownist martyr of 1593; and Dns. Henricus de Grenehode, Vicar of Wakefield 1349.

The coat-of-arms used by the descendants of Nathaniel Greenwood of Norwich, England, who settled in Boston previous to the year 1654, first appears in this country as cut upon a slab of dark slate on the old family vault in Copp's Hill Burying Ground which was erected in 1722 by Samuel Greenwood, the eldest grandson of Nathaniel. The arms are: Argent, a fess sable, in chief three mullets, and in base three ducks of the same. Crest, a mullet between two duck wings expanded, sable. Motto, *Ut prosim* (that I may be of use). In the arms as cut upon the tomb the fess has the heraldic peculiarity of being indented or notched at either end.

Samuel Greenwood, who erected the tomb, was a merchant and influential citizen of Boston, holding a commission as Justice of the Peace under Governor Belcher. In July 1722 the Selectmen of Boston granted liberty to Thomas Hutchinson, Esq., Mr. Samuel Greenwood and Captain John Greenough to build each of them a tomb in the North (or Copp's Hill) Burying Place, on the southeast side, provided they take the direction of Mr. William Clark and Mr. Ebenezer Clough therein. Ninety years later, in 1809, the heirs of Samuel Greenwood conveyed their interest in the family tomb to the grandchildren of his brother, Professor Isaac Greenwood, and it has since remained in their keeping. The details of this transfer will be found in the account of William Pitt Greenwood (22).

There formerly existed several old colored drawings of these arms in the possession of the elder members of the family; but

when or by whom they were executed is not known, nor what has now become of them.

One was seen in 1819 by John William Greenwood (the uncle of the author) in the cabin of a very aged negro near Andover, Mass., who stated that it had been given to him by his old master Mr. — Greenwood of Boston. Another was in the possession of Isaac Greenwood of Boston (13), and after his death was retained by his only daughter, Mrs. Mary (Greenwood) Gay, who died at Dedham 1839. In April 1789 a copy of this old drawing was done by a Mr. Grant, a painter of Boston, at the order of William Pitt Greenwood for his brother, Dr. John Greenwood of New York. It is still in the possession of the latter's great grandson, Joseph Rudd Greenwood of that city. The inscription upon the drawing is as follows: "He beareth Argent, a Fesse Sable, in Chief three Spur-Rowels, and in Base three Ducks of the Same, by the name of Greenwood." Upon the back Dr. Greenwood, alluding to the spur-rowels and the ducks, has written, "Fleetness accompany'd with Watchfulness—Greenwood who bare these arms was a Knight of the first Order."

PART II
NATHANIEL GREENWOOD AND
HIS DESCENDANTS

FIRST GENERATION

1. **NATHANIEL¹ GREENWOOD** (*Miles^a, Miles^b*), bapt. 23 August 1631; m. 24 January 1655/6 **Mary Allen**; d. 31 July 1684.

Nathaniel Greenwood was the second son of Miles Greenwood, worsted weaver, of Norwich, England, and Abigail, his wife. He was baptized in the Church of St. Michael at Pleas, Middle Wimer Ward, City of Norwich. He was doubtless educated at the Norwich Free Grammar School (the upper room of the old Charnel Chapel at the west end of the Cathedral Church) under Thomas Lovering, A.M., Master of the school for many years. He was a shipwright, but we have no certain knowledge of where he served his apprenticeship. From various entries on the Boston records it appears that before 1668 no one was allowed to open a shop there or set up in business for himself without a license unless he had served a seven years' apprenticeship in the trade he professed and had been admitted an inhabitant of the town, under penalty of 20s. a week. Nathaniel Greenwood, who would have commenced his apprenticeship about 1645, would have been of age in August 1652 and entitled to the freemanship of the town. It may be that he had been an apprentice in Yarmouth, a neighboring town of Norwich, which from a very early period had enjoyed a good reputation for shipbuilding; or he may have been sent to New England, or brought out by Nehemiah Bourne, who was in England in 1644. The first occurrence of his name to be found on record in New England is as a witness, together with John Brimblecombe, to the will of George Davis, blacksmith of Boston. The will was signed 23 September 1654 and proved 25 April 1655. Davis left a widow, Barbara (coexecutor with Daniel Turell) and two sons, Samuel, later a mariner of Boston, and John, a tailor of Boston, from both of whom Nathaniel Greenwood subsequently purchased property at the North End.

Nine Weymouth marriages performed by Captain William Torrey from 29 June 1655 to 5 January 1657/8 were recorded at Boston 1 April 1658. The first of these is "Nathaniell Greenwood of Boston and Mary Allen of Brantrey married by Capt. Torrey 24: (11): '55," i.e. 24 January 1655/6. Samuel Allen, a sawyer, and Ann his first wife, mother of Mary (b. 1634),¹ were among the first settlers of Braintree (now Quincy), Mass. Samuel was the son of George and Catherine Allen. George Allen was Deputy for Sandwich 1640, '41, '42. He was buried 2 May 1648² and his widow, Catherine, married (2) John Collins. In his will, dated 2 August 1669 and proved 16 September following, Samuel Allen states: "5 ly, I doe give and bequeathe unto my son-in-law, Nathaniel Greenwood, three pounds, to be paid unto him or his three years after my decease." Sarah (b. 30 January 1639), another daughter of Samuel Allen, became the second wife of Captain Josiah Standish, third son of Captain Miles Standish.

Nathaniel Greenwood followed the trade of shipwright, a most profitable business at that time. "In 1640," says Drake, in his *History and Antiquities of Boston*, "affairs had taken such a turn in England that a general want of foreign commodities began to be felt here, and the people saw that they must build their own ships and do their own business at sea. Mr. Hugh Peters stirred up some to join him at Salem in building a ship of three hundred tons; and this example was followed at Boston, and one of half the dimensions was built there. The work was accomplished with difficulty, owing to the want of money, but the shipwrights received for their wages such articles as the country produced." This ship was the *Tryall*, built by Captain Nehemiah Bourne, whose shipyard was subsequently conveyed to Nathaniel Greenwood. Perhaps the earliest in the trade at Boston was Matthew Chaffey, who became a freeman in 1637 and removed in 1649 to Newbury, where he had purchased the large farm of Dr. John Clarke.

Nathaniel Greenwood probably attended the First Church,

¹ Allen Family, by Wm. Allen, revised by Joshua Allen (1882).

² Proceed. of Old Dartmouth Hist. Soc., 27 September 1907, p. 12; 12 Americana, 450.

and after 1669 the Old South, but the baptisms of his children are not recorded. His wife joined the Old North Church, which has the following record: "Sister Mary Greenwood, wife of Nath. Greenwood, joyned to us on 18th 11m. 1662." Prospering in his business, he sent out, or went himself to England about 1666 for his younger brother, Samuel, a ship-carpenter, and also for his nephew, Benjamin Greenwood, whom he received as his apprentice.

In 1658 he began to invest in landed estate. His first purchase was a small bit of land 29 by 20 feet situated some 60 feet east of the road running to Winnisimet Ferry (later called North, then Middle, now Hanover Street), 27 feet north of White Bread Alley (now Bartlett Street). Beginning in 1673 he started to purchase more extensively, buying waterfront property east of Ship Street (later Anne, now North Street), whereon were located his wharves and shipyards. In 1676 and 1677 he added to these purchases land running to the westward of Ship Street for a distance of about 160 feet in all and varying from 40 to 60 feet in width. The greater part of this purchase was made from Edward Page in October 1676, the purchase including the old brick mansion house, garden and pasture land. In this house Nathaniel Greenwood later died. It is now No. 376 North Street, although very little of the original house remains. He also purchased some thirty-seven acres of land and meadow in Braintree in 1677 from John Savill. In these deeds he is consistently referred to as ship-carpenter or shipwright. By 1683 he had extended his purchases to a plot of land at the corner of the road running to Winnisimet Ferry and White Bread Alley, adjacent to the piece he first purchased in 1658, so that his holdings ran all the way through from Ship Street to the Winnisimet Ferry Road.¹

Nathaniel Greenwood and Thomas Peck, Senior, both shipwrights, were chosen Water-bailiffs on 14 March, 1669/70; he was again chosen 13 March 1670/1 and 11 March 1671/2. Water-bailiffs, as first established, "kept the flats clear of wood, logs, timber or stone, to the annoyance of vessels, unless

¹ Details of these purchases appear in the Appendix, Note A.

the same were marked by a beacon or pole." The fine for the offense was 10s. Ends of streets and wharves were to be kept clear of lumber and goods that had remained over forty-eight hours. No filth was to be thrown into the Cove; penalty 20s. No ballast to be cast out into the Channel or upon the flats; penalty £10. No fire to be kindled within three rods of a warehouse or wharf or wood pile, etc., and no vessel at wharf or in dock to keep a fire after 9 P.M. or before 5 A.M.; penalty 10s.

On 16 March 1673/4 Nathaniel Greenwood was chosen with Samuel Walker and others as Constable, a post almost equal to the present Captain of Police. The tax bill made out by him in the fall of 1674 for division of the town of Boston was published by the Boston Record Commissioners in 1876. His name appears on a petition to the General Court, dated 22 February 1675, relative to the War.¹ He was appointed, 24 April 1676, one of a Committee of Inspectors, within the precinct of Constable Robert Bronsdon, to prevent excessive drinking and disorderly conduct in private and unlicensed houses of entertainment. He visited Norwich, England, in 1676-77, when he deposed before the High Court of Admiralty that he was a shipwright, aged 45, and had lived in New England for twenty years. He took the Oath of Allegiance in Boston 11 November 1678 before Governor John Leverett. Nathaniel Greenwood was chosen fifth (with prefix of Mr.) of a board of seven Selectmen composed of Lieutenant Daniel Turell, Deacon Henry Allen, Lieutenant Theophilus Frarie, Captain Thomas Brattle, John Joyliffe, John Miriam, Sr., and himself, all men of prominence and standing. He was one of the Selectmen of Boston during the years 1680-1, 1682-3 and 1683-4, and he was one of the "perambulators" who, on 29 April 1683/4, ran the line between Rumney Marsh and Lynn, Malden and Reading.

In Copp's Hill Burial Ground is the following inscription:

"Here lyeth intered the Body of
Nathaniel Greenwood
Aged 53 years
Departed this life July the 31
1684."

¹ 16 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 62.



TOMBSTONE OF NATHANIEL GREENWOOD,

In Copp's Hill Burying Ground, Boston

Died 31 July 1684

On 25 September 1684 Timothy Prout, ship-carpenter of Boston, aged about sixty-four years, testified that he was a witness to the will of Nathaniel Greenwood which was made about a week previous to his death, and that said will was read at Mr. Greenwood's house on the evening after his burial and was then placed in the hands of the widow for safe keeping, but had subsequently become lost. By said will the testator left to his eldest son, Samuel, his new brick house with half the garden and half the shipyard, said Samuel to pay his mother £5 per annum for her life; to his son, Isaac, the other half of the shipyard on south side below the highway, and his ordinary college expenses to be paid out of the whole estate during the time of his abode there; to his daughter, Anna, when of age, his two houses with the lands belonging to them, the one which he had built himself and the other bought of John Griffen; to his wife the dwelling-house in which he was living, with all the rents, half of the garden and the shop which Samuel Saxton was renting, together with all the lands at Braintree, and all the moveables, provided she did not marry again. To his brother, Samuel Greenwood, £10 to be paid a year after his decease, and to "cousen" (old form of nephew) Benjamin Greenwood, £5 to be paid when "his time is out." The other witnesses, Samuel Saxton (son of Thomas Saxton, miller and inn-holder of Boston), Obadiah Gill (son of John Gill, mariner of Dorchester), and Thomas Barnard, carpenter (son of Matthew Barnard), deposed to the same, to which also the widow, Mary (Allen) Greenwood, and the three children, Samuel, Isaac and Anne above mentioned, acquiesced. The estate was valued at £1,160.10,¹ his widow and son, Samuel, being the executors.

Mrs. Mary Greenwood was married secondly, 12 June 1690, at her own house, by Chief Justice Samuel Sewall, Esq., "about seven o'clock in the evening," as he says in his diary, to Captain Theophilus Frary. She thereupon released all claim of dower on the estate of her deceased husband, Nathaniel Greenwood, upon the payment to her annually during life of £10 N. E. money. Captain Frary was a Boston gentleman of eminent

¹ Inventory of estate, Appendix, Note B.

piety and refinement, and distinguished for his public services to the army in the Narragansett War. He was chosen Ruling Elder at the organization of the Old South Church in 1669, and ordained Deacon 8 November 1685. At the burial of a Mr. (Samuel?) Lillie in 1688/9 (probably the father-in-law of Captain Frary's daughter, Mehitable) he interrupted the burial service which was being read according to the new Episcopal form by the Reverend Robert Ratcliffe, for which offense he was put under bonds and was at great cost. He was often a Selectman and was a Representative in 1689, '93, '95 and '99, and may be said to have belonged to what was then the aristocracy of the colony. Circumstances indicate that Captain Frary's house might have been the headquarters of the opponents of Andros in 1689, and he is suspected of an agency in drawing Captain Daniel Fisher and his other Dedham relatives and friends to seize and bind the tyrant the day after he surrendered; his son-in-law, Andrew Belcher, moreover, was one of the Committee of Safety in this same insurrection of 1689.

Captain Frary, by his first wife, Hannah, daughter of Jacob Elliot and niece of the Apostle Elliot, whom he married 4 June 1653, had several children. He died 17 October 1700 "about 3 o'clock past midnight," says Sewall, "aged near 72 years," and was buried in the Granary ground. Three daughters only survived him and became the executrices of his will. They were: Hannah, who, as the widow of Isaac Walker of Boston (d. 19 October 1688), married 13 February 1689 the Honorable Andrew Belcher (whose first wife, Sarah Gilbert, had died 26 January 1688/9) and brought up his family of young children, among whom was Jonathan, the future Governor (1730-1741), who, as will be seen hereafter, engaged Samuel Greenwood, a great-grandson of Mrs. Mary (Allen) (Greenwood) Frary, as his private secretary 1740-'42; Abigail (b. 5 September 1662), who married Barachiah Arnold; and Mehitable (b. 4 February 1665/6), who, before 1685, had married Samuel Lillie. On 15 January 1700/1 Mrs. Frary, who had been left £10 per annum by her second husband's will, released all claim upon his estate on the payment to her by her three step-daughters of £100 cur-

"The John Little Pasture,"
Back street (after the
wif

Temple.

wif

etc.

"Nine foot

new brick house, built
finished by N.Y.
1684.

23.0

wine,
in ship.

12.0

Highway to the North Battery
or Ship Street.

26.0" or more

Passageway to Wharves; after 12.6" wide.

Estate of George Davis, 1655, and
renewed by Nathl Greenwood, shipbuilder.
Saml Davis sold to N. Greenwood, Nov. 1673;
part of Greenwood's old Ship-Yard.

John Davis to Nathl Greenwood,
Oct. 1677.

Davis to Robt. Braddon, 1677.

"Salutation Lane, Wharf
& flats" of John Langdon
in 1725. Distance from
the Street to a Post on Flats
recorded as 220.0".

220.0"

Edward Frank in 1673.

24.0

From Street to Post on Flats
in 1725,
226.6"

Edw Paget to Nathl Greenwood,
March, 1673, Lib. VIII, 267.

piety and refinement, and distinguished for his public services to the army in the Narragansett War. He was chosen Ruling Elder at the organization of the Old South Church in 1669, and ordained Deacon 8 November 1685. At the burial of a Mr. (Samuel?) Lillie in 1688/9 (probably the father-in-law of Captain Frary's daughter, Mehitable) he interrupted the burial service which was being read according to the new Episcopal form by the Reverend Robert Ratcliffe, for which offense he was put under bonds and was at great cost. He was often a Selectman and was a Representative in 1689, '93, '95 and '99, and may be said to have belonged to what was then the aristocracy of the colony. Circumstances indicate that Captain Frary's house might have been the headquarters of the opponents of Andros in 1689, and he is suspected of an agency in drawing Captain Daniel Fisher and his other Dedham relatives and friends to seize and bind the tyrant the day after he surrendered; his son-in-law, Andrew Belcher, moreover, was one of the Committee of Safety in this same insurrection of 1689.

Captain Frary, by his first wife, Hannah, daughter of Jacob Elliot and niece of the Apostle Elliot, whom he married 4 June 1653, had several children. He died 17 October 1700 "about 3 o'clock past midnight," says Sewall, "aged near 72 years," and was buried in the Granary ground. Three daughters only survived him and became the executrices of his will. They were: Hannah, who, as the widow of Isaac Walker of Boston (d. 19 October 1688), married 13 February 1689 the Honorable Andrew Belcher (whose first wife, Sarah Gilbert, had died 26 January 1688/9) and brought up his family of young children, among whom was Jonathan, the future Governor (1730-1741), who, as will be seen hereafter, engaged Samuel Greenwood, a great-grandson of Mrs. Mary (Allen) (Greenwood) Frary, as his private secretary 1740-'42; Abigail (b. 5 September 1662), who married Barachiah Arnold; and Mehitable (b. 4 February 1665/6), who, before 1685, had married Samuel Lillie. On 15 January 1700/1 Mrs. Frary, who had been left £10 per annum by her second husband's will, released all claim upon his estate on the payment to her by her three step-daughters of £100 cur-

[illegible]

"Nine Foot Alley"

Estate of Nathaniel Greenwood, ship-
builder of Boston, Mass, who died July 31,
1684, aged 53.

Apparent line widening in 15th
1856.

[illegible]

rent money in New England. The witnesses of this release were her son, Samuel Greenwood, Jonathan Belcher, afterwards the Governor, and his brother-in-law, William Foye. Widow Frary died 7 December 1709.¹

Children of Nathaniel and Mary (Allen) Greenwood:²

- I. Miles ², b. 23 May 1660; d. young.
2. II. Samuel, b. 24 September 1662; m. circa 1687 Elizabeth Bronsdon; d. 16 July 1721.
3. III. Isaac, b. circa 1665; m. 6 September 1694 Anna Lynde; d. 1701.
4. IV. Anna, b. 7 April 1669; m. (1) circa 1687 James Green; m. (2) 11 January 1693/4 Nathaniel Henschman; d. 7 January 1706/7.
- V. Mary, b. 26 September 1671; d. young.
- VI. Sarah, b. 24 February 1673/4, bapt. 1 March 1673/4 at Old North Church; d. young.

¹ For Widow Frary's will, see Appendix, Note C. ² 8 Boston Commrs. Records.

SECOND GENERATION

2. SAMUEL² GREENWOOD (*Nathaniel*¹ (1), b. 24 September 1662; m. circa 1687 **Elizabeth Bronsdon**; d. 16 July 1721.

Samuel Greenwood was a shipwright of Boston. On Bonner's Town Map of 1722, Grant's and Greenwood's Ship Yards are located at the North End, running out from Ship Street, between Battery and Salutation Alleys, not far from the North Battery. About 1687 he married Elizabeth Bronsdon (b. 27 August 1670), daughter of Robert and Bathsheba (Richards) Bronsdon, merchant of Boston,¹ his next neighbor. He was a Water-bailiff 14 March 1691/2; in 1694 a Tithing man; in 1700 one of the clerks of the Market; Surveyor of Highways in 1707; a Canvasser of the Rates and Taxes in 1708, '11 and '14; a Fire Warden in 1712; Selectman four times, 1715-'18. The following entry is taken from the Massachusetts Archives: "We the subscribers by warrant from his Excellency ye Governor have viewed the several vessels above named and materialls to them belonging, and the sums set against each vessel's name is their true valuation according to the best of our judgements. Dated in Boston this 9th Seper. 1710, Nathl. Cary, Charles Chambers, Samll. Greenwood."

The above refers to one pink and five open sloops taken into her Majesty's service by direction of the Honorable General Francis Nicholson and Council of War for transporting Her Majesty's stores of war in the designed expedition against the French at Port Royal (afterwards Annapolis Royal), which sailed from Nantasket on the 18th and resulted in the capitulation of Port Royal on the 2nd of October following. The three gentlemen appraised charges to the amount of £524, to be paid by Massachusetts, New Hampshire, Connecticut and Rhode

¹ Bronsdon and Box Family (1902) by Marsh and Parker.

Island, not including other charges that could not be adjusted until the expedition should be ended, and their doings were approved by a Council of War 11 September 1710. Subsequently the above gentlemen, together with Major Thomas Fitch and Oliver Noyse, were appointed a committee to provide stores, etc., for the train of artillery in the same expedition to Canada.

After the reduction of Port Royal in October 1710, General Nicholson "went to England to solicit another expedition against Canada," says Hutchinson. There was general surprise at his return to Boston on the 8th of June following with orders to the various provincial governments "to have their quotas of men in readiness for a fleet which was expected to arrive in a few days after. . . . This was short warning."

"June 14, 1711—And. Belchar, The Commissary General, having signified his desire of Assistance in his office for the present extraordinary occasion, and having mentioned Mr. John Coleman as a person suitable and acceptable to him; It was ordered in Council that Mr. John Coleman be dismissed from the Committee of Transports and Mr. Samuel Greenwood be Inserted in the Committee in his place. John Addington, Sec.

"Sent down for concurrence. John Burrill, Speaker, Ho. of Rep."

The unsuccessful result of this expedition is a matter of history.

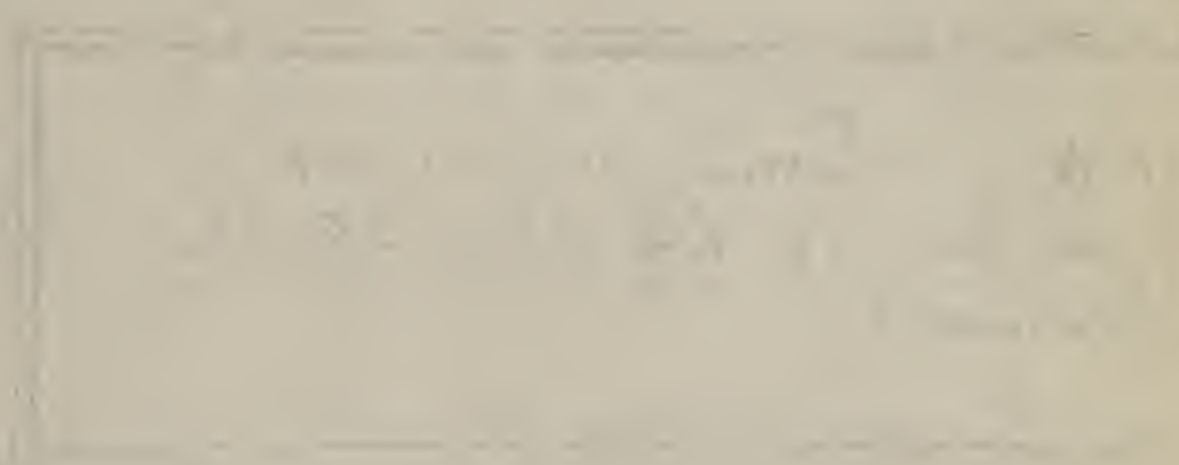
On the 11th of March 1711/2 Mr. Samuel Greenwood was one of a committee appointed to select the ground and oversee the building of a schoolhouse at the North End of the town. The site chosen was at the corner of North Bennet and Love Streets on lands bought from Mrs. Susanna Love, and the second Free Grammar School was built there at the expense of Captain T. Hutchinson. It was demolished in 1792. In 1718 Samuel Greenwood was on a committee to consider the state of the fortifications of the town, to repair the North Battery and to report if advisable to plant a battery at the end of the Long Wharf.

He and his wife, Elizabeth, were admitted members of the

“Old North” Church, 13 August 1710, though Mrs. Greenwood had previously covenanted at the “Old South” on 22 March 1690/1, when her first son, Samuel, Jr., was baptized. Samuel Greenwood appears to have been a prominent member of the former church when, in 1713, some of the congregation desired to establish a separate meeting-house, afterwards known as the “New North,” and settle over it the Reverend John Barnard. This movement was strongly opposed by Doctor Increase Mather and his son Doctor Cotton Mather. The latter, in a conversation on the subject with Doctor Barnard said: “Mr. Barnard, do you think we could easily bear to have the best men in our house leave us, as Capt. (John) Charnock, Capt. (Gilbert) Bant, Mr. (Samuel) Greenwood, Mr. (John) Ruck, and it may be counsellor (Thomas) Hutchinson and Mr. Troisel? No Sir, we cannot part with such men as these.”

On division of the estate of the late Robert Bronsdon, 6 January 1707, Samuel Greenwood received £80 for his trouble and pains as an executor during the minority of his brother-in-law, Benjamin Bronsdon. He and his wife, Elizabeth, acknowledged having received a one-quarter share in money and goods amounting to £440, and as their share of the real estate, there was set off to them a certain messuage or tenement, with the land belonging to it, at the North End of the town in a place called the Narrow Lane (later White Bread Alley, now Bartlett Street), southerly 40 feet, east 76 feet, on house and land in possession of Widow Bronsdon (later in possession of Benjamin Bronsdon and Thomas Gouge), north 36 feet on a piece of ground called Tuttle’s pasture (later land of Samuel Holland), and west 58 feet by land of Richard Henchman and Richard Honeywell (later land of Amos Breed). This came afterwards to Professor Isaac Greenwood (7).

In January 1717 Benjamin Bronsdon and his sister, Sarah, wife of William Clark, having sold a certain piece of the Sea Wall, “out Wharffs or New Wharffs” commonly so-called, $58\frac{1}{2}$ feet in length, to Samuel Greenwood and his wife, Elizabeth, and her sister, Mary Evans, widow of Jonathan Evans, the latter parties in turn sold to the former a certain part of said Sea



[Faint, illegible handwritten text, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

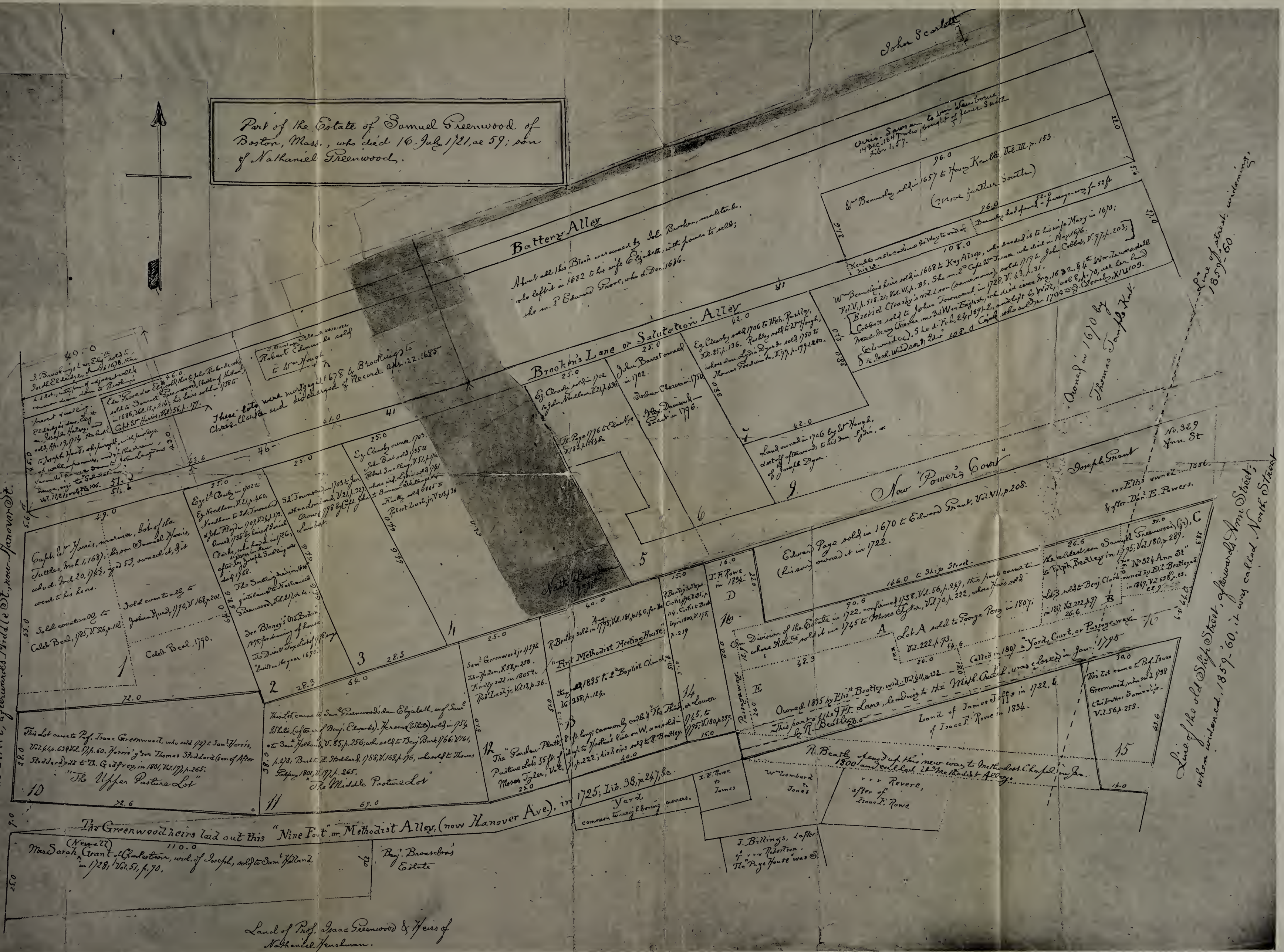
“Old North” Church, 13 August 1710, though Mrs. Greenwood had previously covenanted at the “Old South” on 22 March 1690/1, when her first son, Samuel, Jr., was baptized. Samuel Greenwood appears to have been a prominent member of the former church when, in 1713, some of the congregation desired to establish a separate meeting-house, afterwards known as the “New North,” and settle over it the Reverend John Barnard. This movement was strongly opposed by Doctor Increase Mather and his son Doctor Cotton Mather. The latter, in a conversation on the subject with Doctor Barnard said: “Mr. Barnard, do you think we could easily bear to have the best men in our house leave us, as Capt. (John) Charnock, Capt. (Gilbert) Bant, Mr. (Samuel) Greenwood, Mr. (John) Ruck, and it may be counsellor (Thomas) Hutchinson and Mr. Troisel? No Sir, we cannot part with such men as these.”

On division of the estate of the late Robert Bronsdon, 6 January 1707, Samuel Greenwood received £80 for his trouble and pains as an executor during the minority of his brother-in-law, Benjamin Bronsdon. He and his wife, Elizabeth, acknowledged having received a one-quarter share in money and goods amounting to £440, and as their share of the real estate, there was set off to them a certain messuage or tenement, with the land belonging to it, at the North End of the town in a place called the Narrow Lane (later White Bread Alley, now Bartlett Street), southerly 40 feet, east 76 feet, on house and land in possession of Widow Bronsdon (later in possession of Benjamin Bronsdon and Thomas Gouge), north 36 feet on a piece of ground called Tuttle’s pasture (later land of Samuel Holland), and west 58 feet by land of Richard Henchman and Richard Honeywell (later land of Amos Breed). This came afterwards to Professor Isaac Greenwood (7).

In January 1717 Benjamin Bronsdon and his sister, Sarah, wife of William Clark, having sold a certain piece of the Sea Wall, “out Wharffs or New Wharffs” commonly so-called, 58½ feet in length, to Samuel Greenwood and his wife, Elizabeth, and her sister, Mary Evans, widow of Jonathan Evans, the latter parties in turn sold to the former a certain part of said Sea

The old North Street, afterwards Middle St, now Hanover St.

Part of the Estate of Samuel Greenwood of Boston, Mass., who died 16 July 1721, at 59; son of Nathaniel Greenwood.



Line of street widening 1859-60.

Line of the old Ship Street, afterwards Anne Street; when widened, 1859-60, it was called North Street.

PLAN OF THE GREENWOOD SHIPYARDS AND ESTATE At the North End of Boston, 1654-1721 Drawn by Isaac John Greenwood

Wall and Wharfs, with the flats belonging, 45 feet in length, to the Northward of King Street Pier, north by wharf and flats of John Charnock, south by wharf and flats of heirs of John Cooly, deceased.

Samuel Greenwood gradually bought in from the other heirs all the land in Boston originally held by his late father, Nathaniel Greenwood. He had also extended his landed property westward to North Street by purchases from the heirs of John Tuttle.¹

In 1721 Samuel Greenwood removed temporarily from Boston to Roxbury to escape the smallpox which was raging with great severity in the town, having been brought there about the middle of April from Barbadoes via Saltortugas. The following notice appeared in the *Boston News Letter* of 24 July 1721: "On the 16th (being the Lord's Day) died at Roxbury, Mr. Samuel Greenwood, in the 59th year of his age. He was a Gentleman of Uneffected Piety towards God and Benignity towards Men; a true and steady Friend to the Religious and Civil Interests of the Country; and one that served this Town in the quality of an Assessor and Townsman, for several years together with great faithfulness. He was a tender Relative, a faithful Friend, a good Neighbour, and a Lover of all good Men; and as such was much beloved and is much Lamented at his Death. He was interr'd at Roxbury the Tuesday following with becoming Decency and Respect." His will was dated 7 March 1721, with a codicil 6 May following, and was admitted to probate 11 August 1721.²

Four portraits mentioned in the inventory we may suppose were those of Samuel Greenwood, his wife, Elizabeth, and his parents, Nathaniel and Mary (Allen) Greenwood. They are now lost, though that of Samuel appears to have been in existence as late as 1810, when his great-granddaughter, Mary (Greenwood) Gay (23) of Dedham, Mass., writing 18 April to her brother John Greenwood of New York, says: "I have sent the picture as you desired. 'Tis Father's Grandfather, Greenwood his name. He was a head Ship Builder who was wealthy

¹ See Appendix, Note D, for these and other conveyances. ² *Ibid.*, Note E.

and employed men to work for him." Where the portrait was sent has not been ascertained. It had probably been obtained from Mary Greenwood of Marblehead, his eldest granddaughter, who died in 1812, aged eighty-two years, from whom the family tomb was bought in 1809. Little if any of the old Greenwood plate mentioned in the inventory is supposedly in existence, although William H. Montague, Esq., of Boston, in an interesting letter of 9 January 1860, speaking of George H. Gay, son of Mrs. Mary Gay, says: "He left by will (1840) all his property to his wife; among his effects there were several articles of silver plate that had been handed down from your great-great-grandfather. I believe (but am not certain) that they had the Greenwood arms engraved upon them."

In the *Boston News Letter* of 11 September 1721 occurs the following advertisement: "All Persons that have any Claims on the Estate of Mr. Samuel Greenwood of Boston, Shipwright, lately deceased, are hereby desired to send in their Accompts to Mr. Samuel Greenwood, one of the Executors of the last Will and Testament of the Deceas'd, now residing in Roxbury, in the New Lane behind the Greyhound; and such as are indebted to the said Estate are also desired to adjust and balance the same. N. B. There is considerable quantity of choice Cotton Wool to be sold by the Bag or Retail, at a reasonable Rate, by the above said Samuel Greenwood, and that People may be fully satisfied that there is no danger of any Infection, they are desired to take Notice that it came from St. Thomas', where the Small Pox has not been for diverse years, and that it was never landed at Boston but conveyed by Water to Roxbury, and that said Greenwood has never had the Distemper himself, but removed out of Boston purposely to escape it. Note also that at the same Place you may be supplied with Saltersuda and Bag-Salt, Sugar, etc. etc." A curious combination!

Mrs. Elizabeth (Bronsdon) Greenwood, widow of Samuel Greenwood, survived him but a few months and died 9 December 1721, aged fifty-two years.¹ She was buried in Copp's Hill Burying Ground, where her son, Samuel, Jr., obtained permis-

¹ City Registrar's Records, for deaths.



FROM BONNER'S MAP OF 1722.

North End of Boston

sion from the Selectmen, on 30 July of the following year, to build a family tomb, No. 57.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth (Bronsdon) Greenwood:¹

- I. Elizabeth³, b. 18 October 1687; d. 2 November 1687.
5. II. Samuel, b. 15 August 1690; bapt. 22 March 1691; m. (1), 8 August 1717, Mary Fitch; m. (2), 1 December 1726, Mary Charnock; d. 22 February 1741/2.
- III. Probably, Mary, d. 21 July 1724, aged 27; and other children unrecorded between 1690 and 1698.
6. IV. Elizabeth, b. 21, bapt. 24 April 1698; m. (1), 8 November 1721, Samuel White; m. (2), 7 May 1740 Benjamin Edwards; d. 29 April 1753.
- V. Nathaniel, b. 10, bapt. 15 October 1699 at Old North Church; d. 6 January 1699/1700.
- VI. Anna, baptized 7 April 1700 at Old North Church; d. young.
7. VII. Isaac, b. 11, bapt. 17 May 1702; m. 31 July 1729 Sarah Clarke; d. 12 October 1745.
- VIII. Miles, b. 15 April 1705; d. same day.
- IX. Nathaniel, b. 27, bapt. 28 March 1707 at Old North Church; d. 10 April 1707.
- X. Joseph, b. 5 June 1709; d. 19 June 1709.
- XI. Joseph, b. 18, bapt. 20 August 1710 at Old North Church. The first mention found of Joseph Greenwood is on the Middlesex County records 9 March 1733, when he is a grantee of an undivided one third of a certain lot of land in Sudbury from his brother Samuel, guardian of Noyes Godfrey of Cambridge or Sudbury, a non compis mentis person. In March 1738/9 Mr. Joseph Greenwood was chosen Constable of Boston, but is not mentioned again in the City Records save that in the February Visitation or General Walk of the following year for the second or Fleet Ward he was the Constable who accompanied the Justices and his brother Samuel Greenwood, who was Overseer of the Poor. Being sued for debt by Samuel, the latter obtained judgment in January 1738/9 for £662:7:7. On 14 February 1738/9 Joseph Greenwood, gentleman of Boston, for £600 gave to Samuel Greenwood of Boston a deed of a brick house with land, wharf and flats at the North End, on Ship Street. On the same day Samuel Greenwood and wife, Mary, sold to Joseph Greenwood, gentleman of Boston, a parcel of land called the shipyard, with the flats before it, valued at £800. This he advertised for sale 17 July 1739.

¹ 8 Boston Commrs. Records.

On 1 January 1739/40 Samuel recovered judgment against Joseph and this last described lot, being levied upon and appraised at £716:17:0, was received in full of the execution. The 21 January 1741 the lot was reconveyed by Samuel Greenwood, Esq., to his brother, Joseph Greenwood, gentleman of Boston, for £715:7:0, who on the following day sold the same for £1300 to Joshua Cheever, Esq., of Boston, "together with all my wharfland flats near Ship Street in Boston, bounded North on land and flats of Joseph Grant; West on brick tenement, wharf and land of Samuel Greenwood; South on passageway and on the Bason, down to that part of the Wharf commonly called the Island; and Easterly on the Harbor; "as the same is more particularly described in the Division of the Estate of my Honoured Father, Samuel Greenwood, late of Boston, shipwright, deceased, to and among his children and heirs and also in a plan of my said late Father's Estate herewith recorded & reference to them being had will more fully appear with all buildings thereon." No such plan has been found on file and it was probably never recorded.

Nothing further is heard of Joseph Greenwood until 21 July 1746, when his name appears among the creditors' claims filed against the estate of his brother, Samuel, for £69:1:0 upon its final settlement, after which his name is not found again in Boston.

During the year 1755 four military expeditions were simultaneously on foot in the Colonies against the French: one to Fort DuQuesne (afterwards Fort Pitt) under General Braddock; another, which he had planned, to the Fort at Niagara, to be commanded by Governor Shirley of Massachusetts; a third to Nova Scotia under Colonel Monckton; and a fourth against Fort Frederic and the enemy's encroachment at Crown Point, to be commanded by Major General William Johnson of the New York Colony. In all save the first, Massachusetts took an important part. Joseph Greenwood of Boston was among those mustered in on September 25 and sent as an additional force in support of Johnson (later Sir William Johnson) at Crown Point and Ticonderoga. He served under Captain Lawrence White of Barnstable from 15 September to 17 December 1755.

In 1758 Massachusetts and the neighboring provinces again raised forces which joined the regular troops under Lieutenant General Abercrombie in an expedition against Ticonderoga, in all 16,000 men, constituting the largest and best appointed army which had been drawn together in the Colonies. They attacked the French at Crown Point, July 8, but were repulsed with severe loss and retreated back to the head of Lake George. Joseph

Greenwood was a private in the company of Captain William Angier,¹ of Cambridge, Colonel Joseph William's Regiment, and, according to the billeting roll, he was also a private in Captain Salmon Whitney's Company, Colonel Jonathan Bagley's Regiment, on the march home from Lake George. Joseph Greenwood served from 1 May to 3 December 1758 and was reported discharged 1 November 1759. He was also a private, "51 years of age," in the company of Captain Giles Harris, of Boston, under Colonel John Thomas, which was stationed at Halifax, Nova Scotia, from 1 July to 25 December 1761.

3. ISAAC² GREENWOOD (*Nathaniel*¹ (1) b. circa 1665; m. 6 September 1694 **Anna Lynde**; d. 1701.

Isaac Greenwood graduated from Harvard College in 1685. He was a mariner and shipmaster. Edward Bricknell (Brignall) sold Isaac Greenwood, 28 January 1688, one third of the pink, *Mary*, 80 tons. Robert Bronsdon and his son, Joseph, were witnesses, sworn to 23 August 1692.

It is possible that he went to England about 1693 and there married, his wife and child dying before his return to Boston in 1694, as we find on the records of St. James, Clerkenwell, London, the burial of Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac Greenwood, 27 February 1692/3, from Goswell Street.²

On the 1st of September 1694 Isaac Greenwood, mariner of Boston, sold for £130 New England currency to his brother, Samuel Greenwood, Jr., shipwright of Boston, land bequeathed to him by will of his late father, Nathaniel Greenwood. The witnesses were Elias Maverick and John Marshall.

Isaac Greenwood married Anna Lynde, b. 24 July 1674, daughter of Lieutenant Colonel Joseph and Sarah (Davison) Lynde of Charlestown.

In Sewall's Diary, 1695, he says: "This day, May 8, we have News of the Taking of Seven Vessels by a small French Pickeroon. One is a Briganteen, Mr. Greenwood, Master, out of which had £1000 Money. Neither of the Frigates is yet got out." Captain Greenwood was probably a prisoner for some time.

¹ Captain William Angier commanded Fort Cumberland, N. B., at the head of the Bay of Fundy, in 1759/60.

² Harleian Society Publications.

Isaac Greenwood died abroad in 1701. In July of that year administration was granted on his estate in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, London, to John Grinda, one of his principal creditors, and to Anne, relict of said Greenwood, at Boston in New England. In Boston his widow was appointed administratrix of his estate 6 October 1701, her father and her brother, Nicholas, being bound as her securities. She married again, 11 September 1702, John Phillips, Jr., as his second wife. He was a mariner (b. 23 March 1673, d. 4 November 1756), the son of Colonel John Phillips of Charlestown, the Admiralty Judge and Treasurer of the Province, by his first wife, Catherine Anderson. His sister, Abigail Phillips, was the first wife of Reverend Cotton Mather.¹

Mrs. Mary (Lynde) (Greenwood) Phillips presented her account as administratrix of the estate of her first husband, 28 October 1707, which was approved and recorded. Her second husband, by whom she had six children, died 4 November 1756, she having predeceased him.

Children of Isaac and Anna (Lynde) Greenwood:

- I. Isaac³, b. and d. 20 June 1698.
- II. Anna, b. 7 April 1700; d. 27 July 1700.²

4. **ANNA² GREENWOOD** (*Nathaniel*¹ (1), b. 7 April 1669; m. (1) circa 1687 **James Green**; m. (2) 11 January 1693/4, **Nathaniel Henschman**; d. 7 January 1706/7.

Anna Greenwood's first husband was James Green, a mariner, b. 15 December 1664, the eldest son of James and Rebecca (daughter of Thomas and Ellen Jones of Rumney Marsh) Green. He died soon after their marriage. Anna married secondly Nathaniel Henschman (b. 1655), son of Captain Daniel Henschman by his first wife Sarah. He was a merchant and bookbinder of Boston; a freeman of the city, 15 May 1690; one of the tithing men, 1696, 1706, 1715, 1718; constable, 1698; and assessor, 1708. Mrs. Henschman was buried in Copp's Hill Burying Ground. Her husband died in July 1749 at Lynn,

¹ Savage's Gen. Dic.; Phillip's Genealogies (1885), 192.

² 1 Wyman's Charlestown Genealogies, 444, says Anna died 17 July 1700.

aged ninety-four years. Administration on the estate of Nathaniel HENCHMAN, Gentleman, who died intestate, was granted (Salem) 12 September 1749 to his son, Reverend Mr. Nathaniel HENCHMAN, Jr. He is styled in the proceedings "late of Lynn, mercht." He had land in Boston fronting on the way leading to the North Battery near to Merry's Point.

Children of James and Anna (Greenwood) Green:

- I. Rebecca ³ Green, b. 19 May 1688 in Boston; m. 24 June 1711, Isaac White; d. 13 September 1782. She was married, by Reverend Doctor Cotton Mather to Isaac White, who was born 25 April 1686, son of Lieutenant John and Elizabeth (daughter of Elder John Bowles) White of Roxbury. Before her marriage, Rebecca Green quitclaimed, 26 October 1710, for £50 all interest in the estate of her grandfather, Nathaniel Greenwood, to the only surviving executor, Samuel Greenwood (2). Isaac White's will was dated 4 September 1758 and probated 19 September 1759.¹ When the British troops took possession of the town of Boston, Mrs. Rebecca (Green) White went to the home of her son, John, in Charlestown and continued in his family until she died, at Billerica 13 September 1782, aged ninety-four.

Children of Nathaniel and Anna (Greenwood) (Green) HENCHMAN: all born in Boston:

- II. Nathaniel ³ HENCHMAN, b. 31 March, bapt. 7 April 1695 at Old North Church; d. young.
- III. Mary HENCHMAN, b. 13, bapt. 18 April 1697; died, says Savage, "many years after at the ho. of a sec. s."—i.e. her brother, Rev. Nathaniel HENCHMAN. (She was still living in 1715.) She, or her step-aunt, Mary, step-sister of Nathaniel HENCHMAN, Sr., became the third wife of Hon. Timothy LINDALL in 1750. He was a merchant of Salem and Boston, whose first wife, Jane Pool, died in 1710, and whose second wife, Bethia Kitchen, died 20 June 1720. He died in Lynn 6 February 1767, aged eighty. The records say that he married "Madam" Mary HENCHMAN.² In all probability Timothy Lindall's third wife was Mary, daughter of Nathaniel HENCHMAN, Sr., who would have been fifty-three years of age at this time, and her step-aunt seventy-eight years of age. There was no issue by this marriage.

¹ 52 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 423.

² 6 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 18-20; and Vinton's Giles Memorial, 323.

- IV. Nathaniel HENCHMAN, b. 2,¹ bapt. 5 November 1699; m. (1) 3 January 1726/7, Deborah Walker (or Wager); m. (2) 3 December 1734, Lydia Lewis; d. 23 December 1761. Nathaniel HENCHMAN graduated from Harvard College in 1717. He was a minister of Lynn. The following epitaph was written on his demise:

“Three times aloud the summons hath been blown,
To call Lynn’s watchmen to the highest throne.
First Whiting left the church her loss to weep;
Then Shepard next resigned his peaceful sheep;
Our other shepherd now gives up the trust,
And leaves his charge to slumber in the dust.
A few fleet years, and the last trump will sound,
To call our HENCHMAN from the silent ground.
Then we who wake, and they who sleep must come,
To hear the Judge pronounce the righteous doom.”

He left two sons by his first wife and three daughters by his second wife.

¹Savage’s Gen. Dict. (On the Lynn records his son entered his birth as 22 November, 1700.)



MARY CHARNOCK DEVEREUX, 1710–1794
Widow of Samuel Greenwood

From a portrait by John Singleton Copley in 1770

THIRD GENERATION

5. **SAMUEL** ³ **GREENWOOD** (*Samuel* ² (2), *Nathaniel* ¹)
b. 15 August 1690, bapt. 22 March 1691 at Old North Church;
m. (1) 8 August 1717 **Mary Fitch**; m. (2) 1 December 1726
Mary Charnock; d. 22 February 1741/2.

Samuel Greenwood graduated from Harvard College in 1709. He was a merchant and shipwright of Boston. On 8 August 1717 he married Mary Fitch,¹ b. 28 May, 1698, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Hett) Fitch of Boston. The ceremony was performed at the Brattle Street Church by Reverend Benjamin Colman. Samuel Greenwood was captain of the Town Militia in 1721, and in 1722 joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He was made Lieutenant of the Corps in 1724. He was one of the first to be inoculated against smallpox in 1721. In his account of the smallpox, published in 1730, Doctor Zabdiel Boylston observes: "Nov. 18, I inoculated Capt. Samuel Greenwood, about 31, Mr. Isaac Greenwood, 18, Mr. Obadiah Ayer, 32, Capt. (Joseph) Prince, 28, and Mr. Lyman's Negro Woman, 30 years old; all these had the Small-Pox at the usual Time, of a kind, distinct Sort, but few in Number, and they soon did Well."

In the summer of 1722 Samuel Greenwood bought a plot in the Copp's Hill burying ground and built a tomb having the Greenwood coat-of-arms cut on it, which tomb in later years passed by purchase to the heirs of his younger brother Isaac.²

Mary (Fitch) Greenwood died 21 July 1724,³ and Samuel married (2) 1 December 1726 Mary Charnock, the ceremony being performed by Reverend Cotton Mather of the Old North Church. His second wife was born the 9th, baptized the 19th of March 1710, daughter of John and Mary Charnock.⁴ Sam-

¹ "Fitch Family," by Roscoe Conklin Fitch.

² Whitmore's Copp's Hill Epitaphs, pp. XI, XXII, 74.

³ Registrar's Records.

⁴ III Heraldic Journal, 107.

uel Greenwood was Overseer of the Poor 1725-'37, and Justice of the Peace in 1736, after which his name appears with the suffix, Esq. On 22 February 1741/2 a petition signed by Samuel Greenwood, Esq., Captain John Goldthwaite, and others was presented to the Selectmen for license to erect a wooden meeting-house at the corner of Bennett and Hanover Streets, and was approved. This was the Tenth Congregational Church, of Reverend Samuel Mather, and was a split-off from the Old North Church to which, after the minister's death in 1785, they returned on the very date of his death.

Samuel Greenwood died 22 February 1741/2, intestate, and on 23 March following administration of his estate was granted to his widow, Mary, and his son, Samuel Greenwood, gentleman. The *Boston News Letter* of the latter date contains the following notice: "All that have any demands on the Estate of Samuel Greenwood, late of Boston, Esq., deceas'd, are desir'd speedily to bring in their claim to Mrs. Mary Greenwood and Samuel Greenwood, Administrators on said estate, and all Persons that are indebted to said Estate are desired to pay the same to said Administrator. N. B. If any Person has any Books belonging to said Estate, they are desired to return them."

Among the books were doubtless Reverend Samuel Willard's *Compleat Body of Divinity*, a folio published in Boston 1726; Mather's *Life of the Reverend Cotton Mather*, published in 1729, and Prince's *New England Chronology*, published in 1736, to all of which Samuel Greenwood was a subscriber.

He died insolvent. Doctor William Douglas, in his *Summary of History*, states that in 1741 there was "at one and the same time" upon the stocks in Boston forty topsail vessels, amounting to about seven thousand tons. From about this period shipbuilding rapidly decreased, and Douglas attributes the decline "to Mr. Shirley's faulty government," the latter having succeeded Governor Belcher in office during this same year. This probably accounts for the insolvency of Samuel Greenwood. The estate was declared insolvent 28 February 1743 and commissioners were appointed on behalf of the creditors, the administrators having been authorized, 17 August

1742, to sell so much of the real estate as was necessary to pay the debts of the estate. Samuel Greenwood died possessed of a considerable estate for those times, his personal property being valued at £1,006,¹ and his real estate at £4,600. This was offset, however, by large liabilities and on the final settlement of the estate creditors were allowed only 14s. on the pound. The administrators sold all of the real estate owned by the deceased, including the old Greenwood Mansion House, which was purchased by Moses Tyler in 1745.

His widow, Mary (Charnock) Greenwood, notwithstanding the insolvency of her husband's estate, was by no means badly off in her own right. She inherited part of the estate of her brother, William Charnock, in 1744. On 17 February 1747 she sold to Ephraim Mower, cooper of Boston, for £2300, Bills of Old Tenor, two dwelling houses, warehouse and wharf at the North End, a piece of land about 30 by 182 feet "with flats lying before the same towards the Cove, she being a true, sole, and lawful owner of the same." On 8 January 1754 she, with the other heirs of her brother, William, sold to Eliakim Morse of Medfield 237 acres in Rutland, Worcester Co., Mass., and on 1 July 1756 the heirs sold to John Murray of Rutland 27 acres in the first settled part of Rutland. On 3 February 1757 the widow, Mary (Charnock) Greenwood, sold her remaining interests in Rutland to Captain Joseph Prince, mariner of Boston, whom she married as his third wife, their intentions being recorded 13 January 1757. He died 20 January 1758, aged sixty-three years, and was buried in the Granary Burial Ground. His will, dated 20 January 1758, was proved 27 January 1758. The instrument "impowers Rev. Thomas Prince of Boston to sell my share in real estate of Mr. Jonathan Loring, dec.; monies to be paid to Extr. To wife, Mary Prince, all those lands in Co. Worcester which she conveyed to me 3 February 1757 before our marriage yet remaining unsold. To her, all household stuff and goods she brought me, the 1/3 of my real Estate (except as above) for her life, as in lieu of Dower."

¹ Inventory, Appendix, Note F.

He left bequests to his daughter, Sarah Province,¹ and to his grandchildren, children of his daughter Sarah Province, to his children, Joseph, Isaac, Caleb, James, Mary, Elizabeth and Abigail. To his daughters, Elizabeth and Abigail, he left "all wearing apparel that belonged to my former wife, Mary Prince."

The executors were his daughter, Mary,² and her husband, Joseph Bollard. The children mentioned above were those of his two former wives. His first wife was Mary Ashley who died in October 1721, aged thirty years; his second wife was Mary Townsend who died in March 1755, aged fifty-nine years.

The "Widow Prince" was married 21 January 1762 by Reverend Samuel Mather to Captain Humphrey Devereux of Marblehead as his third wife. Captain Devereux was born 7 December 1702 and died 21 January 1777. By his first marriage he was the father of Doctor Humphrey Devereux, Jr., whose daughter, Abigail, was the wife of Chief Justice Samuel Sewall of Marblehead.³

In 1772 Copley painted a portrait of Mrs. Devereux, which was sent to England and exhibited, gaining the artist so much credit as to induce him to visit that country. The portrait is now in the possession of the daughters of a great-great-grandson of Mrs. Devereux, Frederick Daw Greenwood (45) in Wellington, New Zealand. John Danforth Greenwood (28) heard his father relate that Sir Joshua Reynolds would mount a table, closely examine the picture for some time and, descending, exclaim: "Ah, Copley does not paint like that now!"

Mrs. Mary Devereux died 22 July 1794⁴ in Marblehead, aged eighty-five years, leaving no issue by her two later marriages. Her estate was administered by her son-in-law, Captain Peter Green, 12 November 1794. The estate was declared insolvent 12 April 1795 and order of distribution was made 9 November 1796.

¹ Marriage intentions to John Province 24 December 1747.

² Born 1 December 1716; d. 14 May 1758. ³ 74 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 201.

⁴ III Heraldic Journal 109; see also 74 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 201 which gives date as 22 May 1784; and 2 Marblehead V. R. which says 25 March 1794.

Children of Samuel and Mary (Fitch) Greenwood:

- I. Mary ⁴, b. 31 October 1718; d. 1 December 1718, "not an original record," says Morse. Records in the Registrar's office in Boston give two items as to the death of Mary, daughter of Samuel and Mary Greenwood, one, 1 December 1718 and the other, 1 November 1718.
- 8. II. Samuel, b. 18, bapt. 22 May 1720; m. 10 November 1746 Martha Brown; d. circa 1775.
- 9. III. Benjamin, b. 30 May, bapt. 3 June 1722; m. 1756 Mary Melendy; d. 1760.

Children of Samuel and Mary (Charnock) Greenwood:

- 10. IV. John ⁴, b. 7, bapt. 10 December 1727; m. 17 December 1769 Frances Stevens; d. 16 September 1792.
- V. A child, still-born 24 August 1729.
- VI. Mary, b. 1 April, bapt. 2 May 1731; d. 30 September 1812. Reverend Samuel Sewall (son of Chief Justice Samuel by his wife Abigail Devereux, granddaughter of Captain Humphrey Devereux) wrote in 1864 that he had in his possession a handsomely bound volume entitled *The New Whole Duty of Man*, which was a gift on 1 January 1800 from an aged maiden lady whom he used to call "Aunt Molly Greenwood." On a blank leaf was written "The Gift of Mrs. Mary Ann Symmes to her hon'd Mother Mrs. Mary Devereux." The donor was the second wife of Captain Ebenezer Symmes, whose first wife was Mrs. Mary Devereux's youngest daughter Hannah Greenwood (12). Mary Greenwood died 30 September 1812, aged eighty-two years and by her own request was laid in the Devereux tomb at Marblehead.
- 11. VII. Elizabeth, b. 21, bapt. 24 December 1732; m. 16 June 1763 Captain Peter Green; d. June 1811.
- VIII. William, b. 29, bapt. 30 July 1738; probably d. young.
- 12. IX. Hannah, bapt. 5 October 1740; m. 21 March 1763 Captain Ebenezer Symmes; d. 16 April 1768.

6. ELIZABETH ³ GREENWOOD (*Samuel*² (2), *Nathaniel*¹), b. 21, bapt. 24 April 1698; m. (1) 8 November 1721 **Samuel White**; m. (2) 7 May 1740 **Benjamin Edwards**; d. 29 April 1753.

Elizabeth Greenwood was born in Boston, Mass., and baptized at the Old North Church. On 8 November 1721 she became the second wife of Samuel White, merchant of Boston.

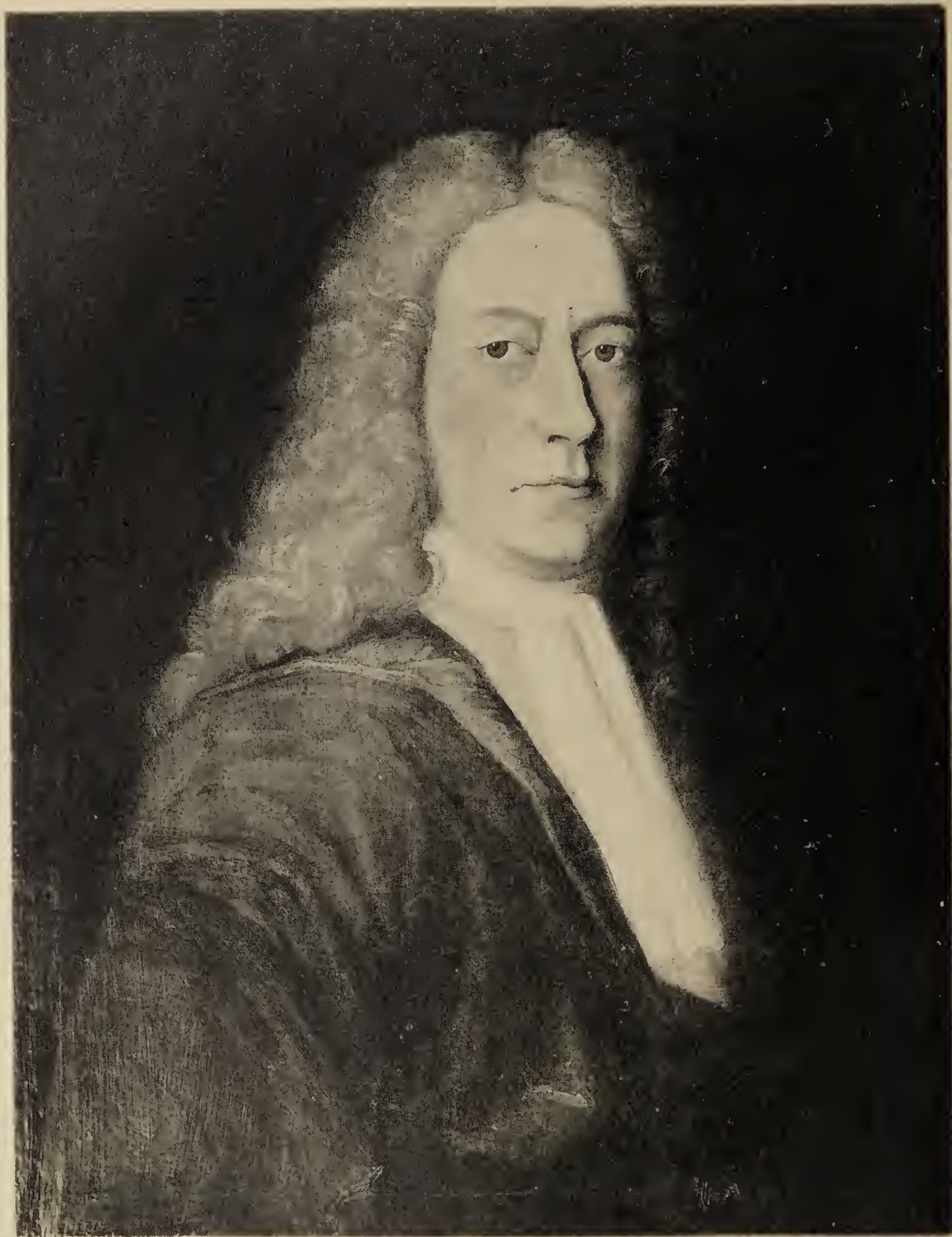
He was born 7 June 1688, son of Captain Samuel White by his second wife, Hannah Lewis (probably a sister of Josiah Lewis of Eastham), and married (1), 5 November 1712, Anne Drew. He was the brother of Philippa (White) Carter, who married, as her second husband, Samuel Greenwood (102), and of Prudence White, first wife of Captain Thomas Porter, whose second wife was Elizabeth (Bridger), widow of Miles Greenwood (101-V). Samuel White died 12 February 1732, and administration of his estate was granted to his widow 20 February 1732. She married secondly, 7 May 1740, as his third wife, Benjamin Edwards, sea captain and merchant. The ceremony was performed by Reverend Samuel Mather. Benjamin Edwards was born 15 December 1685 and married (1), 10 December 1706, Hannah Harwood; (2), 14 May 1730, Bathsheba Evans, daughter of Captain Jonathan Evans and his wife, Mary (Bronsdon), cousin of Elizabeth (Greenwood) White. Mr. Edwards was the founder of the New Brick Church in 1718. He died 26 August 1751 and administration of his estate was granted on 16 September 1751.¹

Elizabeth (Greenwood) (White) Edwards died 29 April 1753. Administration of her estate was granted 15 June 1753 to her two sons, Samuel White, gentleman of Medford and Francis White, merchant of Boston. She had no issue by her second marriage.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth (Greenwood) White:

- I. Samuel ⁴ White, b. 17, bapt. 19 August 1722 at Old North Church; m. (intentions 21 September 1749) Sarah Leith of Medford; d. 29 December 1758. He was probably the Samuel White who graduated from Harvard in 1740. He resided in Medford, Mass., where his name first appears in 1749. He is recorded in deeds as "gentleman." He died 29 December 1758, administration being granted to his widow 15 December 1760. There is no inventory on record and the estate is represented as insolvent 23 March 1761. John Bishop was appointed guardian of his children, Samuel and Isaac. The latter was the Isaac Greenwood White who obtained permission in March 1780 to go to Nova Scotia and return in four

¹ Bronsdon & Box Family (1902).



PROFESSOR ISAAC GREENWOOD OF HARVARD COLLEGE

1702-1745

From an Oil Portrait

months for the purpose of recovering or taking care of the estate of his uncle, Francis White deceased, late of Halifax.

- II. Elizabeth⁴ White, b. 23 January,¹ bapt. 2 February 1723/4; d. young.
- III. John White, bapt. 25 July 1725. Living in June 1737 when he was placed under the guardianship of his mother.
- IV. Francis White, bapt. at the Old North Church 16 April 1727. A merchant of Boston in 1753. He later removed to Halifax, N. S., where he died 25 October 1769. Being "sick and weak in body," he made his will 23 October 1769 and it was proved four days later. He left several personal bequests including £15. for the purchase of a "Baptizing Bason" for the dissenting church in Halifax. He left the remainder of his property, real and personal, to his "next heirs at law, to be divided among them in such just and equitable manner as the Law directs." His inventory is on file. Francis White was probably a bachelor.
- V. Elizabeth White, b. 27 January, bapt. 2 February 1728/9. She was living in 1737.

7. ISAAC³ GREENWOOD (*Samuel² (2), Nathaniel¹*), b. 11, bapt. 17 May 1702; m. 31 July 1729 **Sarah Clarke**; d. 12 October 1745.

Isaac Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized in the Old North Church. He graduated from Harvard College in 1721. The 18 November 1721 he was inoculated for smallpox by Doctor Zabdiel Boylston, and in 1722 he published anonymously in Boston a pamphlet entitled "A Friendly Debate; or a Dialogue between Academicus, and Sawry & Mun-dungus (William Douglas and Francis Archbald), two Eminent Physicians, about some of their Performances." It was on smallpox inoculation and was answered by a pamphlet from William Douglas, M.D., being "a short Answer to Matters of Fact, etc., misrepresented in a late doggerel Dialogue, etc."

After graduating from Harvard, Greenwood studied divinity, and on the 22nd of December 1722 he was admitted a member of the Old North Church. In the spring of 1724 he visited England and soon began to preach in London with some approbation.² There Isaac Greenwood attended the lectures of

¹ East Cambridge Records.

² Letters of Thomas Hollis, 30 May, and 7 June 1725.

Doctor John Theophilus Desaguliers,¹ whose courses on Experimental Philosophy and Mathematics delivered in London at that time were popular and were attended by many of the learned and the great of the day. In a copy of Franklin's Works the following remark is to be found in the handwriting of Doctor John Greenwood (21) of New York, "My grandfather Greenwood was a pupil of Doctor Desaguliers of London." Isaac Greenwood showed so much industry in the pursuit of knowledge, as well as ability in preaching, that he attracted the interest of Mr. Thomas Hollis, the friend and patron of Harvard College, to whom young Greenwood had been introduced. The talent and zeal displayed by the young man had "made a favorable impression on that friend of transatlantic Dissenters." Mr. Hollis had provided in his will for the establishment of a Harvard professorship in Experimental Philosophy and Mathematics, but was induced by the ability shown by his young friend to carry out the design during his own lifetime.² On 10 February 1725/6 Hollis writes thus to Reverend Benjamin Colman of Boston: "You have seen by former hints in my & Mr. Greenwood's letters who is the man I have in view in this work. I have discoursed him many times, and have had him examined by Mr. Hunt, Mr. Watts, Mr. Neale, and Mr. Ingraham, and am encouraged to think he may come over to you in July or August next well qualified as an instructor of youth in these sciences." Just previous to this, plans for the conduct of the new professorship, which had been drawn up by Doctor Isaac Watts and others, and including his own rules and orders for the same, had been sent out by Hollis to the Corporation of the College for their consideration. These communications having been received by the Corporation, they returned thanks to Mr. Hollis "for his repeated bounties to the seminary, and in a very particular manner for his most generous and surprising proposal of a Professorship of Mathematics and Experimental Philosophy to be settled and supported among us; and for his fixing his eye

¹ An account of Dr. John Theophilus Desaguliers will be found in Rose's Biog. Dic.; and a more extensive memoir occurs in the *Nouvelle Biographie Generale*.

² Histories of Harvard University by Peirce and Quincy.

on the worthy Mr. Greenwood, a son of the College, for that service."

The plans were taken under consideration 8 June 1726, and by September following the Corporation and Overseers' Boards having "concluded their alterations and amendments of the rules and statutes, ordered them to be 'drawn out fair upon parchment and transmitted to Mr. Hollis for his final approbation.'" But a cloud had meanwhile arisen over Greenwood's prospects who, as Quincy expresses it, "though unquestionably a man of genius and learning was also eccentric, improvident, and fond of display," and early in July 1726 Hollis expresses some doubts concerning him "by desiring the Corporation to examine him as though he were a stranger, and not to be rash in promises to him at first." "I advise you," he adds, "to make due trial of him for your own satisfaction. He has not pleased me of late. Only you may know that if you *recommend*, I accept; but not else."

Young Greenwood, attracted no doubt by the life and fashion of the Capitol, had indulged in some extravagances of dress and expenditure, and had incurred debts, which distressed his friend, and caused this change of attitude on the part of the patron of Harvard. Mr. Hollis writes again, 27 July: "Greenwood's carriage and behaviour have greatly grieved me, and so much more because I know not where to find one to fill up the place we have proposed for him, nor where you will find one. There is a gentleman bears me company, . . . I have talked to him of it. But, as he is *professedly* a *Baptist*, I lay that thought aside; knowing it will not be acceptable in your College; remembering how heinously some of you took it formerly that I should name a Baptist equal to a Presbyterian. Though it be a term of reproach with some, I bear it, and bind it about me as an ornament. . . . When you have seen and discoursed with Mr. Greenwood you will be better able to judge of the case, and how to act, than by my letters."

Isaac Greenwood returned home by way of Lisbon in Captain Prince's vessel, sailing 5 July 1726. It has been said that soon after his return to Boston he received an appointment in the

Old North Church, but no authority is found for such a statement. It may be that he was invited to preach on some occasions during the winter of 1726, as appears by letters sent from Boston at that time by Reverend Benjamin Colman to Mr. Hollis. However, so far as has been learned, he was never ordained. In 1726 he issued a prospectus of "An Experimental Course of Mechanical Philosophy." A copy of this prospectus, bound up with some old pamphlets, is to be found in the Library of the Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston.

When Mr. Greenwood applied to the Corporation in November relative to his being chosen for the contemplated professorship, that body was unwilling, in consequence of Hollis' late letters, to act decisively in the matter, but hoped that the affair could be so settled and arranged that he would ultimately be fixed in the chair. Alarmed at the prospect of having a *Baptist* professor forced upon them the Corporation had immediately written to Mr. Hollis not to nominate one of that persuasion, and in his reply to Doctor Colman, 9 January 1726/7, Mr. Hollis says: "I notice you desire me not to send you a Baptist Professor. I am sorry to see such a caveat. The gentleman I had in my eye, in case Mr. Greenwood disappointed us, is of as catholic temper as Mr. Hollis. But that is now over. Only I add, some of you are not worthy of him. What has the dispute of baptism to do to enter into one Professorship or the other. But where persons are prejudiced, no good thing can come out of Nazareth. Pray have kinder thoughts of some of our Baptists. We are not all of dividing principles, though some defame us. We bear it. . . . I take notice what you and others write concerning Mr. Greenwood. . . . And if the Corporation shall be unanimous in electing him and recommending of him to me, I think I shall accept him as my Professor." Upon receipt of this letter the Corporation proceeded, on 12 May 1727, to the election of Isaac Greenwood as Professor of Mathematics, fearful that "a Baptist might be forced upon them." President Wadsworth has the following entry in his diary: "Mr. Isaac Greenwood, to him I sent Nov. 21 1727 ye votes of ye Overseers referring to wt ye Corporation did Oct. 30, about ye Professor of

ye Mathematicks, I desired him forthwith to repair to ye College and enter on ye duties of his office."

Of the plans sent over by Mr. Hollis for the regulation of the new professorship the one adopted contained the following requirements: 1—"That the Professor be a Master of Arts, and well acquainted with the several parts of the Mathematics, and Natural and Experimental Philosophy; 2—That his province be to instruct the students in a system of Natural Philosophy, and a course of Experimental, in which is to be comprehended Pneumatics, Hydrostaticks, Mechanicks, Staticks, Opticks, etc., in the elements of Geometry, together with the doctrine of Trigonometry, with the general principles of Mensuration, Plains and Solids, and the use of the Globes, the motions of the heavenly bodies according to the different hypotheses of Ptolemy, Tycho Brahe, and Copernicus, with the general principles of Dialling, the division of the world into its various kingdoms, with the use of the Maps, etc."

The *Boston News Letter* of 22 February 1727/8 has the following notice: "Cambridge, Tuesday, Feb. 13. This Day at 10 A.M. The Honourable and Reverend Overseers of the College met with the Corporation in the College-Hall, to inaugurate Mr. Isaac Greenwood, into the Office of Professor of Mathematicks, and Natural and Experimental Philosophy, lately founded by that great and living Benefactor to this Society, Mr. Thomas Hollis, of London, Merchant. . . . Mr. Greenwood took the Oaths and made the Declarations required in them, and then pronounced a Latin Oration. The Rev. Mr. Appleton pray'd, and singing part of the 104 Psalm concluded the solemnity. After which the Overseers & Corporation repair'd to the Library till the Public Dinner in the Hall was ready, where all the Gentleman Spectators of the Solemnity were handsomely entertained." Prince, in his notes referring to the ceremony, says it took place "ye very Day ye Dr. C. Mather Died" (13 February 1728). Professor Greenwood and his brother, Samuel, were both subscribers to *The Life of Dr. Cotton Mather*, which was published early the following year.

In a memorandum of Mr. Hollis, dated 31 July 1727, we find

that he had already sent out donations to the College (exclusive of non-vendible gifts) to the amount of £4,900 of New England currency, which invested at 6 per cent was producing annually £294, which he desired to be laid out as follows: £80 apiece per annum to the Divinity and Mathematical Professors; £20 to the Treasurer (Mr. John White) or Accomptant of the College; £100 to ten poor students of Divinity, and £14 to supply deficiencies. In 1732 his nephew, Thomas Hollis, added to the salaries of the two professors, making them £100 per annum. Governor Belcher, writing to Mr. Thomas Hollis 25 October 1732, says: "And I am again to own with great gratitude the new instance of your generosity to Harvard College in the fine machines, etc., from Homans.¹ I was at College this week and had an ingenious lecture upon it from the Hollisian mathematical professor."²

In 1734 Professor Greenwood proposed delivering a course of sixteen lectures on the "Orrery, Armillary Sphere, Globes and other Machines, Instruments, and Schemes, made use of by Astronomers, Accompanied with a great variety of Phys. Experiments and Curious Remarks."

In 1736 the Professor's name appears among the subscribers to Prince's *New England Chronology*, published at Boston.

Reverend Benjamin Wadsworth, the venerable and worthy president of Harvard College, died 16 March 1737, aged sixty-eight years, having held the position almost twelve years. On the 19th of April the Corporation agreed to ask the Counsel and consent of the Overseers to their proposition "to proceed with all convenient speed to elect a successor" to the presidential chair. This proposition was not concurred in by the Overseers on the following Tuesday, 26 April, who advised that after the two Boards had devoted the forenoon of Wednesday in the succeeding week to prayer, the Corporation should then proceed to elect a president. According to Quincy, on this same day, 26 April, Professor Greenwood was called before the Overseers charged with intemperance and, confessing the same, cast him-

¹ Sent by Capt. John Homans in July 1732 from London.

² Mass. His. Soc. Coll., 6 Series, Vol. VI, 213.

self on the lenity of the Board and proffered his resolution to reform. It may be that the charge against Professor Greenwood was made at this particular time in order to act as a check upon an anticipated choice in his favor for, according to a manuscript diary of Reverend Joseph Sewall, at the ensuing meeting on the 4 May, the Corporation was equally divided between "Mr. H. and Mr. G." for a successor. The former was the Reverend Edward Holyoke of Marblehead, who was finally elected; the latter, according to Peirce, was Professor Isaac Greenwood, though Quincy suggests that it was the Reverend Joshua Gee of the North Church, Boston. Professor Greenwood had been married by Reverend Joshua Gee, 21 July 1729, to Sarah, daughter of Honorable Doctor John Clarke. She was connected with the Hutchinson family through her mother, Mrs. Sarah Clarke, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Oliver) Shrimpton; and her stepmother (Doctor Clarke's second wife) was the sister of Edward Hutchinson, treasurer of the College. Doctor Clarke's third wife was the widow of President Leverett, and after the death of Doctor Clarke she married in May 1731, as a third husband, Doctor Benjamin Colman of the Brattle Street Church, whose first wife had also been a Clarke. Some influence therefore may have been exerted in these quarters in favor of Professor Isaac Greenwood.

Nathan Prince, an older graduate than Professor Greenwood, had been complimented by Doctor Chauncey as a mathematician, a philosopher, a classical scholar and a logician. Doctor Eliot speaks of him as a "candidate for the professor's chair," though his juniors, Greenwood and Winthrop, were preferred to him successively. By casting a vote, therefore, for "Mr. G." as president, he may have hoped to open a way for his own advancement. Moreover, his brother, Reverend Thomas Prince, was the colleague of Doctor Sewall at the Old South Church. Whether the "Mr. G." referred to by Doctor Sewall in his diary was Doctor Gee or Mr. Greenwood, it would appear that Sewall himself, as well as Prince and Hutchinson were in "Mr. G.'s" favor at the Corporation meeting, 4 May 1737. Reverend William Cooper, colleague of Doctor Colman in the

Brattle Street Church, and brother-in-law of Reverend Joseph Sewall, was next proposed but declined "the honor and trust." By the beginning of June, both Boards finally concurred in the unanimous election of Reverend Mr. Holyoke, who was inaugurated 28 September following.

Towards the end of the year (1737) Professor Greenwood was again charged with intemperance and after several postponements of the matter, owing to lack of concurrence in the vote, on the part of the Overseers, he was removed from his professorship 13 July 1738. He was succeeded by Doctor John Winthrop, who had graduated from Harvard in 1732. Whether the conduct of Professor Greenwood warranted these extreme proceedings,¹ or whether other influences conspired against him, does not appear at this late date.

"In scientific attainments," says the *Christian Examiner* (Vol. VII), "Greenwood seems to have been well qualified for his Professorship. But of his literary qualifications² the only evidence remaining is a discourse on the mutability and changes of the material world read to the students of Harvard in April 1731 upon the news of the death of Thomas Hollis, Esq., of London, the most bountiful benefactor to the society. His views are somewhat in advance of the age in which he lived and, though in some respects imaginative, are both elevated and philosophical and consonant with those pursued some years after (1736) by Bishop Butler with so much skill and renown in his *Analogy of Religion to the Constitution and Course of Nature*. This discourse cannot be read without exciting emotions of sorrow and regret for the early ruin of a mind which has left indications of possessing loftiness and capacity."

On 31 July 1729 Professor Greenwood was married by Reverend Joshua Gee at the Old North Church to Sarah Clarke. She was born 11, baptized 16 May 1708, daughter of the Hon-

¹ Quincy says: "At the very time he made an acknowledgment before the College, the Church (of Cambridge) passed some stringent resolves against intemperance, and appointed a committee to attend to individuals who had been overtaken with drunkenness, giving their names, but not his." (Letter to I. J. Greenwood (56) from Rev. Abner Morse, 13 April 1863.)

² For a list of Professor Greenwood's writings see Appendix, Note G.

orable Doctor John Clarke of Boston by his first wife, Sarah Shrimpton (daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Oliver) Shrimpton). Sarah Clarke received £400 by her father's will on the occasion of her marriage, and on the distribution of his estate in 1730 she received £1,864:17:4 and two lots at the South End of Boston, as her one fifth share thereof. Her aunt was Mrs. Elizabeth (Clarke) Hubbard, who became the second wife of Reverend Cotton Mather; her grandfather, Honorable (Doctor) John Clarke, was said to be a nephew of Sir Richard Saltonstall, and the only son of Doctor John Clarke from Colchester, co. Essex, England, the first regular practitioner of Boston; her mother's father was Captain Peter Oliver, of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston.¹ Through this marriage the Greenwoods were connected with the families of Mather, Hutchinson, Williams, and others prominent in Colonial New England.

After his removal from Harvard College, Professor Greenwood resided in Boston, whither he removed from Cambridge about September 1738. His petition to open a school in town "for the instructing of Youth & others in the Mathematicks and other parts of Learning," was granted by the Selectmen 20 September 1738. The following advertisement occurs in the *Boston Weekly News Letter* for 2 to 4, and 16 to 24 November 1738:

"Such as are desirous of learning any Part of Practical or Theoretical Mathematicks may be taught by Isaac Greenwood, A.M. etc., in Clark's Square,² near the North Meeting House, where Attendance will be given between the hours of 9 & 12 in the Forenoon, & 2 and 5 in the Afternoon.

"N. B. Instructions may also be had in any Branch of Natural Philosophy, when there is a Number sufficient to attend."

From the *Boston Weekly News Letter* for 22 to 30 March, and 5 to 12 April 1739:

¹ 19 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 100.

² Clark's Square is now North Square.

“Such as are desirous of learning any Parts of the Mathematicks whether Theoretical, as the demonstrating Euclid, Appolonius, etc., or Practical, as Arithmetic, Geometry, Trigonometry, Navigation, Surveying, Gauging, Algebra, Fluxions, etc., Likewise any of the Branches of Natural Philosophy as Mechanics, Optics, Astronomy, etc., may be taught by Isaac Greenwood, A.M. etc. at the Duke of Marlborough’s Arms in King Street over against the Golden Fleece, Boston, where Attendance is given from 9 to 12 A.M. & 3 to 6 P.M.

“N. B. If any Gentleman, or particular Company of such, are desirous of private instructions relating to the Premises at their respective Places, Attendance will be given out of the aforesaid Hours of teaching.”

The above was inserted in the next issue, 12 to 19 April 1739, with the alteration “at Mr. Brown’s, a little below the Golden Fleece, on the opposite Side, in King Street, Boston, next to Deacon Waite’s.”

From the *Boston Weekly News Letter* for 12 to 19, and 19 to 26 July 1739:

“JUST PUBLISHED”

“A Discourse, showing the Analogy and Harmony between the Body natural & the Body politick, or what agreement there is between Blood & Money, Shewing that as the Life & Health of the natural Body depends upon a due Proportion of Blood both as to Quantity & Quality, so also the very Being, Peace & Tranquility of the Body-politick or Commonwealth, depends upon a due Proportion of Money, both as to quantity and Quality. As also a Comparison between the principal Parts of the natural Body, and principal Parts or Members of the political Body or Commonwealth. Sold by J. Edwards & S. Eliot in Cornhil.”

“Such as are willing to encourage a Course of Philosophical Lectures with a great Variety of Experiments, by Isaac

Greenwood, A.M. etc., are desired to leave their Names at Capt. HENCHMAN'S, Mr. EDWARDS'S, Mr. BUTLER'S, Mr. DENNIS'S, Shops, Booksellers or at Mr. BROWN'S Shoemaker next door to Deacon WAIT'S, where the Course will be performed. And at those Places Minuits of the Articles & Experiments with the Conditions of the Course, may be had gratis."

A letter to Professor Isaac Greenwood from Benjamin Franklin, written in 1740, was in preservation until about 1817, when it was destroyed, as is supposed, among the papers of his great-nephew, John Greenwood of London.

Isaac Greenwood was undoubtedly gifted and possessed attainments of a high order; unfortunately the indulgence of a weakness seems to have marred what might otherwise have been a fine and even brilliant career.

Mr. Greenwood ceased to be a member of the Old North Church in 1742.¹ The following year, 10 November 1743, while the frigate *Rose* was at Boston, he shipped as an able-bodied seaman and was rated as such until his discharge at Charleston, S. C., 22 May 1745. According to family tradition, though rated as a common seaman, he acted in the capacity of a chaplain. In support of this tradition it may be stated that no seaman would have carried on board the effects and wardrobe mentioned in Isaac Greenwood's inventory. The *Rose* from its size was not entitled to a chaplain, but if the Captain wished such a personage on board he had power to ship him as a common sailor and appoint him to a chaplain's position *pro tempore*. In July 1686 Mr. Buckley, *chaplain* of the frigate *Rose*, was offered 20 shillings a week if disposed to assist Mr. Robert Ratcliffe, the first Episcopal clergyman in Boston, in conducting the services then held in the Library chamber of the Town House. The *Rose*, Captain George, had arrived 15 May 1686, bringing out Ratcliffe and a new charter and commission giving to Major Joseph Dudley the title of President of the Massachusetts Colony, and to other gentlemen that of Coun-

¹ Records of the Old North Church, Vol. IV, f. 14, 1742: 29: 5 m.

cillors. The *Rose* arrived off Charleston Bar on the night of December 16, 1744, from a cruise, with a 400-ton prize, *The Conception*. A long account of the action and the richness of the prize occurs in the *South Carolina Gazette* of Charleston of the 24th.

On 31 December 1744 and 14 January 1745 the following notice appears in the above-named paper:

“Such as are desirous of being instructed in Arithmetic, vulgar or decimal, Merchants Accompts, Geometry, Trigonometry, Surveying, Navigation, Gauging, Dialling, Geography, Astronomy, Algebra, Conic Sections, Fluxions, or any other part of MATHEMATICS, or NATURAL PHILOSOPHY, may have an opportunity thereof by ISAAC GREENWOOD, A.M., etc., who will attend for that purpose, at his Chamber in the House where the Surveyor General keeps his office, in Simon’s Alley from the Hours of 9 to 12 in the Forenoon, and 3 to 8 in the Evening.”

On 6 May 1745 it was advertised that on Friday the 10th, on board H.M.S. *Rose*, “now riding in the harbour before Charles Town,” will be paid to the captors the last share of prize money due them from the French ship called *The Conception*, lately taken by the said ship *Rose*, Captain Thomas Frankland, Esq., Commander. On 22 May, Isaac Greenwood received his discharge and when he received his wages a charge of 6 shillings was entered against him for tobacco. On 1 June, the *Rose*, convoying a large fleet, sailed for England.

Mr. Greenwood continued to remain in South Carolina, though at a very inauspicious season. We have the following news from the *American Magazine* (Boston) of November 1745: “Thursday 14 (November). Extract of a Letter from Charles-town in S. Carolina, October 17.—‘The Sickness here has carried off vast Numbers of People, especially Strangers or People who have not been above a year or two in the Province; some by the Black Vomit, others by the Yellow Fever, some by the Nervous and another more malignant than either.’ . . . “Tuesday, 19 (November). On the 12th of October past, died at

South Carolina, after three Days Illness, Mr. Isaac Greenwood, the late ingenious and learned Hollisian Professor of the Mathematicks and Philosophy at Cambridge.”

Professor Greenwood died intestate; a paper to the following effect is the only instrument found on record at Charleston: “On April 2, 1746, were sworn before Thomas Dale, Esq. (a Justice of the Peace in Berkley County, S. C.), Samuel Stevens, Thomas Newton, and Jonathan Badger, as three appraisers for the Goods and Chattels (ready money only excepted) of Isaac Greenwood, deceased, as shall be produced to them by the Administrator upon his Estate, namely, Gideon Norton.” From the inventory,¹ it is quite evident that the Professor was unaccompanied by his family, though judging by the mathematical and philosophical instruments, etc., with him, it may have been his intention either to lecture or to settle in the Province. Administration on the goods of Isaac Greenwood, late of His Majesty’s ship *Rose*, widower (sic), deceased, was granted in London, 26 May 1746, to James Crocket, lawful attorney of Gideon Norton of Charleston, S. C.

On 14 June 1727 Isaac Greenwood sold to Samuel Harris land in North Street (now Hanover) at the North End, by which deed it appears that the “9 foot Alley” (now Hanover Avenue) frequently mentioned in connection with the Greenwood estate was laid out by the children of Samuel Greenwood. This deed was witnessed by Samuel White and Samuel Ioens.² On 30 August 1738 Isaac Greenwood sold to his brother, Samuel Greenwood, land on Ship Street bounded in part by the “9 foot Alley.” This land was to the south of the Mansion Lot and the “9 foot Alley” and had three brick tenements erected on it. On 4 October 1738, Isaac Greenwood confirmed the sale of land on North Street to Samuel Harris.

A portrait of Isaac Greenwood, probably painted by Peter Pelham or by John Smybert (whose wife, Mary, granddaughter of Nathaniel Williams by his wife, the widow Mary (Oliver) Shrimpton, was a cousin of the Professor’s wife) came finally to

¹ For Inventory, see Appendix, Note H.

² Isaac Greenwood’s son, Isaac, Jr., married a Mary I’ans.

the galleries of the Columbian Museum in Boston. This building was destroyed by fire 16 January 1807, though many of the paintings were saved, and soon after Mr. Ethan A. Greenwood, while collecting funds for rebuilding the Museum, visited New York bringing with him the portrait in question which he sold to Doctor John Greenwood, a grandson of the Professor.

Mrs. Sarah Greenwood, of Boston, the widow of Professor Isaac Greenwood, executed a deed, 4 April 1747, for £125 O. T. to Hugh Hall, Esq., of Boston, for two plots of land partly marsh near the old fortifications which were at the Neck, viz.: One lot with salt water on the west, bounded east on Orange Street, 96 feet front, south by land or marsh of Elisha Cook, Esq., and north by John Gibbon's land. The other piece, opposite to the former, was bounded west by Orange Street, south by land and marsh of Elisha Cook, Esq., east by the sea, and north by John Gibbon's land, the southerly and northerly lines running down to low-water mark in each lot. The deed was witnessed by Thomas Greenough and Pitts Hall, and acknowledged 10 April 1747 by her, coram John Fayerweather, Esq., J. of P. These lots were Mrs. Greenwood's portion of the landed estate of her late father, Doctor John Clarke, as distributed in 1730. They extended across the peninsula and are now in the heart of the city. On 16 June 1768, Mrs. Greenwood appointed her son, Isaac Greenwood (13) of Boston, her special attorney to execute a deed or deeds of two lots in Spencer, Worcester County, one containing $53\frac{1}{2}$ acres and the other 44 acres, being the lots assigned to her at the division of Doctor John Clarke's lands among the other heirs, 20 October 1744. The instrument was witnessed by her daughter Sarah Greenwood and Belcher Noyes, son of Doctor Oliver and Ann (Belcher) Noyes. About 1770-73, Mrs. Sarah Greenwood sold to John Southgate for £26:13:4, one-fifth part of her two upland lots and one lot of meadow in Spencer, viz.: "Nos. 62 and 78, originally laid out and drawn on the right of John Clarke, Esq., and is that part of said upland lots drawn for my share in the division of said lots, being No. 5 containing about 100 acres, and

my share in the meadow being in common with the other shares, and also all my right in the cedar-swamp."

At the time of her decease Mrs. Greenwood was in Falmouth (Portland), Maine, visiting her son, John. Her tombstone in the southwest end of the old East Cemetery of this town is of dark slate with the usual figure of a winged death's head roughly carved at the top; it bears the following inscription:

"In memory of
Mrs. Sarah Greenwood
Widow of Isaac Greenwood
late Hollisian Professor
of Mathematics at Cambridge
died May 23d, 1776
Aged 68 years."

Children of Isaac and Sarah (Clarke) Greenwood:

13. I. Isaac ⁴, b. 9, bapt. 10 May 1730; m. 1757 Mary I'ans; d. 18 October 1803.
- II. Sarah, b. 8, bapt. 12 September 1731 at the First Church of Cambridge; d. unmarried. Her tombstone in the East Cemetery, Portland, Maine, bears this inscription: "Here lies Buried / the Body of / Mrs. Sarah Greenwood / of Boston / who died July 28 / 1773 / aged forty-two years." The Essex Gazette (Salem) 7 August 1773 says: "At Falmouth, Casco Bay, Mrs. Sarah Greenwood, aged thirty-six (sic) years, Daughter of the late Mr. Isaac Greenwood, Professor of Mathematics in Boston."
14. III. John, b. 29 March, bapt. 1 April 1733; m. 2 November 1762 Mercy Clarke; d. ———.
- IV. Thales, bapt. at the First Church of Cambridge 23 March 1735; m. 1 January 1761 Mary Livermore; d. August 1766. Family tradition relates that he received a liberal education and was a teacher of mathematics at Newport, R. I. He is doubtless the Thales Greenwood who married, 1 January 1761, Mary Livermore, the ceremony being performed by Reverend Samuel Haden at the South Church in Portsmouth, N. H. She was born 24 November 1737, daughter of Judge Matthew Livermore by his wife Mary, daughter of Reverend Nathaniel and Sarah (Purkiss) Rogers, of Portsmouth. After her father's death she occupied his house in Portsmouth for some years.¹ Thales Greenwood was an

¹ Livermore Family of America; N. E. H. & G. Reg., Vol. 82, 288; Rambles About Portsmouth, by Charles W. Booster (1873), 1st Series.

Episcopalian. His grandniece, Mary (40), the widow of Reverend Samuel Barrett of Roxbury, Mass., in 1864 wore a mourning ring with the almost illegible inscription "T. Greenwood, August 1766, ae. 29." His death is confirmed by a letter, dated 22 September 1766, from Mrs. Devereux of Marblehead to her son, John Greenwood (10) of London. Thales' widow administered his estate in October 1766. There is no record of any children.

15. V. Elizabeth,⁴ bapt. 1 May 1737; m. 13 September 1765 William Holland; d. 11 September 1783.

FOURTH GENERATION

8. SAMUEL⁴ GREENWOOD (*Samuel³ (5), Samuel², Nathaniel¹*) b. 18, bapt. 22 May 1720; m. 10 November 1746 **Martha Brown**; d. circa 1775.

Samuel Greenwood was baptized at the Old North Church, Boston. He graduated from Harvard College in 1739. When Governor Belcher resigned the chief chair of state in August 1741, and retired to Milton, it appears that Samuel Greenwood was residing in Belcher's family as private secretary. The ex-Governor sent a letter by him in December 1741 to Major Samuel Sewall inviting him and Colonel Jacob Wendell to dine with him the next day. Not hearing from the gentlemen, he wrote by another person to be informed "when they would be up," and on 21 December 1741 he again wrote to Major Sewall¹ by Samuel Greenwood saying, "I send this messenger on purpose to bring Colonel Wendell and you over tomorrow." The gentlemen referred to were assisting Belcher in arranging his private affairs which were then in great confusion. His means having become much reduced while in office, it is probable that the ex-Governor soon after found that a secretary was not a necessary member of his household, for he writes to Colonel Wendell² from Milton, 30 August 1742 (about a year before he returned to London by way of the mastships) as follows: "I have once & again asked your kind regards to the young gentleman that brings you this, who is sober, diligent and good tempered, and (as you see by these letters) writes a good hand and is capable of assisting any gentleman who wants help in his counting House. You are so full of benevolence, not only to your own relations, but to mankind in general, that I know you will serve him if you can; and as he is quite out of all business, it will be an act of great goodness & generosity in you if

¹ Son of Stephen Sewall, of Newbury. He died in 1757, ae. 68.

² A rich merchant of Boston, who died in 1761, ae. 70, great-grandfather of Dr. Oliver Wendell Holmes and Wendell Phillips.

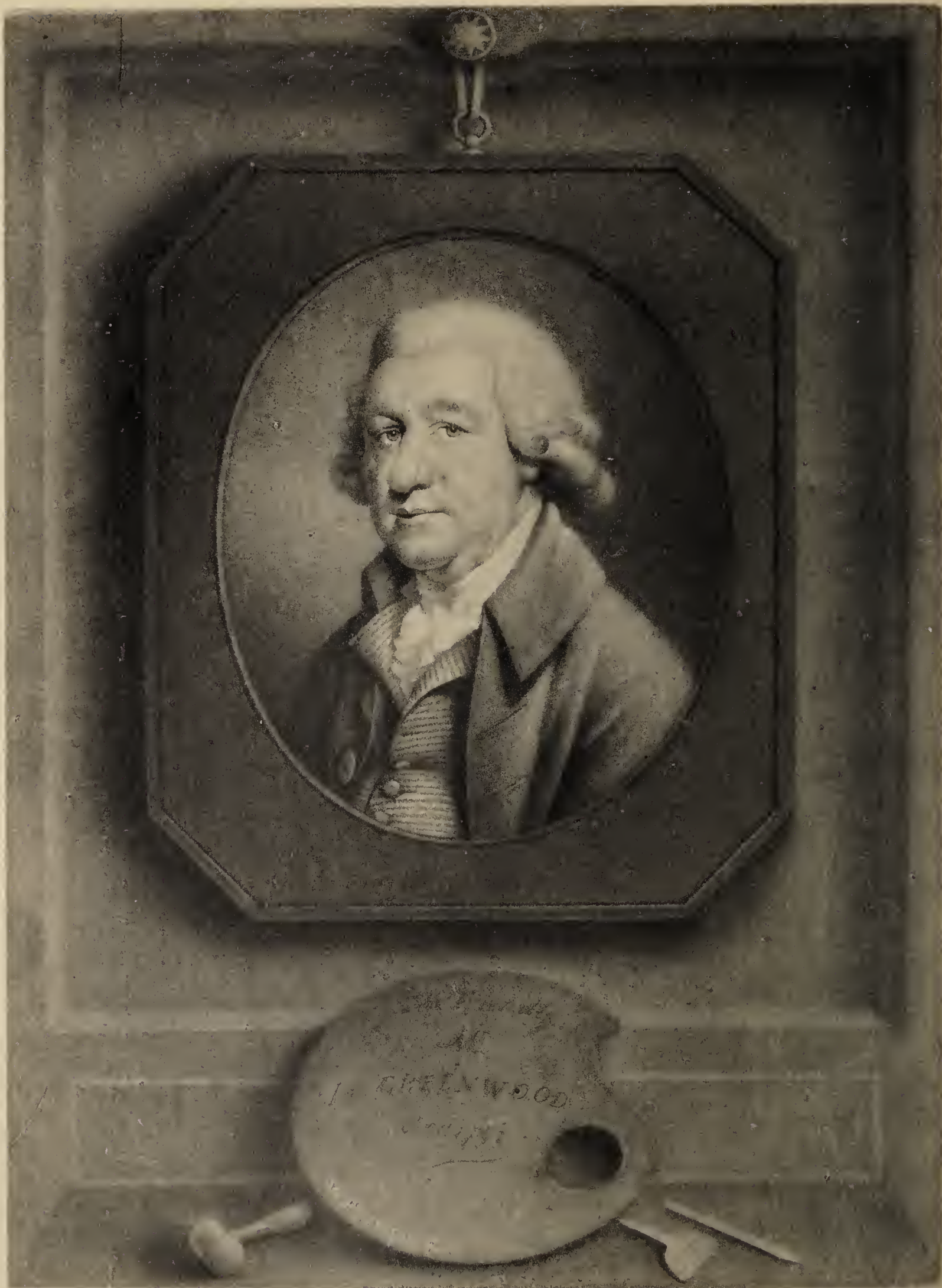
anything fall in your power for his imployment. . . . P. S. Altho' I have already spoke to you in favour of the young gentleman (Mr. S. Greenwood) who brings you this, you will give me leave to renew my request in his behalf. He is sober, diligent, good tempered and writes a good hand, and is capable of assisting any gentleman in his counting house, and as he is out of all imployment, it will be an act of great goodness in you to serve him by recommendation, or other ways if it may fall in your way & you'll oblige your ready friend & Serv't.—Jona. Belcher.”¹

Of Samuel Greenwood's subsequent career little is known. When Belcher was Governor of New Jersey his secretary was Jeremiah C. Russell, later a prothonotary of Sussex County in that province. In March 1741/2 Samuel Greenwood, with his stepmother, Mrs. Mary (Charnock) Greenwood, was appointed an administrator on the estate of his late father, Mr. Samuel Greenwood of Boston. In 1743 he was a subscriber to Reverend Charles Chauncey's *Seasonable Thoughts on the State of Religion in New England*. He married 10 November 1746 Martha Brown, the ceremony being performed by Reverend Roger Price in King's Chapel. She was the daughter of Robert Brown, distiller of Boston, who was born 20 August 1695, the son of William and Mary (Jacklin) Brown; and whose wife Martha was a granddaughter of Abraham Blish, Jr., of Boston, and his wife Martha. Abraham Blish, Jr., was one of the founders of the Brattle Street Church.

Samuel Greenwood's name appears on the settlement of his father's estate, filed 1 December 1747, as a claimant for the £20 left him in 1721 by the will of his grandfather, Samuel Greenwood, to be given to him when of age. Nothing further has been learned as to this Samuel Greenwood. He is starred as dead in the Harvard College Catalogue, 1776.

9. BENJAMIN⁴ GREENWOOD (*Samuel*³ (5), *Samuel*², *Nathaniel*¹) b. 30 May, bapt. 3 June 1722; m. (intentions 9 April 1756) **Mary Melendy**; d. 1760.

¹ Belcher Mss. Mass. Hist. Soc.



JOHN GREENWOOD OF BOSTON AND LONDON, 1727-1792
Painter and Mezzotinter

From a portrait in mezzotint by W. Pether
"The friendly Mr. John Greenwood"

In a receipt book of Thomas Hancock is found the following: "Boston, January 9, 1748, Recev'd of Thomas Hancock, Esq. Sixty Eight pounds Sixteen Shillings Old Tenor in full for Mr. Stephen Apthorp. (Signed) Benj'n. Greenwood."

Marriage intentions were recorded in Boston 9 April 1756 to Mary Melendy, b. 17, bapt. 29 April 1733, daughter of Thomas and Lydia Melendy. Thomas Melendy, born 13 November 1707, had a second wife, Mary Wakum, whom he married 19 June 1741. He was admitted to the New North Church 17 March 1728/9, and was a son of William Melendy of Charlestown, whose wife Sarah died 12 February 1743/4, aged seventy years, and was interred in Copp's Hill Burying Ground.

Benjamin Greenwood was a corporal in Captain Richard Atkins' company, Colonel Joseph Williams' regiment, serving from 3 April to 24 September 1758 in the campaign under Major General Abercrombie against the French at Forts Carillon and Frederic (Ticonderoga and Crown Point). The regiment, in which his uncle, Joseph Greenwood, also served, participated in the unsuccessful attack of July 7th on the French works. Benjamin was reported "discharged Sept. 16." His stepmother, Mrs. Mary Devereux of Marblehead, in a letter of 27 October 1760 to her son, John Greenwood (10) in Amsterdam, mentions the deaths of his brother, Benjamin, and his cousin, Samuel White of Medford.

Child of Benjamin and Mary (Melendy) Greenwood:

16. I. Miles⁵, b. August 1758; m. 21 March 1782 Charity Bemis; d. 20 February 1823.

10. JOHN⁴ GREENWOOD (*Samuel³ (5), Samuel², Nathaniel¹*) b. 7, bapt. 10 December 1727; m. 17 December 1769 **Frances Stevens¹**; d. 16 September 1792.

John Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at the Old North Church. In 1742, just after his father's death, when scarcely fifteen years of age, he was apprenticed to Mr. Thomas Johnston of Boston, an artist in water colors, heraldic painting,

¹ Harleian Soc. Pub., Vol. XI, 192.

engraving and japanning. He engraved some book plates and painted an escutcheon and arms for the funeral of Honorable William Clark. His son writes: "After two or three years spent in the duties of his business, his genius showed itself. . . . His company was sought and his time occupied in painting the portraits of his friends. I think I have heard him say that he did not remain long with Mr. Johnston after this period. His fame was not confined to his own town, but extended all over America; and Mr. Benjamin West, several years afterwards, upon his acquaintance with him in London, said he had heard so much of him that he felt a greater desire to see and know him than any other person."

Among the works of Mr. Greenwood still preserved in Boston and vicinity are portraits of John Cutler, Honorable Benjamin Gerrish of Salem and his wife Margaret (Cabot) Gerrish, Reverend Samuel Phillips of Andover, and Doctor Ezekiel Hersey of Hingham. The portrait of John Cutler (formerly owned by William Appleton, Esq.) represents him as a young man seated at a musical instrument, and bears the name of the artist but no date. The Gerrish portraits were painted in 1747 when Gerrish was thirty-seven years old.¹ The Phillips portrait is signed "J. Greenwood, pinx't" and was held by the late Jonathan Phillips; it has been engraved for Bond's *Watertown Genealogies*. The portrait of Doctor Hersey is ascribed to Greenwood, and in 1877 was hung in Memorial Hall at Harvard. It represents the Doctor sitting "in dressing-gown and slippers, looking like a mild astrologer."² The New England Historic Genealogical Society has a portrait of Ephraim Turner by John Greenwood, and another of Turner and one of his son, Thomas, supposed to be by the same artist. Another portrait painted by "J. Greenwood, Boston, 1749" represents Mrs. Elizabeth (Fulford) Welshman, the widow of Captain William Welshman, mariner, who died at sea in 1772.

In 1750 John Greenwood purchased from Benjamin Rolfe of Haverhill some 150 acres of land at Lunenburg, Worcester Co.,

¹ In 1877 in the possession of Francis H. Lee of Salem.

² The N. Y. Evening Post, August 2, 1876.

Mass. In the deed he is styled "of Boston, painter." He sold this land for £20 to John Moffett, of Boston, 25 October 1752, and three weeks later left Boston, sailing for the Dutch Colony of Surinam in the snow, *Rebecca*, arriving there on the 16th of December. In a journal of the voyage he says: "New style November 16, 1752, set sail from the end of Clark Wharf about 8 o'clock, from whence we had three cheers from a number of Spectators which made the Heavens ring again; but poor I could scarce join with them being almost drowned in tears from parting with my friends. But being animated by the first shout I made a shift to hollow stoutly; the others and I soon found that my tears were like the Wing'd Cloud, etc. Everything appears very pleasant—the wind fair and enough of it at S.W., which looked likely to last. At 10 o'clock we came abreast to the lighthouse, took leave of the Pilot, and made sail. Set our Spritsail, Trisail, Mainsail and Staysails and were crowding her along as fast as possible; but Alas! how fickle is the wind,—Off comes a squall from the Shore which makes all smack again: 'Rye! Masser: I see no such before.' It just gave us time enough to receive it—get the ship before the wind,—the Sails all down on the Cap. The height of the Whirlwind ran ahead of us about twenty yards, which, had it taken us, would have split our sails to pieces."

He had long determined to spend some time in Europe, where he could consult the works of the great masters whose celebrity urged him onward in a pursuit wherein he hoped to attain success. It is not quite clear why he chose first to visit the northerly shores of South America, but certainly his juvenile productions would be better received there than among the cultured people of Europe accustomed to the works of the best artists. While in Surinam he executed 115 portraits for which he received prices amounting to over 8,000 guilders of Holland. His son writes that he left Surinam "with a high reputation as an artist, much esteemed and valued for his personal character and social qualities, taking with him 3,000 guineas, a larger sum then than it would be thought now." He has been described at this time as "of a tall, well-propor-

tioned, manly figure, and handsome countenance, and as quickly gaining friends by his abilities, agreeable manners and amiable temper."

With an ardent desire to perfect himself in the art of mezzotinting, John Greenwood quitted the Dutch Colony 17 April, arriving at Amsterdam 19 May 1758. Here he studied with Michael Elgersma. He finished some two dozen portraits in crayon and oil, and did several subjects in mezzotint, some of which were heightened by etching. In 1760 he produced his own portrait, a tinted drawing, which is now in the New York Public Library.¹ He made many pleasant acquaintances among the artists of Holland and was spoken of, not only for his social qualities, but also for his skill and rapidity of execution with the pencil, and was instrumental in the reëstablishment of the Holland Academy of Art. Among the friends he gained were John Blackwood, an English merchant who dealt largely in paintings, and Captain William Baillie, an engraver and noted connoisseur. In September 1762 he was engaged in purchasing paintings for Sir Lawrence Dundas, Bart.

John Greenwood left Amsterdam 25 July 1763 in company with Mr. Peter Fouquet, Jr., and passing through Antwerp and Brussels reached Paris in ten days, from which city they started for Calais on 11 September. From Mr. Greenwood's memorandum books it is quite evident that the trip was one combining pleasure with business; they visited the public and private galleries enroute, were hospitably entertained by many of the leading artists, and picked up a number of excellent paintings with which to tempt the British market, where a revival in the collection of works of art had lately shown itself. They arrived in London 15 September, and we gather an idea of his activities there from the following extracts from his journal. On 6 October he writes: "At Home ye morning drawing, began ye head of Rembrandt's and went at 3 o'clock with Mr. Miller to Richmond, about 10 miles from London,"

¹ Etchings and Mezzotints by John Greenwood, collected by the author, and presented by his heirs to the New York Public Library.

etc. Tuesday, 18 October: "Staid at home all ye morning, Dined with all ye Artists at ye Turk's Head, it being ye celebration of ye Festival of St. Luke, sup'd at Do.—and returned at 12." On the 26th, after considerable trouble, he got some of his paintings from France out of the Customhouse. Saturday, 5 November: "Went to Mr. Blackwood's and rode with Reynolds to ye Foundling Hospital, Saw ye pictures and dined there with 80 Artists and others, being ye festival day of ye Artists,—retired at 10 o'clock." On the 8th, he got some more of his boxes out of the Customs. They included four paintings of Lucas van Uden, for which the sum of £153:8:8 was paid. On the 19th November, he attended the sale of Lord (Earl) Waldegrove's effects, that nobleman having died a few months before. 24 November: "At home all ye morning, dined at MacArdell's¹ and paid him for (Jan.) Punt's plate, etc. (150) prints £23:5:0." Friday, 25th: "Went into ye City, Dined at New England Coffy-house with ye Americans, Saltfish," which ceremony he seems to have religiously performed each succeeding week. By the 19th, he had finished the mezzotint plate on which he was engaged, and notes: "Recv. (for) 2 doz. Rembrandt's Father at 1/6—£1:16:0." The next day, he notes: "Rec'd. £10:10:0 (from) Boydell for my Plate." Friday, the 23rd, he again regaled himself on "Saltfish with ye N. England men at ye Turk's Head."

At the close of the year John Greenwood returned to Paris, executing various commissions, among which was the purchase of a "peruke" for Mons. Smibert, "le meme que dernièrement fait, dans la rue de Tournon près du Palais du Luxembourg." In January 1764 he painted the portrait of a Miss Lormell. He reached London again early in February 1764, in company with the Chevalier Stapleton, bringing another lot of paintings which he had purchased for himself and Mr. Fouquet. He sold the following pictures to Sir Lawrence Dundas, at the prices quoted: A small Vanloo, £16; a large van de Velde, £200; 2 Wouvermans, £110; and a Teniers, £90. On April 1st he announced that all his pictures were sold. In May and

¹ James MacArdell, mezzotint engraver, of Irish birth; d. 1765, ae. 55.

September he was again in Amsterdam, returning with a cabinet of birds and more pictures, which he sold early in February 1765.

At this time there had been existing for some thirty years in the metropolis a Society of Artists of Great Britain and Ireland who had an Academy in St. Martin's Lane. This was the immediate successor of Sir James Thornhill's private academy which he had opened in his own house about 1724, on the failure of his attempt to get a Royal Academy established. The members had given an exhibition of their works in the spring of 1760 in the Strand, opposite Beaufort's Buildings, at the rooms of the "Society for the Encouragement of Arts, Manufactures, and Commerce in Great Britain." In the following year the exhibition took place in the "Great Room" of Mr. Cock, an auctioneer, in Spring Garden, Charing Cross, and here it continued to be held for some years. It was suggested by Hogarth in 1761 that the society be called the "Free Professors of Painting, Sculpture and Architecture." A Royal Charter was granted to the society 26 January 1765, and it was known thereafter as "The Incorporated Society of Artists of Great Britain." During the succeeding years John Greenwood, who had reached London in the fall of 1763, displayed a number of his paintings at the exhibitions given, and in March 1765 he was elected a Fellow of the Society. Subsequently a somewhat indiscriminate admission to membership in the Incorporated Society gave rise to an adverse party and led to the founding of the Royal Academy in 1768. The Academy had a membership limited to forty artists, which was later extended, Sir Joshua Reynolds being chosen the first president. Mr. Greenwood continued with the parent Society.

In 1767 John Greenwood exhibited "A Head in Crayon." At the ninth exhibition of 1768, he placed on view his mezzotint after the original of Frans van Mieris in the Hague Gallery, being a portrait of that artist and his wife in which he is pinching the ears of his little dog. A larger dog is at the woman's knees, near a table. Quincy, in his *History of Harvard College*, speaks of "two curious Egyptian mummies for the Museum"

received from Mr. Greenwood of London. The latter, under date of 1 August 1769, in some memoranda of his life, notes a "letter of thanks" from the College, followed in the succeeding month by one from Mr. John Winthrop, the Hollisian Professor of Mathematics.

John Greenwood was married, 17 December 1769, by Reverend Mr. Vincent, at St. George's Church, Hanover Square, to Frances Stevens of that parish, whom he first saw the 4th of June previous. She was born 18 January 1744, the eldest daughter of William and Frances (Scrivens) Stevens of Northampton, England. In the marriage license Mr. Greenwood is called "of St. James, Westminster."

About the year 1770 the well-known patron of art, Alderman Boydell, held an "exhibition of drawings from many of the most capital pictures in England" at Mr. Ford's Great Room in the Haymarket. These were published in the form of engravings, the three volumes containing fifty prints in mezzotint, including Nos. 267 and 268 by Mr. Greenwood, being *The Happy Family*, after van Herp and *Old Age*, after van Eckhout, to cost six shillings each. Mr. Greenwood had been and was still issuing most excellent mezzotints, including portraits and general subjects, some after his own design and others after Rembrandt, Teniers, Metzu, Verkolje, Buys, Hone, etc. Special attention may be called to his plate of *Mozé Henriques* which was executed in Holland in 1761 after a portrait by himself; this is heightened by etching. Ten years later, we have the superior mezzotint of *Miss Amelia Hone* holding a teacup, from a portrait by her father, Mr. Nathaniel Hone. Among other of his works might be mentioned the heads of Whitfield and Wesley in 1769 and 1770.

From this time on he devoted more of his time to his business as art dealer, for which his knowledge of languages and acquaintance on the continent rendered him peculiarly well fitted. Accordingly, we find him quitting London, 14 July 1771, for a journey in Holland and France on behalf of his patron John Stuart, Earl of Bute. His notebook filled with numerous sketches taken during the tour, with some memo-

randa added by his wife who accompanied him, is still preserved. In the summer of 1772 he was again in France and visited Rouen, Paris, etc. His change of occupation did not lessen his interest in the Society of which he was a member, and at their fourteenth exhibition held in 1773 at their New Room, near Exeter Exchange, he placed on view a piece entitled *A Gipsy Fortune-Teller*, done in Crayons. He was now located on Margaret Street, Cavendish Square, having moved there early in 1771, and his name has the suffix "F. S. A." The next year, 1774, he exhibited two paintings—*Palaemon and Lavinia* from Thomson's *Seasons*, and a *Full Length Portrait of a Young Lady*; in 1775, *Portrait of a Lady in Crayons*; in 1776, two pictures of a *Boy's Head*.

Copley, who had left New England in June 1774, enjoyed the hospitality of Benjamin West during a short stay in London, and while there received a visit from Sir Joshua Reynolds before setting out for Italy. From Rome, 7 May 1775, he addressed a letter to John Greenwood which appears in *Copley's Life*, by Apthorp. In December following, he was back in London and, a quarterly general meeting of the Society of Artists having been held on the 5th at the Old Slaughter Coffee House, it was resolved "that Mr. Greenwood do wait on Mr. Copley—requesting the continuance of his attachment to this Society." Copley, however, pursued what appeared to him the better course and sent a "Conversation," as a group of portraits was then called, to the Academy Exhibition of 1776. He was elected an Associate in November of that year and an Academician in 1779. Mr. Greenwood was at this time a Director of the Society of Artists and so continued almost up to the time of his death; he also held other important positions. The prosperity of the Society of Artists was now on the wane. After 1791 the Society gave way before its more powerful and aristocratic rival, the Royal Academy, with whom its papers and records were deposited in October 1836 by the last surviving member, Mr. Robert Pollard. It was at the twenty-second exhibition in 1790 that Mr. Greenwood displayed his last painting, *A Landscape and Figures*; it represents the

"Seven Sisters," a circular clump of ancient elms at Tottenham, embracing a view of the artist's summer cottage with himself, on horseback, and his wife and children. It is a large painting measuring 4' by 2' 8'', and it is still in the possession of the family of his grandson, the late John Danforth Greenwood of Motueka, New Zealand.

In October 1774 John Greenwood visited Germany in company with Mr. Bissel, where he purchased the collection of the famous general Count Johann Matthias Von Schulembourg of Zell, and also that of Baron Steinberg. The next summer he was again in Holland and Germany.

In 1776 Mr. Greenwood was occupying the rooms which had belonged to Ford in the Haymarket; a few years later he removed to Little Queen Street, and in 1783 to Leicester Square where he built a commodious Room adjoining his dwelling house, which communicated with Whitecombe Street. Here in January 1786 he began a forty nights' sale of the large collection of engraved portraits belonging to Joseph Gulston, M.P., and in April 1790 he sold off at the Golden Head in Leicester Square (the residence of the artist, Hogarth), for the benefit of Mrs. Hogarth, a number of pictures and prints executed by her late husband. Among these was the *Sigismonda* painted in 1758, which was bought in by Boydell for 56 guineas; fifty years later it brought 400 guineas. Shortly after the death of Sir Joshua Reynolds, who had been a near neighbor, residing at 47 Leicester Square, Mr. Greenwood disposed of a great quantity of the duplicate prints of the Italian and Flemish schools, from which Sir Joshua had been accustomed to derive assistance.

Mr. John Greenwood's death occurred at Margate, Kent, and is thus referred to in the *Gentleman's Magazine*: "September 16, 1792—At Margate, Mr. Greenwood, auctioneer of Leicester-square. He will be sincerely lamented by a numerous circle of friends, to whom he was justly dear by the inflexible integrity of his conduct and the kind and interesting simplicity of his manners." He was buried at Margate 20 September 1792, and administration was granted 8 October 1793 to the widow in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, London. His portrait, a

half length in mezzotint, by W. Pether, was later published. It is inscribed, "the Friendly Mr. John Greenwood," and bears the insignia of his occupations—an artist's pallet and brushes, and an auctioneer's mallet. Another portrait, three quarter length, by Lemuel Abbot, a miniature by Henry Eldridge and miniatures of himself and wife by Grimaldi are in the possession of the family of his grandson, John Danforth Greenwood.

John Greenwood had perhaps imbibed some taste for heraldic matters from his early teaching in Boston, and on the title page of a book containing some notes of family history he had drawn the arms of the Greenwoods of Norwich, England. His son John, however, substituted the arms and crest of the Greenwoods of Greenwood-Lee, co. York, impaling them with Charnock and Stevens quarterly, viz.: 1 and 4 argent, on a bend sable 3 cross-crosslets of the field, for Charnock; and 2 and 3 party per chevron, azure and argent, in chief two falcons with wings expanded or, for Stevens; being the family bearings of his grandmother and mother.

After her husband's decease, the widow resided for a time on Villiers Street, in the parish of St. Martin in the Fields, co. Middlesex, and afterwards at Barnet, in the same county. She died at Turnham-Green, then a hamlet in the parish of Chiswick, 31 March 1808, "without a sigh, with the tranquility of an infant," writes her son. Her remains were interred in the churchyard of St. Nicholas, at Chiswick, in a grave one foot to the south side of Hogarth's tomb. Administration was granted to her son, John, 25 November 1808, in London.

Children of John and Frances (Stevens) Greenwood:

- I. Charnock ⁵ Gladwin, b. 27 October, bapt. 26 November 1770 at St. George's Church, Hanover Square, London. July 1, 1795 he was appointed Ensign in Colonel Oliver Nicoll's regiment raised to serve in the West Indies. He sailed from Gosport 4 October 1795, and died of fever 18 July 1796 at Grenada, W. I., being then a lieutenant in the 68th Regiment.
17. II. John, b. 5 October 1772; m. 22 April 1802 Mary Ann Symmes; d. 1 June 1815.
- III. Frances, b. 5 March 1774; d. 6 March 1791 at Clapham, Surrey.

18. IV. James⁵, b. 20 May 1775; m. 30 October 1806 Elizabeth Carr; d. 30 January 1816.
 19. V. Samuel Adam, b. 20 February 1780; d. 21 November 1810.

11. ELIZABETH⁴ GREENWOOD (*Samuel³ (5), Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 21, bapt. 24 December 1732; m. 16 June, 1763 **Captain Peter Green**; d. June 1811.

Elizabeth Greenwood was born in Boston and accompanied her mother to Marblehead on her mother's third marriage to Captain Humphrey Devereux. Her husband, Peter Green, was a mariner of Marblehead. He was baptized at that place 2 July 1721, the son of Peter and Charity (Tucker) Green. He married first, 25 July 1744, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Harris of Marblehead whose estate was divided in 1751.¹ Captain Green bought a pew in the New Meeting House at Marblehead in 1764. He died there in December 1803, aged eighty-three, "for many years a sea-commander & of established integrity."² Elizabeth was probably the Mrs. Elizabeth Green who died in Boston June 1811, aged seventy-nine.³

Children of Peter and Elizabeth (Greenwood) Green:

- I. Mary⁵ Green, b. 11 January 1766; d. 28 June 1795.
- II. Peter Green, bapt. 2 April 1769; m. 18 September 1791 Mary Goss.
- III. Hannah Symmes Green, bapt. 20 May 1770; d. young.
- IV. Hannah Symmes Green, bapt. 26 January 1772.

12. HANNAH⁴ GREENWOOD (*Samuel³ (5), Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), bapt. 5 October 1740; m. 21 March 1763 **Captain Ebenezer Symmes**; d. 16 April 1768.

She was baptised at the Old North Church. Her husband was born in Boston 6 January 1737, son of Andrew and Hannah Symmes,⁴ and brother of Colonel Andrew Symmes, who was a friend and aide-de-camp of Governor Hancock. Captain Ebenezer Symmes was a mariner, commanding a ship running between London and Boston. He belonged to the Society of the Sons of Liberty. His wife died 16 April 1768, and Captain

¹ Salem Prob. Lib., 100, 138.

² Boston Gazette, 19 December 1803.

³ 78 N. E. H. & G. Reg. 411.

⁴ Vinton's Symmes Memorial (1873).

Symmes married, second, Mary Ann Stevens of Turnham-Green, London, whose sister, Frances, had married John Greenwood (10). The only child of Captain Symmes by his second marriage was Mary Ann Symmes, born in Boston 15 August 1775, who married 22 April 1802 her cousin, John Greenwood, Jr. (17), of London. Captain Symmes died intestate 1776.

His widow, Mary Ann (Stevens) Symmes, came to Boston and on 21 September 1779 became the third wife of her late husband's brother, Colonel Andrew Symmes. He was born 19 March 1735; married (1) 20 October 1763 Lydia Gale; married (2) Mary Holmes, who died before August 1774. By his first wife, he had a daughter, Lydia Symmes, who married, 2 July 1795, Jonathan Snelling. Their son, Andrew Symmes Snelling, born in Boston 19 July 1797, a merchant who came to New York, was the father of Frederick Greenwood Snelling.

Child of Captain Ebenezer and Hannah (Greenwood) Symmes:

I. Mary Charnock ⁵ Symmes, b. 11 December 1765; d. 1767.

13. ISAAC ⁴ GREENWOOD (*Isaac* ³ (7), *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 9, bapt. 10 May 1730; m. 1757 **Mary I'ans**; d. 18 October 1803.

Isaac Greenwood, Jr., was born in Cambridge, Mass., 9 May 1730,¹ though in a letter from Dedham, dated 31 May 1800, which he wrote to his son, John, in New York, he says: "I was 70 years old the 25th of this month." He was baptized in the First Church. Of his early education we learn nothing, yet he may have served an apprenticeship with Deacon Thomas Greenough, mathematical instrument maker of Boston, who died 1 May 1785, aged seventy-five years. They were related, inasmuch as Greenough's wife, Martha, a daughter of William Clarke, was a first cousin of Isaac's mother.

Mr. Greenwood pursued the business of mathematical instrument maker, ivory turner, importer of hardware and umbrella factor; he also carried on dentistry to a limited degree. In

¹ 1 Cambridge V. R., 309.



ISAAC GREENWOOD.
of Boston
1730-1803

1771 he advertises in the *Boston Gazette* from May to August as "Isaac Greenwood, Turner," at whose shop located at the North End, "next door to Dr. Clark's" on Fore Street (a continuation of Ann or Fish Street), "Umbrilloes are made and sold. . . . Ladies may be supplied with all sizes, so small as to suit misses of six or seven years of age, and as low as eight shillings 1.m. apiece. He has oyl cloth and near jointed ditto for men. He mends and covers old umbrilloes, and sells new sticks for ditto." This advertisement had the head and bust of a lady with a parasol over her, somewhat similar to the one in the *Centinel* in 1788. It must have been about this time that the rare Paul Revere print, an illustration of which appears herein through the courtesy of the American Antiquarian Society at Worcester, Mass., which now owns the original, was used as a business card by Isaac Greenwood.

The umbrello or umbrella, an article of Eastern luxury, found its way to Rome and was long in use throughout modern Italy, especially among horsemen, as a protection against the heat of the sun. Adopted by other countries along the Levant, it passed from Spain and Portugal to their American colonies. In France the terms parapluie and parasol were adopted. The umbrella is mentioned by Ben Johnson and other English writers in the seventeenth century as an article of luxury. The *Glossographica Angl. Nova*, 1707, and early English dictionaries described it as "a sort of Skreen that is held over the Head for preserving from the Sun or Rain, also a wooden Frame covered with Cloth or Stuff to keep off the Sun from a Window"; the "New Eng. Dic. 1731 by J. K." limits its use to women. Some of the English coffee-houses, however, kept one for the use of their customers—a heavy, unwieldy article with cane ribs, covered with waxed cloth or oiled silk; in some churches one was kept for the minister's use at funerals in wet weather. About 1750 Jonas Hanway, the philanthropist and traveller, returning from Persia, made himself conspicuous by carrying a parapluie through the streets of the metropolis; a quarter of a century later, Edward Oxnard says in his journal: "obliged to borrow an umbrella to shelter myself from the rain. It is an article much

used here (England) for that purpose by ladies and gentlemen. At Bath they are contrived in connection with a walking-stick so as to be very handy." Long before this, however, the article had been in use in the English Colonies of North America; about 1730 mention is made of a "Tycken umbrella" being among the personal effects of Governor John Montgomerie of New York at his residence in the Fort. Before its general introduction, however, small parasols formed of oiled muslin of various colors imported from India and called "Kitisols," were used by some ladies in America though, curiously enough, considering the name, for rainy weather only.

In the *Continental Journal and Weekly Advertiser* of 20 April 1780, the following notice shows that Isaac Greenwood was beginning to turn his attention to dental work:

"Gentlemen and Ladies that may want Artificial Teeth, may have them made and fixed in the neatest manner, without the least pain by Isaac Greenwood, Ivory-Turner, at his house in the Main Street,¹ between the Old South and Seven-Star Lane, at the South End of Boston; they help the Speech as becoming as the natural ones.

☞ "Ladies, wax rots your Teeth and Gums, throw it away. Come and have your Teeth cleansed, and if done in time, saves them from rotting and parting from the Gums.

"N. B. Said Greenwood continues to make Artificial Leggs and Hands, Turns in Ivory, Bone, Silver and Wood. Makes Fifes, German Flutes, Hautboys, etc. etc.

☞ "Ladies please send your Umbrelloes to be mended and cover'd."

Later, he advertises as ivory turner, dentist, etc., from his shop in Washington Street, corner of Franklin, all kinds of articles made of ivory; cash given for "live teeth" and sea horse teeth.

Isaac Greenwood was the first of his name to take up the profession of dentistry, which was in its beginning at that time. In the light of a present-day specialized and scientific dental

¹ On Marlborough Street, between Milk and Summer Streets.



MARY (I'ANS) GREENWOOD,
Wife of Isaac Greenwood.
1726-1820

From a portrait by William Lovett

profession, his methods appear crude and primitive, but he naturally employed the methods and appliances then at hand. It will be found later that others of the name followed in his steps, including four sons, two of whom took leading positions in their profession in New York and Boston.

In 1757 Isaac Greenwood married Mary I'ans.¹ She was born 15 May 1726.² The following confused traditional account relative to the I'ans family was obtained from Mrs. Jane Weaver (Greenwood) Langdon (35): "The mother of Mary I'ans was thrice married; her first husband, — Parker, was the father of Captain Parker,³ who commanded one of the earliest, if not the first East Indiaman that entered Boston harbor—he wore a gold-laced hat, cocked of course; the second husband, — I'ans, was sent to settle some business in Ireland, or was an officer in the garrison there, where his daughter, Mary, was born (this part is doubtless correct, as her friends used to tease her about her Irish blood); her father returned to England when she was some eight months old; the third husband was probably an officer in some garrison town, as Mrs. Mary (I'ans) Greenwood was accustomed to speak of the band which, when a little girl, she had heard playing while the family were dining. Mary I'ans, after her arrival at Boston and previous to her marriage, lived at Nahant. She came out to this country on the ship of her stepbrother, Captain Parker, accompanied by her two sisters or stepsisters, one of whom, Martha, married Thomas Walker, merchant, and removed to Montreal, Canada; the other married Robert Woolsey, merchant of Quebec." Mrs. Mary (Greenwood) Gay (23) of Dedham, in a letter to her brother, John Greenwood (21) of New York, dated 21 April 1816, writes: "If you go to Canada in July you can inquire if Madam Walker is still alive; she is Mother's sister; her son was Judge Walker of Montreal; he is dead; Aunt Woolsey, who used to write me, is dead; her husband Woolsey lives in Quebec."

¹ Their marriage intentions were recorded in the City Register's Office, "Jan. 21, 1757"; probably, as usual, they were married three weeks after. ² Bible record.

³ Probably Robert Jenkins Parker, who was sponsor at the christening of Isaac's first son.

The I'ans arms and the Greenwood arms, drawn on one card, were in the possession of a Miss Barrett of Roxbury in 1860, but the former are unreliable, having been drawn as late as 1840 by some "heraldic quack" in Boston, and taken from Burke's Armory. They were the arms of the I'ans of Whitestone, Bude Haven, Cornwall, "gules on a bend argent 3 Cornish choughs sable" with crest a rampant lion holding an anchor.

The *Boston Gazette* of 12 March 1770, in giving the list of the wounded at "the Boston Massacre," prints the following notice: "Mr. Samuel Maverick, a promising youth of 17 years of age, son of the widow Maverick, and an apprentice to Mr. Greenwood, Ivory-Turner, mortally wounded, a ball went thro' his belly, & was cut out at his back. He died the next morning." i.e. 6 March, 1770. Young Maverick lived with his mother, widow Mary Maverick, at the corner of Union Street and Salt Lane. He was a grandson of John Maverick, importer of lignum-vitae and other hard woods, whose store, the "Cabinet & Chest of Drawers," was on Middle Street, next to property owned by Elizabeth Clarke, who married Colonel Robert Hale of Beverly. Widow Hale died in Boston 23 September 1795, aged eighty-six years, leaving her entire estate to her "beloved kinsman and Nephew Isaac Greenwood of Boston, Gentleman, etc. for his use & improvement the whole of his natural life," and at his death to be equally divided between his widow and children, or the survivors of them.

From 1773 to 1775 Isaac Greenwood resided on Salem Street; his son, John, in his memoirs, speaks of "a church that stood next to my father's garden," while his son, William Pitt, used to point out the locality of the old house on the east side of Salem Street between Tileston Street and Christ Church. It was probably next to this last building.

Pursuant to an Act passed 5 April 1776, Isaac Greenwood was apprehended to be one of the inhabitants of Boston inimical to the interests of the United Colonies and of the Massachusetts Colony. Certain Justices of the Peace were appointed to examine the accused and either hold them to bond for their good behaviour, impeach them for trial, or commit them to jail,

according to the nature and aggravation of their several crimes.¹ But, though Mr. Greenwood favored the royal cause at the outbreak of the Revolution, he took no active part therein; moreover, his wife and many of his connections were staunch patriots, therefore we may believe that he was merely held to bond by the authorities until the departure of the British troops. Soon after the hostilities began, Mr. Greenwood heard that his son, John, had run away from Falmouth (Portland), where he had been sent to stay with his uncle, and that he had joined the rebel army before Boston. Anxious to obtain his release or procure a substitute, he desired his wife to proceed to the American camp for that purpose. On boldly applying to the Governor for a permit to leave the town, Mrs. Greenwood was refused. She immediately declared that "she would go without it, if they fired after her every step she took." She was quite small, but very pretty, and old Gage was so struck by her great spunk and courage that he not only allowed her to leave but sent a guard with her until she was free from danger. Mrs. Greenwood arrived at Cambridge the day before the affair at Bunker Hill, and the next morning beheld her young son for a few minutes only as he was hurrying through to join his company on the field of action, for he had been on a furlough to visit his grand-aunt, widow Hale, at Andover. John refused to quit the army. His mother, after believing him killed in battle, was obliged to remain some time in Cambridge, as she was unable to pass into Boston in conformity with a resolution passed 24 June 1775, although she possessed influential friends and relatives in the Provincial Congress and elsewhere. After the arrival of Washington, and through his intercession it is said, Mrs. Greenwood was allowed to leave the American camp for Boston. She was the only person to whom such a favor was accorded during the siege. On the records of the

¹ The Committee of Correspondence, Inspection & Safety for the Town of Boston, at a meeting 7 August, 1776, "having received information that Ambross Vincent and Isaac Greenwood had behaved unfriendly to their Country, it was voted that a Complaint be entered with the Court of Enquiry and that Deacon Boynton & Joshua Pico (cooper) be mentioned as Witness against them." Records of Court of Inquiry are not preserved in City Clerk's Office. 32 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 45.

Third Provincial Congress, 11 July 1775, is the following entry: "Resolved, That this Congress has no objection to Mrs. Mary Greenwood having a permit to go into Boston." The favor was the more to be appreciated as it had been refused on July 1st to Daniel Murray of Rutland, who petitioned on behalf of his sister and two brothers, although the parties were recommended by the Commander-in-Chief.¹

After the war Mr. Greenwood continued in business for some years. Among the articles enumerated in his invoices from London from 1783 to 1788 are buckle-brushes, tooth-brushes, common fishing rods and rods that form a cane, whip thongs, swish-whips and chaise-whips, waiters round, square and oval, Roman fiddle strings, German flutes, bone-headed rattans, and all kinds of cane ferrules, strings and tassels. From the quantity of the last mentioned, one would suppose that canes and umbrellas were largely manufactured by him.

In the *Columbian Centinel* for the 27th of April 1785, Mr. Greenwood speaks of the "success he has experienced in the dental art," and invites the continuance of patronage at his place of business at 49 Marlborough Street, or at the homes of his customers; and in the same paper for 3rd of May 1788, a similar and even more detailed announcement appears as follows:

"Isaac Greenwood, Dentist, Acquaints the publick that he has Removed from No. 49 to No. 19, Marlborough Street, opposite Messrs. Amory's Store, where he continues to perform the necessary branches of that art, carefully and faithfully Removing every substance tending to destroy the Teeth and Gums. Cures the Scurvy in the Gums, makes the Teeth white, etc. Sells Brushes that are suitable for the Teeth, with a Powder that never fails to recommend itself, at $\frac{1}{4}$ per box. Fixes Natural Teeth on plates of gold or silver, with gold springs, if wanted. Also, substitutes Artificial Teeth of different substances, from 2/ to 6/ each—that give a youthful air to the coun-

¹ A manuscript giving the account in full will be found in the library of the N. E. H. G. Society, Boston, presented by the author in 1859.

Isaac Greenwood IVORY TURNER

Next door to Doct. John Clark's. at the North end
Boston. Turns all Sorts of Work in Ivory. Silver. Brass.
Iron. Horn. Wood &c. Such as Billiard Balls. Teal Boards.
Scalloped & Plain Salvers. Decanter Stands. Pistols & Mortars.
Chocolate Mells. Lemon Squeezers. Walking Sticks. Ivory
& Nut heads & Ferrells for ditto. Ends for Prospective Glasses.
Joints for German Flutes. Large Wooden Cocks for Distillers
Butts. Small ditto for Spirits. Turns Work for Gold-
smiths. Such as Tankards. Cans. Casters. Salts. Iron
Hand Irons for Smiths. Plain & Twisted Bannisters. &
Posts for Stair Cases. & Turretts. Pillars for Frontispieces &
Makes Handles for Coffee Potts. Tea Potts. Chafing dishes
& Warming Pans. Patterns for Goldsmiths & Founders.
Wooden Legs, and many other Articles too many
to be here enumerated with Fidelity & Dispatch at
a very Reasonable Rate. Makes Umbre
= all ces

P. Revere sculp.

BUSINESS CARD OF ISAAC GREENWOOD OF BOSTON Instrument Maker and Ivory Turner

From the Original Print by Paul Revere
Reproduced here by the courtesy of the American Antiquarian Society
of Worcester, Massachusetts

tenance, and Render pronunciation more agreeable and distinct—In a word, both natural and artificial are of such real service as are worthy the attention of every one. He with pleasure attends on those who may incline to employ him, provided they cannot conveniently attend on him, at his House, where he has every accommodation necessary for their reception.

At the same place may be had Oil-Silk, and Ladies' Umbrellas, cheap. Old Umbrellas repaired, oiled, newly covered, etc. Oil silk Caps for bathing, German Flutes, Fifes, Violins, and Strings for ditto. Reeds for hautboys, Men, Boxes and Dice for backgammon, Chess men, Billiard Balls, Ivory Combs, a variety of Canes, by wholesale and retail. Cane Strings, Whips, electrical Machines with apparatus for experiments and medical use, artificial Magnets, etc. etc. etc.

N. B. Said Greenwood offers his services to electerise those who stand in need of that almost universal remedy, at 1/6 each time at his House.

Advise with your physicians."

In Directories, after 1795, we find Isaac Greenwood, Dentist, on Garden Court, and in May of that year he announces his removal from No. 19 Marlborough Street to the North Square, the next house but one to the Northward of the Reverend Doctor Lathrop's, where he continues to practice in the various branches of his profession. In the *Columbian Centinel*, 14 May 1796, the following announcement occurs:

"Umbrella Manufactory, in the street leading from North Square to Fleet Street (Garden Court). Umbrellas are made & sold—old Frames repaired and covered with oil Cloth or Silk—Also at the above Manufactory—Electrical Machines and Medical apparatus made and repaired—also a variety of Turned Work, in ivory and wood. N. B. Electrical Machines, with Medical apparatus to let.

An Apprentice wanted above—a lad of 15 or 16 years of age, and good recommendation."

Under his apprentice Daniel Hewes, the umbrella business was removed in 1798 to No. 55 Marlborough Street. Subsequently, Mr. Greenwood imported hardware, etc., from London, and a book with memoranda of his invoices is still preserved. In 1799 there were only three registered dentists in Boston: Isaac Greenwood, near the Old North Square; his son, William Pitt Greenwood, opposite the head of the Mall, and Josiah Flagg. The Tax List of 1796 gives a description of the property he then owned.

The *New York Star*, 10 November 1837, has the following item: "The first electrical machine which Franklin used he had made at Boston by old Mr. Isaac Greenwood, mathematician, son of Professor Greenwood of Harvard College, and father of the late John Greenwood, dentist of this city." This account was frequently confirmed by John's elder brother, Isaac (20), during his lifetime. In giving credence to this family tradition, we must remember that Isaac Greenwood was not born until 1730, some years after Franklin had left Boston as a young man and gone to Philadelphia. He returned to Boston from time to time, and is said to have made his first experiment there in 1746, and it is quite probable that Isaac Greenwood, then an enterprising lad with a gift for mechanical contrivance, became interested in Franklin's experiments. Especially does it seem very possible that Franklin at an earlier date may have been among those to attend the experimental lectures of Professor Isaac Greenwood of Harvard on mathematics and philosophy.

About the year 1791 the portraits of Mr. and Mrs. Greenwood were painted by William Lovett,¹ artist of Boston, and sent on to their son, John, who had settled in New York. That of Mr. Greenwood represents him with a copy of Hunter on *The Human Teeth* lying open at his left hand, from the forefinger of which swings a pair of spectacles by their crossed bows. The accuracy of the painting as a likeness may be judged by the following incident: John Greenwood had been in

¹ Brother-in-law of Mrs. Mary (Langdon) Greenwood, wife of Doctor William Pitt Greenwood (22). See account of Jane Weaver Greenwood (35).

the habit of holding up his little daughter Jane towards the portrait and telling her to kiss Grandpa, and when, during the ensuing year, Mr. Isaac Greenwood visited New York for the first time since the war, the child, who was playing before the house, ran towards him as he approached, crying for a "kiss, Grandpapa!"—much to the old gentleman's delight, for he had contemplated taking the family by surprise and never expected such a greeting. Mrs. Greenwood's portrait represents a demure, placid old lady in a white cap and lavender ribbons, dressed in a russet gown cut square and low at the neck, with a thin white kerchief pinned over the breast, holding in her hand an ivory snuff-box, which had been made on a lathe by her husband, and bore a miniature of her only daughter on the lid.

The old couple visited New York for the last time about the year 1798. During the year 1800, Mr. Greenwood removed with his wife and daughter to Dedham and built a cottage upon a lot leased from the Episcopal Church. Writing to his son, John, about this time he says: "As to our situation, etc., Mr. Bull will inform you. I wish you could see it, I feel very happy in it—and when I reflect on the happy situation all my children are in, and how much more favored I am than many that I know, I call to mind what I learned in my youth—what shall I render to my God for all his gifts to me—I have nothing to render but a contented mind."

Isaac Greenwood died at Dedham, 18 October 1803, aged seventy-three,¹ and was buried 23 October 1803 in the tomb at Copp's Hill. By his will, wherein he is styled "Gentleman," he leaves his widow, besides her legal dower and thirds, the use and improvement of his dwelling-house at Dedham, and also the use of all the plate and furniture therein for life; the residue of his estate, real and personal, was left for division between his four sons and daughter, the widow being appointed executrix.

Mrs. Greenwood survived her husband many years and was cared for in her old age by her daughter, Mrs. Mary Gay (23).

¹ Records of Episcopal Church of Stoughton.

She died at Dedham, 11 October 1820, aged ninety-five years, and was buried on October 15th,¹ in the family tomb at Copp's Hill. William H. Montague, Esq., of Boston, in a letter to Isaac John Greenwood (56) says: "Your great grandmother was a small woman; she had the habits and attire that bespoke the gentlewoman, while I am writing I can see her in my mind's eye, sitting so prim in her easy chair, with a black silk dress that in these days money would not buy—then the white starched ruff (not collar) and the white plaited cap as white as the driven snow. She was really a gentlewoman of the old school, which have now all passed away." She left her entire property, amounting to a little over \$4,000, to her daughter, Mrs. Mary Gay. In the inventory, dated 17 April 1821, is listed the house \$800.00, furniture \$15.60, and 33 ounces, 19 dwt. of "Old silver worth only its weight" consisting of two cans and three spoons and a pair of old-fashioned sugar tongs. Mrs. Mary Gay bought in from the other heirs the dwelling house at Dedham together with its furniture and contents, or rather, her brother William Pitt Greenwood and the heirs of her brother, John, made no claim for the articles, among which were several family relics including the silver-mounted dress sword of her grandfather, Isaac Greenwood of Boston, the coat-of-arms, and the old silver. A pair of plainly chased, gold sleeve-buttons, marked on the inside "M. I. to I. G." were in the possession of Isaac John Greenwood (56), great-grandson of Mrs. Mary (I'ans) Greenwood, until August 1860 when he was robbed of them in Canada.

Children of Isaac and Mary (I'ans) Greenwood (all baptized in King's Chapel, Boston):

- I. Isaac ⁵, b. 9 July, bapt. 7 August 1757; sponsors, Robert Parker, Joseph and Jane Walker; d. 13 November 1757.²
20. II. Isaac, b. 13 October, bapt. 3 November 1758; m. 1 May 1788 Deborah Langley; d. 21 October 1829.
21. III. John, b. 17 May, bapt. 8 June 1760; m. 22 March 1788 Elizabeth Weaver; d. 16 November 1819.

¹ Boston Burial Lists.

² Kings Chapel Burial Record.

- IV. Thales⁵, b. 24 December 1762, bapt. 19 January 1763; sponsors, John and Thales Greenwood and Esther Scurlock. In 1779 he was a fifer in the company of Captain Caleb Champney, enlisted in the service of the United States to do guard duty in and about Boston under Honorable Major-General Gates, his service lasting for two months and twenty-one days from 1 March 1779. Towards the close of the Revolutionary War, Thales Greenwood died at Santo Domingo, W. I., where he had been seized with yellow fever, expiring in the arms of his brother, Isaac, who had just arrived. His natural daughter, Sukey Greenwood, born 15 November 1781, who is mentioned in the will of her great-grandaunt, Mrs. Elizabeth Hale, was brought up in the family. She married, 25 June 1797, Daniel Hewes, Jr., of Boston, who had been apprenticed to her grandfather, Isaac Greenwood, in the turning business.¹ She died 8 June 1799, aged 18, leaving no issue.
- V. Clarke, b. 8 March 1764, bapt. 25 June 1766; sponsors, William Holland, Sarah Greenwood and Joseph Eayres; d. 15 February 1810. In early life Clarke pursued the business of ivory turning in Boston, but in 1788 he was called to New York by his brother, John, who gave up to him a profitable trade which he had established there as mathematical instrument maker and ivory turner. John carried on the profession of dentistry alone, while Clarke continued at the old business in which he prospered and acquired a competent fortune. He died, a bachelor, 15 February 1810, and was interred in the receiving vault at the southwest end of St. Paul's churchyard, New York City. This vault now lies under the rear end of the Vestry office, at the corner of Church and Fulton Streets.
22. VI. William Pitt, b. 10 May, bapt. 25 June 1766; m. 23 July 1796 Mary Langdon; d. 10 May 1851.
23. VII. Mary, b. 27 May, bapt. 21 July 1769; m. 15 March 1801 George Gay; d. 6 November 1839.

14. JOHN⁴ GREENWOOD (*Isaac³ (7), Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 29 March, bapt. 1 April 1733; m. 2 November 1762 **Mercy Clarke**; d. ———.

John Greenwood was born in Cambridge, Mass., and baptized at the First Church. He is doubtless the Mr. John Greenwood

¹ Probably son of Solomon and Elizabeth (Hunt) Hewes, b. Boston 7 February 1776; m. (2), 24 October 1799, Eunice Gardner; moved to Louisville, Ky., in 1822. He is said to have married four times. See "*Lieutenant Joshua Hewes*," by Eben Putnam (1813), 353.

who was married, 2 November 1762, to Mercy Clarke, at Trinity Church, Boston, by Reverend William Hooper, though the entry on the City Records says he was a son of John and Martha Greenwood. Honorable William Willis of Portland, then President of the Maine Historical Society, says in 1859: "It is evident from the facts which you have collected, and which are preserved here, that John Greenwood took the female part of his father's family to this place (then called Falmouth), where they all died, and that he must have been here as early as 1765. He was a cabinet-maker and bought the lot, on which he erected his house, of Samuel Proctor's estate, 9 September 1772, for £26. Oct. 4, 1773, his house was raised. It was three stories with brick ends and was one of the best houses in town, but the war came on and on October 18, 1775, most of the houses in the village were wantonly burned by Lieutenant Captain Mowatt (the British commander). The Greenwood house was preserved, but all business was prostrated in the town, and the building was not completed. . . . Sept. 5, 1783, he sold the house and lot to Joseph Jewett for £500, who finished it, put on an addition back, and kept a store in the east room on the street, where he did a large business. Mr. Greenwood continued to occupy the house, although it was unfinished, up to the time of its sale, and perhaps longer, for Mr. Jewett did not move into town from Scarborough until Nov. 1786. I do not find on our records any memo of Mr. John Greenwood's marriage or death; he probably came here married and left the place previous to his death. I find in an old diary in my possession the following entries: '1770, Dec. 19, Mrs. Greenwood died of Consump., ae. 31; 1771, Aug. 16, Mr. Greenwood's Servant girl, ae. 14; 1773, July 28, Sarah Greenwood, Consump., ae. 40; 1776, May 23, Mrs. Greenwood, deceas., ae. 68.'¹ Previous to the Revolution the only attempts to use brick in Portland were in the houses of John Butler in King Street and John Greenwood in Middle Street. The latter house was situated on the southerly side of Middle Street between Captain Pearson's lane to the east and

¹ Some of these dates do not accord with the inscriptions taken by the author from the gravestones at Portland.

Fish Street to the west (now Willow and Silver Streets). It was demolished in 1855 or '56 to make room for the new hotel constructed in 1859 by Honorable John M. Wood."

John Greenwood (21) says in his Revolutionary memoirs that in the early part of 1774 "at the age of 13, I was sent eastward to a place called Portland, 150 miles from Boston, to live with my father's only brother who I was named after. He was a cabinet-maker by trade, but had concerns in the shipping business also and was looked upon to be an able or rich man; his wife was dead, but he had no children and I was his favorite. My uncle was lieutenant of an independent company and of course I was engaged to play the fife while they were learning to march." Mr. Willis, who could find no evidence of such a company, thinks it was probably a temporary organization of persons banded together during the troublesome times, very probably the "Cadets."

In the East Cemetery of Portland is the following inscription:

"Here lies buried
the Body of
Mrs. Mercy Greenwood
Wife to
Mr. John Greenwood
Died 17th Decr. 1770
Aged 27 years."

The date of John Greenwood's death is uncertain, as there is no mention of him in the Probate Records of Portland or Boston, and no mention of him or his family in the records of the oldest Episcopal Church of Portland. There was a John Greenwood who had the grant of a city lot at St. John's, N. B., during the Revolutionary War, but the name does not appear again either in the Registry or Probate Records between 1785 and 1823.

15. ELIZABETH⁴ GREENWOOD (*Isaac³ (7), Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), bapt. 1 May 1737; m. 13 September 1765 **William Holland**; d. 11 September 1783.

Elizabeth Greenwood was born and baptized in Cambridge and went later, with her mother, to her brother's home in Falmouth (Portland), Maine, where she was married 13 September 1765 to William Holland by Reverend Thomas Smith, Congregationalist of the First Parish. Her husband was a trader who lived in the house occupied in 1849 by Doctor Durgin in Exchange Street, Portland. It then stood on Middle Street where Exchange Street enters it. Mr. Holland later failed in business, which event is thus recorded in Reverend Doctor Smith's Journal: "1769 February 2, Holland is torn to pieces by (Seth) Hinckley and other creditors." On 15 March 1772 Mrs. Elizabeth Holland acknowledged the Covenant. She died, according to family records, 11 September 1783, ae. forty-six, in Portland, though Willis says "September 13," in his edition of Doctor Smith's Journal.

Children of William and Elizabeth (Greenwood) Holland were:

- I. William ⁵ Holland, d. 23 August 1770, ae. two years.
- II. William Holland, bapt. 3 May 1772 in the First Church.
- III. Wilkes Holland, bapt. 24 September 1775.

FIFTH GENERATION

16. MILES⁵ GREENWOOD (*Benjamin⁴ (9), Samuel³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. August 1758; m. 21 March 1782 **Charity Bemis**; d. 20 February 1823.

Miles Greenwood was born in Boston and was undoubtedly the son of Benjamin Greenwood (9).¹ He was early apprenticed to Gershom Swan, chair-maker of Menotomy (now Arlington), but he did not serve his full time, as he left his master and joined the American Army soon after the battle of Lexington. The following anecdote, which he used to relate, clearly evinces the patriotic spirit with which he was imbued: "When the British troops were about to move from Boston to Concord to destroy military stores, their movement was anticipated, and it was agreed that a company of Minute Men should be alarmed, when they came, by the ringing of a churchbell near where he (Miles) lived. His Master was the Sexton and directed him, if at any time in the night, he should hear a signal-gun fired near the house, he should go immediately, and ring the bell! The troops came in the night (18 April 1775), the gun was fired, and he ran up into the belfry, and rang with his hands upon the bell-wheel, while the troops passed directly under the eaves of the Church, he and they in full sight of each other. He always supposed they regarded the bell ringing as a sign of rejoicing rather than alarm; otherwise, with a single shot they might have silenced him forever! He rang, however, until the town was thoroughly astir; nor, in his excitement, did he discover that his haste had sent him there with no scrap of clothing on but his night-shirt!"

Miles Greenwood enlisted 4 May 1775 for eight months as a

¹ Though no absolute proof exists of the parentage of this Miles Greenwood, the author after much study places him as here set forth, a conclusion with which the editors fully agree. There is a bare possibility that he was the son of Miles (110), as suggested by his son, Thomas J. Greenwood (27), although in that case his mother is unknown and he would have had a younger half-brother also named Miles.

private in Captain Benjamin Locke's company, of the 15th Massachusetts Bay Regiment of Colonel Thomas Gardner, afterwards the 37th Regiment of Foot commanded by Lieutenant Colonel William Bond, in the "Army of the United Colonies." Previous to the battle of Lexington, Miles Greenwood was one of Captain Locke's company of Minute Men, which had been organized in the northwest precinct of Cambridge (Menotomy) prior to the outbreak of the war, consisting of a small number of noncommissioned officers and privates, twenty-five of whom were residents of the town.¹ As late as 1877 the original roll was in the possession of the family of the late Delmont Locke. The name of Miles Greenwood occurs thereon, and it can scarcely be doubted that he, as well as the rest of the company, engaged actively in the conflict of the 19th of April. It was at this point on their retreat that the British troops were particularly harassed, and nowhere on the route was the carnage greater on either side. Colonel Thomas Gardner enlisted a new regiment after the Lexington fight, which was ready May 26th and commissioned 2 June 1775. Just a month later the Colonel died, 3 July 1775, from a mortal wound received at the Battle of Bunker Hill. Miles Greenwood's name appears upon a "Return," dated Camp Winter Hill, 6 October 1775, and his signature is upon a coat-roll dated at the same place 27 December 1775, now in the Secretary of State's office, Boston, Mass. It also appears upon a receipt for pay, bearing date Camp Winter Hill, 1 January 1776, in the Massachusetts Revolutionary Rolls. At the time of his enlistment he was seventeen years of age and five feet five inches in height. A memorandum upon the margin of the Return indicates that he was a participant in the famous Quebec expedition. He was a private in Captain William Adams' company, Colonel Thatcher's regiment of militia which, at the request of General Washington, took possession of Dorchester Heights, 4 March 1776. His name occurs as a private "fit for duty" on a Return of the condition of Captain John Walden's company, Colonel Ebenezer Brook's regiment,

¹ Paige's History of Cambridge, 410.

dated "Camp, Oct. 31 1776." It also appears on a Return of this last company, "Called into service on the 8th of December 1776 and stationed at Noodle's Island"—service as a private, thirteen days. In the same capacity he served thirty-six days, beginning 12 January 1778, in Captain Benjamin Blaney's company of Colonel Brook's regiment of guards at Cambridge, and was afterwards a private in Captain Stephen Frost's company, Colonel Cyprian Howe's regiment, doing service in Rhode Island two months and twenty days from 10 August 1780.

After the cessation of hostilities Miles Greenwood married, 21 March 1782, in Watertown, Mass., Charity Bemis.¹ She was born 21 February 1755 in Watertown, daughter of Joseph and Ruth (Simon) Bemis.²

He was a man of intellect and "tolerably well educated for one of his time." Though always poor he was desirous of doing all that he could for the education of his children. His wife died in Watertown 10 April 1818, aged sixty-two years, and he died there 20 February 1823, aged sixty-four. No probate records are found for his estate.

Children of Miles and Charity (Bemis) Greenwood, all born in Newton, Mass.:

24. I. Charity ⁶, b. 16 December 1782; m. 17 May 1801 Samuel Spaulding; d. 2 May 1805.
- II. Miles, b. 10 December 1784; d. unmarried 23 October 1816. He left home in early manhood not long before the War of 1812. The 12 March 1812 he was commissioned 1st Lieutenant in the 16th Regiment of Infantry, under the command of Colonel Cromwell Pearce (a Pennsylvania regiment), and on 16 April 1813 he was made Captain. He was in active service on the northern and western frontiers during the whole war, with only four or five weeks' furlough. His regiment was with General Zebulon Montgomery Pike's Brigade in the attack on York (now Toronto, Canada) which resulted in the capture of that place, the company to which Miles Greenwood was attached being in advance at the time of the blowing up of the Fort by the retreating enemy. In the assault General Pike and Captain Lyon were among those

¹ Newton V. R.

² Bemis Geneal. by Draper (1900); Waltham V. R.

killed, and upon the death of the latter, Lieutenant Greenwood, of the same company, was promoted to the rank of Captain. His commission bears the date of the victory, according to a family account; though according to Gardiner's *Dictionary of the American Army*, Greenwood was commissioned Captain some eleven days before, on 16 April 1813, in the place of Captain Lee promoted.

After the war he retired from the army in March 1814 and sailed for Port-au-Prince, Santo Domingo, where, in company with some brother officers, he proposed opening a trading house with New York. He was there but a few weeks. On his return passage with plans partially arranged, he died at sea of cholera 23 October 1816, unmarried. From his small pay in the army he had economized sufficiently to keep his younger brother, Thomas Jefferson, in school at Albany about two years.

25. III. Mary⁶, b. August 1787; m. (1) 1808 Edmond Wellington; m. (2) 30 September 1834 Henry Bailey; d. 28 August 1844.
- IV. Nancy, b. 6 July 1788; m. William Parker, a carver by profession.¹ She was his second wife. They had four children, all of whom were residents of Boston.
- V. Melinda (Melendy), b. 17 October 1791; m. 10 October 1837 Francis Hyde, Esq., of Baltimore. She was his second wife. He died 24 April 1855, eighty-one years, survived by his widow. They had no issue.
26. VI. Rebecca, b. 27 December 1793; m. 12 February 1815 Nathaniel Prentiss Banks; d. 30 April 1873.
27. VII. Thomas Jefferson, b. 2 May 1799; m. 1820 Eliza M. Burroughs; d. 12 September 1874.

17. JOHN⁵ GREENWOOD (*John*⁴ (10), *Samuel*³, *Samuel*², *Nathaniel*¹), b. 5 October 1772 in Mary-le-bone, London; m. 22 April 1802 **Mary Ann Symmes**; d. 1 June 1815.

John Greenwood endeavored for some years to carry on his father's business in London as an art dealer, but he was unsuccessful and became involved in financial difficulties. To escape the excise and until affairs could be settled with his creditors, he even resorted to the use of an assumed name and for more than a year (1797) he was known as Mr. Ellis. In his difficulties Greenwood was given shelter by William Grimaldi, between whose family and that of the Greenwoods an intimacy had long

¹ A Clark Parker married a Nancy Greenwood, 26 May 1816, in Boston.

existed. William Grimaldi, the elder, who held rank as the Marquis of Grimaldi (a title which he did not use, though it was resumed later by his son, Stacy) was the grandson of Alexander, sixth Marquis of Grimaldi, a Genoese by birth who died in London in 1732. In the Grimaldi home at No. 2 Albemarle Street, two doors from Piccadilly, John Greenwood continued to live with his young family until the summer of 1805, when he removed to lodgings at Paddington, and later to the city.¹

The 24th of November 1799 Greenwood and Grimaldi entered into a partnership as auctioneers, for a term of seven years, as "Greenwood & Co.," Mr. Grimaldi being a silent partner. Their rooms were on Whitecombe Street, Leicester Square, and business commenced with every prospect of success. In September 1801 a vase which was considered a great work of art and was valued at 300 guineas, even attracted royal attention, a member of the royal family calling at the Rooms to inspect it. Several other vases of a similar kind and numerous articles of vertu having arrived from France and Italy, the Rooms were relined with new baize and cards of admission were issued for a five days exhibition prior to the sale, including two views by candlelight. There was a rush of visitors and Mr. Greenwood received many very flattering compliments from the gentry for his taste in getting together what was allowed to be "the most superb collection of Elegancies that ever was exhibited in England." Mrs. Grimaldi, writing to her daughter 17 February 1802, says: "Yesterday morning there were nineteen Coronets at the door at one time; in the evening there was free admission, when the Crowd of people around the door was just like getting into the Play House. They were obliged to have a Constable in the Passage to keep out the Mobility." The sale finished on the 20th, but perhaps the vases did not meet with a purchaser very promptly for during the public "Illumination" of the following July, Mrs. Grimaldi says: "We made, I assure you, a very brilliant appearance, with our Vases and lamps, they attracted general attention and admiration."

¹ This account and much of the following is taken from the correspondence of the Grimaldi family.

John Greenwood married, 22 April 1802,¹ at St. George's, Hanover Square, his cousin, Mary Ann Symmes. A wedding dinner was given for the young couple by Mr. Flint Stacey, Cranford Bridge, whence the bridal party set forth the next morning for Mr. Love's at Margrave in Berkshire, and later made a short trip to France. Mary Ann Symmes was born in Boston 15 August 1775,² daughter of Captain Ebenezer³ and Mary Ann (Stevens) Symmes. After her father's death in 1776, she was placed under the guardianship of his cousin, Doctor Samuel Danforth, and she probably went to England about a year before her mother. Under date of 7 July 1793 John Greenwood notes, "Mrs. Symmes arrived," doubtless alluding to his maternal aunt, Mary Ann (Stevens) Symmes, who was then the wife of Colonel Andrew Symmes of Boston, brother of her first husband. Miss Mary Ann Symmes was in England in January 1797, at which time she acknowledges receipt of money from her guardian. Her miniature by Grimaldi, 1799, was exhibited that year at the Royal Academy in a frame with five others, and that of John Greenwood was in the exhibition of 1800 framed with four others.⁴

By the autumn of 1803 business was beginning to stagnate throughout the Kingdom; in the previous May, Mrs. Grimaldi writes, "Everything is very flat in Whitecombe Street." Mr. Greenwood, who now had a wife and child to care for, and having some talent with the pencil and brush, took up copying and began work on a Dutch piece by N. Berchem, but in less than three months we hear that "Mr. G.'s fever for copying pictures is gone off." He then thought of starting an advertising paper for auctioneers, but the idea was abandoned fearing the government would interfere with a plan which checked one source of its income. At a later date, however, he successfully carried out this enterprise.

It was thought at this time that the death of Mr. James

¹ Harleian Soc. Pub., XIV, 256.

² Symmes Memorial, Vinton (1873).

³ Married (1) Hannah Greenwood (12), aunt of John Greenwood (17), in 1763.

⁴ These miniatures are in the possession of the family of John Danforth Greenwood of Motueka, New Zealand.

Christy, the prominent auctioneer, which occurred in November, would lead to the reëstablishment of Mr. Greenwood's business, since his opinion was regarded as ranking next to that of Mr. Christy in the judgment of pictures; little was done, however, and affairs dragged on through the following year. In May 1805 Mrs. Grimaldi writes to her son, William, Jr., who had returned from Hamburg, where he had been in business for several years, "I sincerely congratulate you on the increase of business in W. Street; may it continue. Attention and assiduity on the part of Mr. Greenwood would yet recover the business." In November 1805 a move was made to Rooms at No. 16 Old Bond Street which he had been anxious to secure for over two years; but the change made little improvement in business, and the firm of John Greenwood and William Grimaldi was Gazetted, 22 September 1807.

One of the assignees in the proceedings was a Mr. Barton Greenwood, a lawyer and an old friend of both families, but in no way related to John Greenwood. The dwelling house at No. 2 Albemarle Street was offered for sale at public auction, but Mr. Grimaldi succeeded in saving his freehold property from being sacrificed. Subsequent to this there was a break in the social intercourse between the two families, although some business relations existed at intervals for a few years.

After this John Greenwood considered accepting a position as head clerk at Christy's, chiefly to superintend the picture sales, but he gave up the idea, and through the influence of the auctioneer, Mr. Hermon, he secured the position of manager or secretary of the Auction Mart at a salary of about £300 per annum. This Mart was on the plan of Garraway's Coffee-House on 'Change Alley, and was a room built by subscription of the auctioneers on the corner of Throgmorton Street, facing the Bank. Mr. Greenwood's advertisement appeared in the *Times* of 8 September 1808 and subsequent issues. About May 1812 he commenced the publication of a weekly newspaper entitled *The Auction Register*, designed for advertisements only at 1/ per number. He was still connected with the Auction Mart at the time of his death.

Mrs. Greenwood died 20 September 1814,¹ aged forty years, at Turnham-Green, and was buried in the Chiswick churchyard near the grave of her husband's mother. Mr. Greenwood died 1 June 1815, aged forty-three years, at the residence of a friend of the family, Miss Daw of Turnham-Green, and was interred at Chiswick in the same grave as his wife. Their tombstone stands just west of Hogarth's tomb.

Pilkington's *Dictionary of Painters*, followed by Hobbes' *Picture Collector's Manual*, Gould's *Dictionary of Artists* and Bryan's *Dictionary of Artists* assert that John Greenwood, the artist, who died in 1792, was the father of Mr. Greenwood the scene painter, thus making him the same party alluded to by Byron (1808) in his "English Bards and Scotch Reviewers" as follows:

"Lo! with what pomp the daily prints proclaim
The rival candidates for Attic fame!
In grim array though Lewis' spectres rise,
Still Skeffington and Goose divide the prize.
And sure *great* Skeffington must claim our praise,
For skirtless coats and skeletons of plays,
Renown'd alike; whose genius ne'er confines
Her flight to garnish Greenwood's gay designs;
Nor sleeps with 'Sleeping Beauties,' but anon
In five facetious acts comes thundering on."

His eldest son, John Danforth (28), who was about twelve years old at the time of his father's death, never heard that John Greenwood had been connected with any theatre in the capacity of scene painter, although he had many friends connected with the theatrical profession. According to Ralph Wewitzer's *Theatre Pocket Book* (London, 1814), there was a Mr. *Thomas* Greenwood living at that time who was the chief scene painter at Drury Lane, and the son of an older scene painter of the same name.

¹ Gentleman's Magazine.

Children of John and Mary Ann (Symmes) Greenwood:

28. I. John Danforth ⁶, b. 4 January 1803; m. 18 May 1831 Sarah Field; d. 13 June 1890.
- II. Frederick Symmes, b. 5 October 1804; d. 10 July 1821. He was born in the parish of St. George, Hanover Square, London. After the death of his parents, he came to Jonathan Snelling of Boston, Mass., and was adopted by Mr. Samuel Torrey of the firm of Torrey, Symmes and Company, Boston, who was childless. (His mother's half-brother, Andrew Eliot Symmes, was a member of this firm.) Frederick died a year after from scarlet fever, 10 July 1821,¹ and was buried in the Torrey tomb, Old Granary Burying Ground, Boston.
- III. Frances Harriet, b. 1 September 1806 at Paddington; d. 13 January 1807.

18. JAMES ⁵ GREENWOOD (*John* ⁴ (10), *Samuel* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 20 May 1775; m. 30 October 1806 **Elizabeth Carr**; d. 30 January 1816.

James Greenwood was born in London. His health failed when he was eighteen years old and his mind became temporarily clouded. Early in 1795 he attempted to engage in business, but his trouble returning he was removed to Hoxton. In July 1797 he had recovered, and the following year he obtained a business position. Not succeeding very well, however, he sailed in November 1802 for the West Indies and settled for a time at Kingston, the capital of St. Vincent, one of the Windward Islands, where he found employment and sent remittances back to his brother, John. In 1803 he went to Demerara, which had been taken that year from the Dutch, and acted in an official position as Dutch and French interpreter.

While there he married Elizabeth Carr. In 1810 he removed with his family to Portland, Maine, and soon afterward to Boston. He continued to live there as a translator, accountant, and scrivener, manufactured blacking, and also sold snuff, music-blanks, stationery, etc.

James Greenwood always kept up a correspondence with William Grimaldi, Jr., of London, and Mrs. Grimaldi writes to

¹ Letters of John Danforth Greenwood.

her son, 16 June 1803, as follows: "How are you to be envied, my dear William, in the privilege of corresponding with such a man, such a model I may say."

James Greenwood died 30 January 1816 and was buried in King's Chapel burying grounds. He died in poor circumstances, as is evidenced by his inventory which, the widow declining to act, was filed the following March by Colonel Joseph May, who had befriended him from the first. Mrs. Greenwood did not long survive her husband. She died 6 January 1817, aged forty-two years, "a stranger," says the entry, and was buried in King's Chapel burying grounds. Her small estate was administered by Colonel May, who thereafter kindly took care of the children.

Children of James and Elizabeth (Carr) Greenwood; all baptized at King's Chapel, Boston:

29. I. Frances Elizabeth ⁶, b. 8 January 1808, bapt. 17 July 1814; m. 29 May 1838 Professor Solomon Stoddard, Jr.; d. 23 March 1883.
30. II. Louisa Caroline, b. 2 December 1810, bapt. 17 July 1814; m. 31 May 1843 George William Bond; d. 23 September 1891.
31. III. James, b. 19 July 1812, bapt. 17 July 1814; m. (1) 23 March 1840 Sarah A. Hudson; m. (2) 19 September 1848 Lucretia M. Palmer; d. 10 March 1900.
- IV. William David, b. 24 June 1814, bapt. 17 July 1814. He went West as a boy and remained there. He died in California, near Sacramento.
- V. Samuel, b. circa February 1816; d. 6 November 1816, aged nine months.¹

19. SAMUEL ADAM ⁵ GREENWOOD (*John* ⁴ (10), *Samuel* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 20 February 1780 in England; d. 21 November 1810 in India.

Samuel Adam Greenwood went to India at the age of fifteen, sailing 9 July 1795, where he held a position in an office at Bengal and studied Hindustani and Persian. The next year he was a Cadet under the Bombay presidency, and a Lieutenant, 30 January 1798. He was at the taking of Seringapatam in May 1799, and Commissary to some of the troops in the

¹ Boston City Records.

fall of 1801. In the second Mahratta War he was in the battle of Assaye, 23 September 1803, when the combined forces of Sindhia and the Nagpur Rajah were defeated by General Arthur Wellesley, at which time Greenwood was Adjutant of his battalion. He was a Captain in the Second Regiment of Native Infantry, 25 July 1805, having obtained his army rank the 28th of April previous. During that year he was Senior Assistant under the Resident, Major Walker, at the Court of the Gaekwar of Baroda, a powerful Prince of the Mahratta Confederacy. He was also Paymaster of the troops. In November 1807 he was seriously ill, and in January 1808 went to Malabar for a few weeks to recruit his health.

In May 1808, William Grimaldi, Jr., on a voyage to India, met a fellow passenger, Captain (afterwards Colonel) Brackley Kennet, one of the 3rd Native Infantry, whose views he gives in a letter home: "He speaks very highly of Captain Samuel Greenwood as being a fine man, a good officer, who will now never have occasion to join the Army again, as there is no doubt of his always possessing some such official situation as he now holds. Indeed, he seems to speak confidently of his succeeding to the Residency, of which he is now only Assistant, upon Major Walker's resignation, and finally that he will undoubtedly realize a very considerable property in India."

An issue of the *British Mercury* in Calcutta, 1810, says that a revolution having started in the Government of Cutch, a detachment of the subsidiary forces stationed in the Gaekwar's dominions marched from Kaira to oppose the designs of the usurper, Tutteh Mahommed, against the Rajah of Mandvi. They reached the shores of the Gulf of Cutch and were about to cross when the natives, alarmed, compelled Tutteh to conclude a treaty with the Rajah, "which was negotiated under the direction of the British resident, Captain Greenwood," and only awaited the sanction of the Bombay Government. Captain Greenwood, who was in ill health at the time, died before the treaty was ratified.

Captain Samuel Adam Greenwood died of fever, 21 November 1810, at Cambay, India. An obituary given in the Supple-

ment to the *Asiatic Register*, 25 December 1810, says: "The approbation of his employers was the only but valued consolation he lived to enjoy, and alas! while rapidly advancing to public eminence in his own profession, and in the line of service in which he was engaged during recent years, in the possession of an approving conscience and the respect and esteem of a numerous circle of friends, it pleased Providence to remove him to a better world." A monument was erected for him in Bombay. The seal which he used reads, in Persian, "Sâmawîl Azam Grînwahd, Sanat 1222." (A.D. 1807-'08.)

Captain Greenwood left a son Charles, a half-caste, born about 1803. He was sent to his uncle, John Greenwood, in England just before his father's death. He died of consumption at Turnham-Green, and was buried at Chiswick, 31 October 1814.

20. ISAAC⁵ GREENWOOD (*Isaac*⁴ (13), *Isaac*³, *Samuel*², *Nathaniel*¹), b. 13 October, bapt. 3 November 1758; m. 1 May 1788 **Deborah Langley**; d. 21 October 1829.

Isaac Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at King's Chapel. He was with Samuel Maverick, his father's young apprentice, at the time of the Boston Massacre, 5 March 1770. Maverick had dropped young Isaac's hand but an instant, and was in the act of throwing up his arms and exclaiming, "Fire away, you d—— lobsterbacks!" when he received his death wound. Isaac subsequently beheld the "Destruction of the Tea" in Boston harbor, 16 December 1773. He served an apprenticeship to his father both in dentistry and in the mechanical arts pursued by him. In 1775 we find an advertisement of "ladies' umbrellas for sale" by Isaac Greenwood, Jr., in Salem.¹

He favored the patriotic cause and served during the war in various capacities on board several private armed vessels. On one occasion, being confined as a prisoner in the old Crown Street sugarhouse, New York, he escaped by digging under the walls and across the street into the cellar of an opposite

¹ Felt's *Annals of Salem*, Vol. II.

house, whence, emerging in the night, he reached the riverside and swam safely across to Paulus' Hook. In mid-stream he slept for a few hours on the deck of an anchored sloop.¹ At another time, probably early in 1782, being on the brigantine *New Broom*, the vessel was captured in the West Indies and Greenwood was confined in the prison ship at St. Johns, Antigua. Having been removed to the hospital on shore, he escaped in the dress of an English naval officer and, with the assistance of two friends, took possession of a sloop manned by five negroes and a white captain and proceeded to the island of Montserrat, which had surrendered to the French in February 1782.² He served in the privateer *New Broom*, Captain Israel Bishop, sixteen guns, which sailed from New London in the summer of 1778. About 1781 he was on the *Brutus*, Captain W. Coles, from Salem. A full account taken from his Journal may be found in the New York magazine *Literary Companion*, August 1821, and in the appendix of *The Revolutionary Services of John Greenwood* by Isaac J. Greenwood (New York, 1922).

After the war he endeavored to establish himself as a dentist in New York, advertising in *Rivington's Gazette*, December 1783, as having recently arrived in the city. Not succeeding as well as he expected, he sailed for Charleston, S. C., in the *Grace*, Captain Armour, 1 March 1785, but soon returned to Boston. In June 1787 he commenced practice at Providence, R. I., where he also carried on mathematical instrument making and the hardware business. He acquired some property near the corner of Aborn and Westminster Streets and built a mansion-house on a hill overlooking the town.

From the *Providence Gazette and Country Journal*, 21 June 1788:

“Isaac Greenwood, Dentist, Cures all Complaints incident to the Teeth and Gums, substitutes artificial Teeth in the neatest Manner, and doubts not but nine Years Practice has afforded him Experience sufficient to execute every Part of the above Art with the greatest Ease and

¹ The particulars of this escape are only traditional, as his own manuscript-memoirs are now missing.

² Historical Magazine (1860), IV, 342.

Exactness.—As he never wishes to rise in Esteem, unless gained by pure Merit, those Persons who incline to pay any Attention to their own or Children's Teeth, may depend on being perfectly satisfied with his Performances.—Brushes and Powder suitable for the TEETH.

N. B. Those Gentlemen or Ladies who cannot conveniently wait on him, shall be attended to, at a little more Expense, upon sending Directions, two Doors South of Mr. Jacob Whitman's, West Side of the Great Bridge.

(T. b. c.)."

Isaac Greenwood married, in Newport, R. I., 1 May 1788, Deborah Langley.¹ She was born 9 June 1768, daughter of William and Sarah Langley of Newport.²

In 1791 he was in Norwich, Conn., for a short time, at the Brown Tavern. "He at first intends remaining four days, but being 'honored with more applications' than he could attend to in so short a time, his stay extends to several months."³

Upon the death of his brother, Clarke, 15 February 1810, Isaac Greenwood removed to New York and continued the business of mathematical instrument making in which the former had been engaged at 126 Front Street. In December 1811 he petitioned the House of Representatives for an increase of duties on import of mariners' and purveyors' magnetic compasses. During the year 1814 he was one of the citizens actually engaged in throwing up intrenchments on the heights of Brooklyn, Long Island.

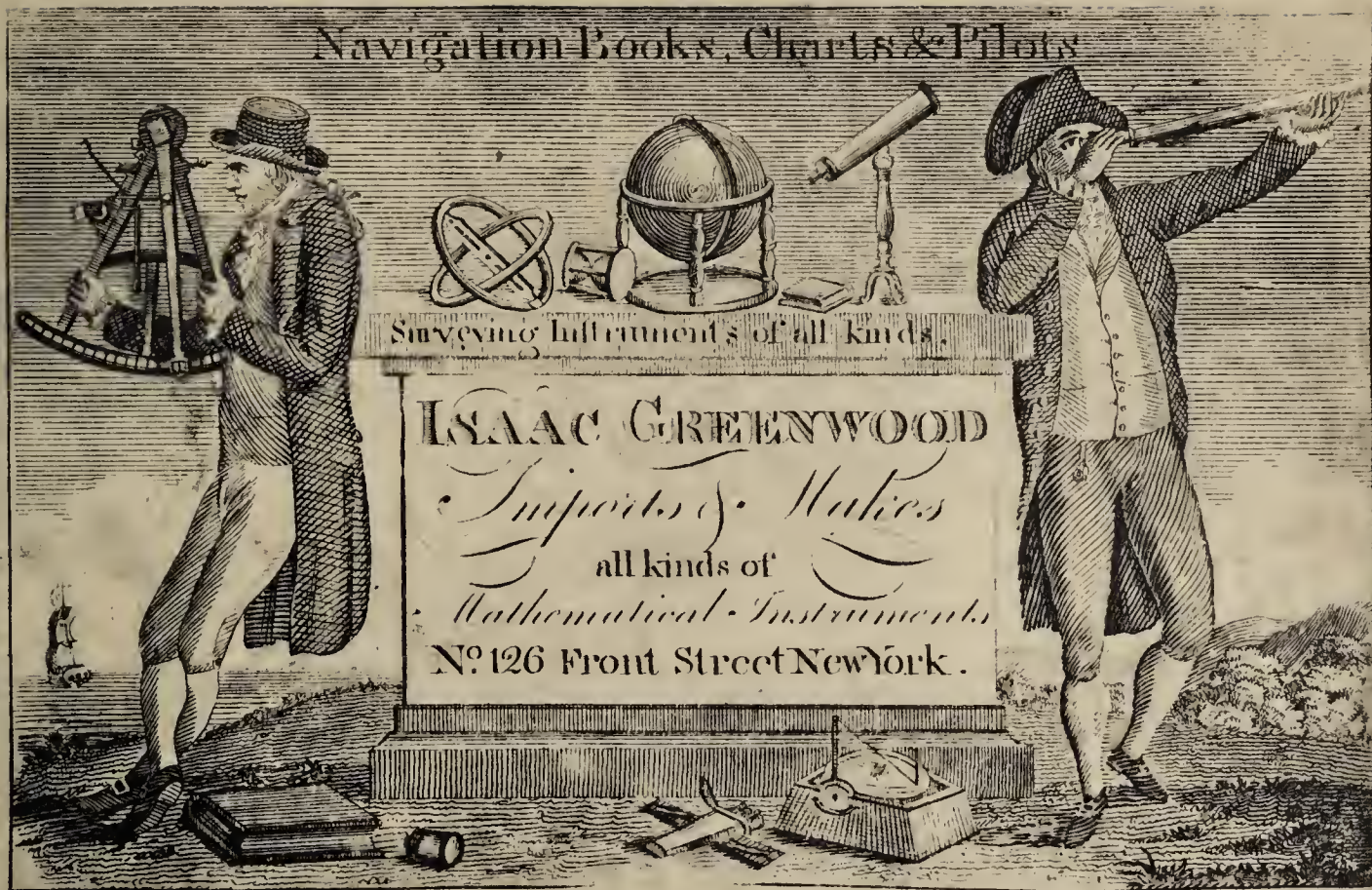
Isaac Greenwood was of a curious, eccentric and at times querulous nature; indeed, his father used to attribute his vagaries to the effects of a severe sabre blow received upon the head during the war. His wife died 16 February 1828, and he did not long survive her. He died sitting upright in his easy chair at the Washington Hotel in New York, 21 October 1829. In his desk were found directions for his funeral and another paper with the following inscription:

¹ R. I. V. R., Vol. VII, 347.

² 51 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 168.

³ Old Houses of the Antient Town of Norwich (1895), 366.

THERMOMETERS



GLASSING-RODS &c.



PROFESSIONAL CARD OF ISAAC GREENWOOD
When located at 126 Front Street, New York, 1810-1818

“I direct that the within dirge be read at the tomb of my interment & no other—by any respectable man who will please to read it: In the midst of life we are in death & there is not a moment of our existence that we can call our own. Our life is a round of contrariety and this counteraction of the human system on itself must bring to dissolution our present form & mingle us with the dust. Our Almighty Father in his divine providence has taken to himself the soul of our brother and left us for a time to mourn his absence in this life, but not without hope of a blessed immortality. As all men are doom’d to undergo this change, we should often call to mind that in a few days, and perhaps hours, we shall be summoned to the like fatality, and may God in his infinite goodness give us fortitude of mind to meet the messenger of our earthly mutability and, having faithfully done our duty here, may we depart in full assurance of being well received into the society of beatified spirits, there to enjoy eternal bliss in the immediate presence of Almighty God, our Heavenly Father, Amen.

Aside—Please to read it loud & distinct.

ISAAC GREENWOOD.”

His will, dated 10 March 1828, and proved 28 October 1829, describes him as “Mathematical Instrument Maker” of Brooklyn. He leaves his sword used during the Revolution and his portrait to his son, John, and excludes from his will any children his son, Thales, might have. His portrait, painted in Providence as a young man, was altered about 1821 and inscribed “aged 63.” Isaac Greenwood was a member of the Providence Association of Mechanics and Manufacturers, established 1789, and delivered an address before the Society (1798–’99), a copy of which has been presented to the library of the Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston.

Children of Isaac and Deborah (Langley) Greenwood; all born in Providence, R. I.:

- I. William Langley ⁶, b. 17 May 1789. He was first a printer with Gould & Company, law-book publishers, Wall Street, New York; in 1813 a notary public in Albany, and afterwards at Gould's store in the same place. He possessed considerable talent and was an able writer. He died unmarried at Jamaica, L. I., 8 September 1832.
- II. Thales, b. 6 October 1790. His uncle, John Greenwood, obtained a position for him in the United States Navy; he was appointed a midshipman, 1 January 1808, and was stationed upon a gunboat in Newtown-Creek, L. I. There were over fifty of these boats at the time in the harbor of New York. Thales was a wild youth and did not retain his commission long; he was dismissed 6 November 1809. In August 1813 he was reported a prisoner-of-war at Dartmoor, England. After his release, he shipped frequently as a seaman from New York. In 1820, having broken his thigh, he was laid up in the hospital at Liverpool, England, and arrived thence at Boston on 5 October 1820. The following November he sailed for New York, and that is the last learned of him. By his father's will he was left certain bequests, to be revoked if not heard from within seven years. He was probably lost at sea.
- III. Isaac, b. 13 November 1792. From October 1812 until he came of age, he was a clerk with Colonel William Blodget, merchant, opposite the "Turk's Head," Providence, R. I. He was a fine, noble, promising young man. Later he was in the employ of I. & N. Heard, merchants, in New York, and through his industry acquired a small fortune. His confining occupation caused him to contract a disease which terminated fatally 2 June 1822.¹ His will, dated 3 August 1821, was proved 4 June 1822.
- IV. Clarke, b. 23 October 1794; d. 25 September 1795.
32. V. Mary, b. 16 December 1796; m. 3 July 1823 Samuel P. Brown; d. 15 July 1879.
33. VI. John, b. 6 November 1798; m. (1) 31 July 1823 Catharine Dobbins; m. (2) 1 September 1836 Fanny Lammar; d. 11 December 1887.
- VII. Louisa, b. 12 January 1801. Lived with her brother John. Died unmarried 12 December 1883.
- VIII. Deborah, b. 17 August 1803; d. unmarried 2 May 1852 in Providence, R. I.
34. IX. Sarah Urania, b. 26 July 1805; m. 1 February 1825 James Van Nostrand; d. 31 October 1826.

¹ R. I. V. R., Vol. XVIII, 460.



1760–1819

John Greenwood

From Crayon Drawing of 1806, at age of 46.

21. JOHN⁵ GREENWOOD (*Isaac⁴ (13)*, *Isaac³*, *Samuel²*, *Nathaniel¹*), b. 17 May, bapt. 8 June 1760; m. 22 March 1788 **Elizabeth Weaver**; d. 16 November 1819.

John Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at King's Chapel. He was educated in the rudiments at the North Writing School under old Master John Tileston. He remembered seeing the landing of the British troops on the 1st of October 1768 with their drums, fifes and colors. Having gone astray from the colored house-servant on that occasion, he had to be found by the town-crier with his bell. When about ten years old he had learned to play upon an old fife for his own amusement, and he was employed as a fifer in the militia company of Captain Martin Gay. He saw the tea destroyed in Boston Harbor, and soon after this event, 16 December 1773, he was sent to Falmouth (Portland), Maine, to learn the cabinet-making trade from his uncle, John Greenwood (14). A small chest of drawers which he made while there is still preserved in the family. He became fifer of an independent company of Cadets of which his uncle, John, was lieutenant.¹

Hearing of the battle of Lexington while in Falmouth, John ran away from his uncle's home and travelled on foot to Cambridge, a distance of one hundred and fifty miles, and there enlisted, 3 May 1775, for eight months, as a fifer in the company of Captain Theodore T. Bliss of Brimfield, Mass., quartered at the house of Reverend Winwood Serjeant of Christ Church, Cambridge, who had fled to Kingston, N. H. On the day of the battle of Bunker Hill, 17 June 1775, this company was joined to the 12th Massachusetts Regiment of Colonel John Patterson of Stockbridge, Mass.,² and covered the retreat of the American forces with two field pieces. During the siege the 26th Foot was stationed on Prospect Hill and was one of the six Massachusetts regiments constituting the first brigade of the central division and reserve at Cambridge under Brigadier General William Heath.

John Greenwood was soon appointed fife-major. He took

¹ The account of his life is taken from his memoirs written in 1807.

² Afterwards the 26th Foot, and in 1776 the 15th Massachusetts Regiment.

part in the repulse of the foraging party that landed on Lechmere's Point, 9 November 1775, and also in the destruction of the houses at Charlestown, 8 January 1776. On this last occasion, General Howe and many of the British officers were witnessing or taking part in General Burgoyne's play, entitled "The Blockade of Boston," at Faneuil Hall, and the sudden cry of alarm caused by the burning of the houses in Charlestown threw the whole audience into confusion. John's father and mother were in the house at the time.

After the British abandoned Boston, the 15th Regiment was ordered to New York and encamped on Staten Island. On 21 April 1776 they sailed for Albany with three other regiments under General William Thompson and arrived at Chambly on May 13th. Patterson's regiment was ordered to Montreal, where the Colonel, during the absence of General Arnold at Sorel, held the command. On the 16th he dispatched a detachment from his regiment, under command of Major Henry Sherburne, to the relief of the Cedars, a small fort about forty-five miles southeast of the city. On the 18th, while looking for teams, Captain Bliss was taken prisoner, but was rescued the next day. Two days later, Major Sherburne, while advancing, fell into an ambuscade, and after fighting bravely the party surrendered to Captain Foster and his body of Regulars, Canadians and savages. Foster now advanced boldly upon Montreal, but Arnold, who had returned, immediately marched against him. The Indians retreated in confusion and John Greenwood was appointed to accompany the American guide (a British deserter) for the purpose of reconnoitering. Together they tracked the enemy as far as Fort Anne and, returning, reached the main body at La Chine by daylight. As his bateaux had to be brought up through the rapids, Arnold was not ready to embark at Fort Anne in pursuit of the enemy until near sunset on the 26th; the boats were gotten off as soon as possible and to Greenwood, who had severely gashed his foot on a stone while reconnoitering, was given the command of a blunderbuss in the bow of one of them. The General was in a canoe paddled by two Caughnawaga Indians, a party of two

hundred having joined the Americans at La Chine. On approaching the opposite shore, the enemy were found to be advantageously posted, and opened fire on the boats and canoes from the two brass six-pounders which had been taken at the Cedars; the Americans retired and during the night a cartel was agreed to, four captains being retained as hostages, among whom was Captain Bliss. The British were now rapidly concentrating their forces and advancing from Quebec along either side of the St. Lawrence, and on the 15th of June 1776 the Americans, retreating from Montreal, closed the Canadian campaign. After suffering many hardships and deprivations in their retreat down the lake, the 15th, with three other New England regiments, encamped on Mt. Independence opposite Ticonderoga in August, and towards the close of November were ordered to set out on their weary march for the Delaware. They reached Newton, the headquarters of Washington, on 20 December 1776, and on Christmas night crossed the river and took part in the attack upon Trenton. Greenwood says in his memoirs that by the side of the two brass six-pounders, with which the enemy endeavored to form a battery in King (now Warren) Street, there lay seven dead Hessians and a drum; the drum was such a novelty, being made of brass, that he stopped to examine it, at the same time securing a sword from one of the bodies. The 15th Massachusetts was ordered to conduct the Hessian prisoners down to the ferry and transport them over the river; the Hessian band was also taken, from one of whose number young Greenwood obtained a manuscript music-book which is still preserved.

His time having expired and John Greenwood being worn down by fatigue and sickness, he left the army, 27 December 1776, though the entire regiment was much attached to him and he was offered an ensigny to induce him to stay. He journeyed homeward, partly on foot, partly on the back of an old nag which he had purchased for eleven paper dollars, and crossed the Hudson at King's Ferry.

During the years 1777 and 1778 he was engaged for a time in codfishery. He enlisted again at Boston, 13 February 1778, as

fifer in Captain John Hinckley's Light Infantry Company, Lieutenant Colonel Andrew Symmes' Detachment of Guards, under Major General William Heath, and was discharged the 13th of May after three months' service. Early in January 1779 he shipped on board the privateer *Cumberland*, Commander John Manley, 18 guns, 130 men; his position united the duties of steward's mate and midshipman. Towards the end of the month they were taken by the English frigate *Pomona*, 36 guns, and confined in the dungeons at Bridgetown, Barbadoes. After an incarceration of five months John Greenwood reached the French island of Martinique on a cartel, and through the kindness of his father's cousin, Captain Winslow, whom he met there, he obtained a passage homeward.

In November he shipped again from Boston with Captain David Porter (father of Commander David Porter) in a vessel carrying 28 guns, 150 men, and during their cruise in the West Indies thirty prizes were taken. While undergoing repairs in the harbor of Port-au-Prince, the vessel sank and Greenwood proceeded homeward on the letter-of-marque brig *General Lincoln*, 6 guns, 25 men, commanded by Captain John Carnes of Salem, on which he acted as carpenter. The *General Lincoln* was taken, 21 May 1780, by the frigate *Iris* (formerly the U. S. ship *Hancock*), 32 guns, Captain James Hawker, on its way from Charleston, S. C., to New York. By skillful manoeuvring Greenwood managed to escape when landing at New York and soon after went to New London on a cartel. His next voyage was on the letter-of-marque *Aurora*, 16 guns, Captain David Porter, which visited the harbor of Port-au-Prince in the West Indies and L'Orient, France, and returned safely to Boston. After another voyage to Tobago, Greenwood commenced trading on the Chesapeake, but was soon taken by the notorious bargeman and pirate, Whaland. Together with two other men, however, he succeeded in recapturing his schooner and reached Baltimore with his prisoners in safety. He afterwards sailed from Baltimore for St. Eustatius as master of a schooner carrying six guns, but off Antigua he was overhauled by the British ship-of-war *Santa Margareta*, 44 guns, Captain Elliot Salter,

I. GREENWOOD, SURGEON DENTIST,

PRESERVES the Teeth and Gums, by removing an infectious Tartar that collects round the Neck of the Teeth, preventing the Gums from adhearing thereto, and, if not separated and cleaned, will strip them from the Gums, cause them to grow loose and drop out. This Tartar is scaled off without causing the least Pain; and the blackest Teeth made firm and white.

Draws TEETH and STUMPS.

ARTIFICIAL TEETH set in so firm (without drawing Stumps or causing the least Pain) as to eat with them, and so exact as not to be distinguished from Natural. They are not to be taken out by Night, as is by some falsely suggested, but may be worn Years together. They give a youthful Air to the Countenance, and render Pronunciation more agreeable and distinct. In a Word, both Natural and Artificial are of such real Service as are worthy the Attention of every one.

Said *GREENWOOD* has a Tincture that preserves, and prevents the further Decay of, the Teeth and Gums, with Directions, at *Four Shilling* per Phial, which he will warrant, if properly applied.

N. B. His PRICES are low, to give every Person an Opportunity to be benefited by him. — Attends abroad, on sending Directions to No. 199, WATER-STREET, opposite the Coffee-House, New-York.

NEW-YORK, Printed by T. GREENLEAF, No. 25, Water-Street.

BUSINESS CARD OF DR. JOHN GREENWOOD
199 Water Street, New York, about 1787

and carried into Kingston, Jamaica, and thence to New York, from where he was conveyed on a cartel to New London.

This was the fourth time he had been made a prisoner of war. After this he made several trading voyages to the southward and eastward on a coasting schooner for Samuel Richards, a hardware merchant of Boston.

The war had now terminated and after the British troops had evacuated New York, John Greenwood proceeded to that city. Unable to procure any position on shipboard he commenced the business of turning and cane making, which he had learned from his father. After making some rather unprofitable trading trips to Charleston, S. C., for his friend, J. Quincy, he took over from the latter his store and business at No. 199 Water Street, at the northeast corner of Wall Street, opposite the old Coffee House of Cornelius Bradford, and there established himself as a mathematical instrument-maker and ivory-turner. To these branches he soon added the practice of dentistry. He succeeded so well in the latter profession that he sent for his brother, William Pitt (22), and in 1788 for his brother, Clarke, to whom he gave up the mechanical part of his business. He rapidly became eminent in the profession of dentistry.

In 1789 he became surgeon dentist to George Washington, who had been inaugurated in New York on April 30th of that year. Because his name has come down to the present generation as the "surgeon dentist" of the first President, it is usual, mistakenly, to throw on the shoulders of John Greenwood the censure for Stuart's portrait of Washington, justly criticized for its constrained and distorted mouth. John Greenwood made dental apparati no better and no worse than his contemporaries in the same mechanical art. The outward lateral pressure from the curved spiral springs which united the upper and lower mandibles when in the mouth was always being exerted at its full force. But so long as any natural teeth stood firmly in the jaws and passed through the solid bonework of these mandibles, holes being made in them for that purpose, they acted as so many stiff pegs to resist the outward pressure and prevent its showing in the projection of the lips. Such natural teeth did

exist in Washington's mouth, the last one being removed, as it appears, during the winter of 1795-'96. It was just previous to this that Washington gave sittings both to Rembrandt Peale and Gilbert Stuart. The portrait by the former artist shows no distortion of the mouth. Stuart, however, was not pleased with his effort, and other sittings were accorded him about April 1796 when the President was wearing another set of ivory teeth which, meanwhile, had been manufactured for the emergency by a practitioner of Philadelphia named James Gardette. This latter set was soon rejected and the services of Mr. Greenwood again brought into requisition. Letters to him are extant giving particular directions, accompanied by diagrams, about the formation of the new mandibles, so as to obviate as much as possible the now, almost unavoidable, bulging out of the lips. The above statement is corroborated by the following letter, dated Philadelphia, 27 March 1859: "Dear Sir—In answer to yours of the 22nd, Washington sat to me in the Autumn of 1795—and at the same time to Stuart, having then in his mouth the Teeth made by your Grandfather in 1790. Not satisfied with this Portrait, Stuart painted another Portrait in the spring of 1796, when the General had in his mouth an Ivory Sett made by James Gardette, which caused his mouth to be changed. Dr. Harris, of Baltimore, showed me one half of your Grandfather's set, small and beautifully made, telling me that the other half was in your father's possession—and I have been told that the rejected sett, made by J. Gardette, is in the possession of a Gentleman in Savannah. Respectfully yours, Rembrandt Peale."

John Greenwood was evidently the leading dentist of New York in 1800. Here is his advertisement as it appeared in the directory of that year:

"J. Greenwood, dentist to the late President George Washington, informs the public that he continues to perform every operation incident to the teeth and gums, from the fixing-in of a single tooth to a complete set. The approbation which the late illustrious Washington was

Enamel of the Teeth Renewed.

John Greenwood, Artist in the Fine Dental, to our late President, George Washington. No 13 park, near the Theatre. I inform the public in general that in the course of thirty years extensive practice in this city, and likewise in visiting the City of Paris for the purpose of improvement, in the line of his profession he has acquired the art of renewing that beautiful white glaze on teeth, commonly called Enamel, and as there ^{are} many persons who have good sound front teeth, except the Enamel being injured, looking black or yellow, and sometimes green, and there are others whose teeth are partly decayed. J. Greenwood informs those whose teeth are in that situation, that he can by his required art, render them an essential benefit by preventing the further destruction of their teeth, and by following his advice their teeth will remain good during life.

Artificial Teeth of all descriptions ~~are~~ replaced by him as usual at different prices to accommodate every one who may apply.

N.B. his price for cleaning and renewing the polish on Enamel is five Dollars. — and for cleaning the teeth in the common practice three Dollars —

pleased to bestow upon him, he flatters himself, is a sufficient recommendation of his abilities as a dentist."

Extract from George Washington's letter: Jan. 6, 1799.

"I shall always prefer your services to that of any other in the line of your present profession."

"N. B. His prices are very moderate, as no person can exceed him in facility and neatness of performance.

"J. Greenwood may be consulted at his home, No. 13 Park, which is the fourth door (toward St. Paul's Church) from the theatre."

So the dentist's chair in which George Washington sat was within a stone's throw of the church pew which is on the itinerary of every sightseer in New York.

On the presentation of his portrait in 1847 to the Baltimore College of Dental Surgery, a letter of thanks was received by his eldest son from Dean W. R. H. Andy which said, in part: "The Faculty value the Presentation most highly, not only in consequence of the distinguished individual himself, but most especially as being the Father of American Dentistry, as well as the Dentist to the illustrious Father of our glorious Republic. But they value it most highly in another sense—And that is its being ever present before the eyes of the student, constantly and silently, tho' yet as powerfully pointing to an individual whose eminence in the profession it should be his pride, as well as the height of his ambition to attain to." The portrait was a copy from one by William Lovett of Boston.

A copy of the *New York Star* in 1837 has the following: "A Curious Historical Fact—The first rough model of a steamboat made by Fulton in this city was cut out of a common shingle, shaped like a Mackerel, with the paddles placed further in front than behind, like the fins of a fish. The paddle-wheel had been first put in the rear, on the sculling principle, but was abandoned on consulting with Mr. Greenwood, the well-known ingenious dentist of this city, now deceased, in whose possession the model remained for many years. Old Admiral Landais, whom many of our readers recollect as the enemy of Paul Jones, was also in

frequent consultation with Greenwood at the time. He recommended the paddle-wheel to be placed in the stem and to be moved by a tunnel-shaped sail, which was to catch the wind even when it blew directly ahead, and thus communicate the power by reaction to the wheel." In support of this account, it may be said that the author of these notes always heard that his grandfather, John Greenwood, came out from France in 1806 on the same ship as Robert Fulton, and that later on they had consultations over the right place for the paddle-wheel (fore or aft) on the proposed steamboat, and used a flat shingle for a model.

John Greenwood was married by Dr. John Rogers in the Presbyterian Church to Elizabeth Weaver, 22 March 1788.¹ She was born 6 March 1764, the second daughter of William and Jane (Coesart) Weaver of New York.² Her father, a well-to-do and influential citizen, is the person whom Gordon mentions in his *American Revolution* as having been "wounded in the calf of his leg by a cannon-ball" on the night of the 23 of August 1775 when the British ship *Asia* fired upon the Battery. William was the only surviving son of Samuel Weaver, Esq., who came from England with his wife, Anne Nettleton, and their infant son. He was admitted a freeman of the City of New York 10 April 1722.

John Greenwood died at his residence, No. 11 Park Row, near the Theatre, 16 November 1819, aged sixty years, having suffered some months previous from a stroke of apoplexy. "He was a venerable man of great originality and shrewdness of mind on all subjects, a great reader and deep thinker, generous and chivalrous in disposition, of ready wit and full of the lore and anecdote of the past."³ Though stern and decided when necessity required, his character was ever marked by a most lively and cheerful temperament, at once warm, open-hearted and impulsive; he was, moreover, possessed of great ingenuity and foresight, while the fact of his having been four times deprived of everything he possessed in the world bears evidence of

¹ 12 N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Rec. 137. Bible Record says 17 March.

² 74 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 48.

³ "Wealthy Citizens of New York"—4th Edition, 1842.

an energy and perseverance indomitable and untiring. In his own memoirs occur the following words: "Whoever reads these lines which I have hastily written, will I hope profit by them and learn contentment. Seek not to deprive another of this great blessing, but always be ready rather to suffer yourself than to give offence; for, though I well know this may seem an impossibility, yet we may in some degree mitigate our own faults. That we have faults who will deny—'tis in our nature, and he that is without them, let him heave the first stone!" The best portrait extant of Mr. Greenwood is a crayon profile done by M. Roy in Paris in November 1806, from which a small copperplate etching was made by the artist with Doctor Greenwood's name and address engraved thereon, the cards struck from this being distributed among his customers. A miniature on ivory, earlier than either of the portraits described, was done in 1788 by John Ramage, of New York, and it represents him in scarlet coat, white silk embroidered waistcoat and powdered hair.

Among other provisions in John Greenwood's will, dated 8 July 1815, is found the following: "Item: I give unto my eldest surviving son my gold watch and chain with that valuable relict hanging to the chain, the only or last Tooth that remained growing in the mouth of our late and worthy President George Washington, which tooth he sent to me from Mount Vernon, Virginia State, as may be seen in his own handwriting now in my possession. The said Tooth must be kept as a relict and given to the next male Heir of my children." This relic, as well as a number of the original letters of George Washington to Doctor John Greenwood, are still in the possession of the family.

The Park Theatre was burned 25 May 1820, and the next day the following card appeared in the *Daily Advertiser*: "The widow of John Greenwood, and family, respectfully take this public manner of expressing their sincere thanks to the members comprising the different Fire and Hose Companies of this city, as well as to their friends who, on this occasion, used their strenuous and unremitted exertions to prevent the conflagration from destroying their property south of the Theatre, and through which, they are happy to say, it has been entirely saved."

Mrs. Elizabeth (Weaver) Greenwood died in New York, 13 January 1831, aged sixty-six years, and was buried in the grounds attached to the Presbyterian Brick Church, corner of Nassau and Beekman Streets, by the side of her husband. When the building was demolished in 1856 their remains were removed to the Greenwood vault in the Marble Cemetery, New York, and later transferred to Greenwood Cemetery.

Children of John and Elizabeth (Weaver) Greenwood, all born in New York City:

35. I. Jane Weaver ⁶, b. 28 November 1789; m. (1) 12 April 1809 David Mills Ross; m. (2) 31 August 1833 Thomas Walley Langdon; d. 29 April 1861.
 - II. Isaac, b. 4 April 1793; d. 26 August 1794.
36. III. Isaac John, b. 17 July 1795; m. (1) 28 November 1822 Sarah Vanderhoof Bogart; m. (2) 17 July 1832 Mary McKay; d. 14 May 1865.
37. IV. Clark, b. 19 September 1797; m. 7 September 1822 Margaret McKay; d. 6 May 1838.
 - V. William, b. 15 August 1799; d. 3 August 1800.
 - VI. John William, b. 11 May 1804; d. 15 July 1838. He was a man of studious habits. Mr. William H. Montague of Boston, his intimate friend while at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., says, "He was a very daring lad," and that he had once saved him from drowning. He served in the 14th Regiment, N. Y. State Artillery, Second Company of Governor's Guards, from which he was honorably discharged. He died at Jamaica, L. I.
 - VII. Richard Ward, b. 19 April 1806; d. 19 May 1806.

22. WILLIAM PITT ⁵ GREENWOOD (*Isaac* ⁴ (13), *Isaac* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 10 May, bapt. 25 June 1766; m. 23 July 1796 **Mary Langdon**; d. 10 May 1851.

William Pitt Greenwood was born in Boston. He learned the various occupations pursued by his father, and in 1787 is mentioned in the will of his grandaunt, Mrs. Elizabeth Hale, as an "ivory-turner." In 1788 his brother, John, invited him to come to New York and assist him in his business of mathematical instrument-maker, but after a short time there he went to Savannah, and soon returned north and was practising dentistry in Salem, Mass., in 1790. In 1796 he was established in Boston

in the same profession; he and his father, Isaac Greenwood, and Josiah Flagg being the only three registered dentists in the city at that time.

He was married, 23 July 1796, to Mary Langdon, by Reverend John Clarke of the First Church of Boston. She was born 14 August 1775, daughter of Captain John and Mary (Walley) Langdon of Boston, and sister of Thomas Walley Langdon, who married Jane Weaver Greenwood (35).¹

From the *Boston Mercury* of 6 June 1797, it appears that Doctor Greenwood then combined with his profession of dentistry the sale of pianofortes and guitars. In 1798 he occupied a brick house in Common Street, opposite the Park Street Church, belonging to William Phillips, Jr., and later resided for a while at the corner of Fleet and Garden Court Streets in the house which his father had recently occupied, the site being opposite the garden of the residence of Governor Hutchinson. Doctor Greenwood used to point out the spot, a few rods from his father's earlier residence on Salem Street, next to Christ Church, where a battalion of British troops were quartered in 1775. He and an aged friend, Mr. Cazneau, saw them march off "in high feather" on the morning of June 17th, and saw many brought back wounded in the afternoon. He also remembered seeing the mortally wounded Major Pitcairn as he was carried through Charter Street. In 1805 Doctor Greenwood resided in Cole Lane, afterwards known as Portland Street, where he remained for some years.

It was through the interest and energy of Doctor William Pitt Greenwood that the old Greenwood tomb in Copp's Hill Cemetery was preserved in the family, and was repaired and restored about 1808. As has been stated in an earlier account, this plot had been purchased in 1722 by Samuel Greenwood (5), grandson of Nathaniel, the immigrant, who had built the original tomb and had the Greenwood coat-of-arms cut upon it. As restored by William Pitt Greenwood, the tomb is a massive rectangular structure of granite, enclosed by an iron railing. It is situated on the southerly side of the cemetery, on the west

¹ 30 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 36.

side of the pathway running north and south, about 25 feet north from Hull Street. It is near the southeast angle of that portion of the ground purchased in 1707 from Judge Samuel Sewall; in this part are to be found the most ancient tombs. The easterly side of the path alluded to was a wall overlooking ground purchased in 1809 and then laid out as the New North Burying Ground. On the heavy granite coping of this wall opposite the Greenwood tomb was originally cut the name and date "SAMUEL GREENWOOD MDCCXXII." The tomb has now been furnished at one end with heavy wooden doors over which is carved the name *Greenwood*, and upon the granite slab over the whole a small cross has been cut in relief. Into that end of the tomb which faces the pathway the old dark slatestone entablature, bearing the family arms, has been inserted; no date is apparent on the slab; the left-hand upper corner has been fractured and subsequently repaired, and the number upon the slab is "No. 57."

Mr. William H. Montague of Boston furnishes a lively anecdote relating how Doctor Greenwood rescued the family tomb from passing into the hands of strangers. While making a visit to the cemetery on the Fourth of July 1808, Doctor Greenwood found workmen busy invading the sacred precincts. He immediately demanded by what authority they were "disturbing the bones of his ancestors." The person who was in charge of the work claimed that his employer had recently acquired title to the property from an old lady who lived in Marblehead. Forbidding the workmen "at their peril to disturb the tomb further," Doctor Greenwood without loss of time took horse and chaise and proceeded to drive the fifteen miles to Marblehead, accompanied by the Honorable William Sullivan, an eminent counsellor-at-law of the day in Boston. According to Mr. Montague, "from the temperament of Doctor Greenwood and from what he related to me he did not suffer the grass to grow under the horses' feet until they reached Marblehead." The old lady in question was found to be his father's cousin, Miss Mary Greenwood (5-VI), "single-woman and spinster," who on the 18th of February 1807 had sold to Andrew Eliot Symmes



GREENWOOD TOMB WITH COAT-OF-ARMS ERECTED 1722

In Copp's Hill Burying Ground, Boston

of Boston, for \$30, "all that tomb and the land belonging therewith, situate in the North burying place, on or near Copp's Hill, so-called in Boston, there erected by my late father, Samuel Greenwood, or belonging to him at his decease, in or near the southeast corner of the said burying-ground and distinguished by a stone over it which bears the name of Greenwood and coat-of-arms dated 1722, or however otherwise described, with the privileges and appurtenances thereof. Witness: Isaac Mansfield, Justice of Peace." ¹ The result of Doctor Greenwood's intervention was that after Mr. Symmes had reconveyed the tomb to Miss Greenwood, that venerable lady, 3 April 1809, sold to Isaac, John, Clark and William Pitt Greenwood and their sister, Mrs. Mary (Greenwood) Gay, children of her cousin, Isaac Greenwood (13), "all right which I and the other children and descendants and heirs of my late father Samuel Greenwood, late of Boston, dec., who was the uncle of said Isaac, dec., had, have, or might have to or in a certain Tomb in the North Burying Place, at or near Copps' Hill etc., now in the seisin and possession of said Wm. Pitt Greenwood, etc. Witness: Nathan Bowen, Justice of Peace, Joseph H. Sewall, Essex. Acknowledged before said Bowen by Mary Greenwood, 27 February 1810." ² Doctor Greenwood, as stated before, thereupon proceeded to repair and rebuild the upper part of the tomb, and caused the old slab bearing the coat-of-arms to be reset in one end.

In 1816 William Pitt Greenwood, Thomas Parsons and Thomas Barnes were practising dentistry in Boston. In 1832 Doctor Greenwood removed to Roxbury. About 1842 he received the degree of D.D.S. from the Baltimore College of Dental Surgery. The *American Journal and Library of Dental Science* for September 1842 states that Doctor William P. Greenwood was present at a meeting of the American Society of Dental Surgeons lately held in Boston, and continues: "Doctor Greenwood has been a practitioner for upwards of fifty years, and although he is eighty years of age, his step is still elastic and his mind possessed of the vigor and freshness of youth. After the adjournment of the evening session of the first day of the

¹ Essex Deeds Lib., 219, 105.

² Essex Deeds Lib., 232, 23.

meeting, he gave a highly interesting account of the state of the profession fifty years ago in this country. At that time, he said, the meaning of the word dentist, in many places, was hardly known, and consequently little or no attention was paid to the use of the means for the preservation of the teeth. . . .” In 1845 he was elected resident member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston.

Doctor Greenwood returned to Boston before his death, which occurred there 10 May 1851, on the eighty-fifth anniversary of his birth. He was buried in Copp’s Hill Cemetery. His portrait was later in the possession of his daughter, Mrs. Charles Latham Hayward,¹ and a miniature was in the possession of his granddaughter, Miss Barrett of Roxbury. His industry is well evinced by his unaided success in life; his honesty and truthfulness were unbounded, the least shadow of deception or unfairness calling forth his severe condemnation upon the transgressor, be his position ever so high, his kinship ever so near. He possessed great energy of character and action, which is illustrated by the following anecdote: It was proposed on one occasion to give the officiating clergyman of a certain church in Boston leave of absence for three months on account of ill health. The church committee, comprising the wealthiest men of the society, voted that the edifice be closed for the time. Doctor Greenwood, who was a constant attendant and a great advocate of churchgoing, opposed this movement on the ground that those of the society who possessed no country seats to go to should not be deprived of attending their own church, and declared that he himself would go, even if he went alone. No heed was given to his words which were regarded as a mere whim, whereupon the following Sunday Doctor Greenwood went to the sexton, directed him to open the church at the usual hour and, entering, occupied the desk and read through the entire morning service with the old sexton as sole congregation. This he did not have to repeat, for on the next Lord’s Day a minister was provided, and some were heard to express the wish that there were more men like Doctor Greenwood.

¹ Memorial Biographies of N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc., 268.

Mrs. Mary (Langdon) Greenwood, his widow, died 5 June 1855 and was buried in Mt. Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge. Allen in his *American Biographies* says: "Her mind received the first culture, and she had great excellencies of character." Her miniature as a young girl with light curls and a straw flat tied down under her chin was in the possession of her daughter, Mrs. Hayward of Roxbury.

Children of William Pitt and Mary (Langdon) Greenwood, all baptized in King's Chapel, Boston:

38. I. Francis William Pitt⁶, b. 5 February 1797, bapt. 3 November 1805; m. 18 May 1824 Maria Goodwin; d. 2 August 1843.
- II. Emmeline, b. 10 December 1798 in Boston, bapt. 3 November 1805; d. 7 July 1817, buried in Mt. Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge.
- III. Alfred, b. 10 December 1798 in Boston; d. in infancy.
39. IV. Alfred, b. 5 February 1801, bapt. 3 November 1805; m. 8 May 1837 Martha Bourne Crocker; d. 20 April 1868.
- V. Mary Susannah, b. 19 June 1803; d. 26 September 1805, buried in Mt. Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge.
40. VI. Mary Susan, b. 19 April, bapt. 3 November 1805; m. 11 September 1832 Reverend Samuel Barrett, D.D.; d. 15 March 1874.
- VII. Edwin Langdon, b. 19 April, bapt. 5 July 1807; d. 4 March 1865.¹ He studied dentistry with his father in Boston and then pursued a mercantile life for a short time. He was commissioned midshipman, 1 December 1826, and sailed the following June on the U. S. frigate *Java*, flagship of Commodore Biddle, on a Mediterranean cruise. Towards the close of 1830 he was transferred to the sloop of war *Fairfield*, 18 guns, in the Mediterranean squadron. He returned in 1831 and resigned from the Navy in May 1833. Early in 1834 he commenced the practice of dentistry in Washington Street, Boston, and continued in this profession for many years. He died in Boston, unmarried, 4 March 1865.
41. VIII. Catherine Amelia, b. 24 March 1810, bapt. 21 June 1812; m. 17 November 1834 Doctor George Bartlett; d. 20 October 1867.
42. IX. Angelina, b. 16 March, bapt. 21 June 1812; m. 12 October 1836 Richard Warren; d. 21 March 1849.
- X. Alexander Adolphus, b. 14 April, bapt. 14 August 1814; d. 31 August 1823.
43. XI. Emmeline,² b. 8 October 1816, bapt. 20 July 1817; m. 9 September 1840 Charles Latham Hayward; d. 8 June 1896.

¹ 19 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 364.

² Although her older sister, Emmeline, did not die until after the younger Emmeline's birth, it is to be noted that the latter was baptized after the former's death. The same is true of the two children named Mary Susannah.

23. **MARY**⁵ **GREENWOOD** (*Isaac*⁴ (13), *Isaac*³, *Samuel*², *Nathaniel*¹), b. 27 May, bapt. privately 21 July 1769;¹ m. 15 March 1801 **George Gay**;² d. 6 November 1839.

It is related of Mary Greenwood that when a young girl she wished to learn to play upon the guitar. Her father refused to gratify what he thought was a mere whim, whereupon, with the inherent ingenuity of the family, she constructed one herself from an old bellows and some string. With this rude affair, rivalling in its primitiveness the testudo of Hermes, she soon became so skillful that her father was induced to import a regular instrument for her. She was accustomed, it is said, to read over the Waverly Novels once a year, and was a personal friend of Hannah Adams, the authoress.

Her husband, George Gay, merchant of Dedham, Mass., was born in that place 16 December 1772, the son of Timothy (1746–1823) and Abigail Shuttleworth (1748–1824) Gay. He died of black fever 24 November 1805.³ George Gay was descended in the fifth generation from the ancestor, John Gay, as follows: John, Jonathan, Jonathan, Timothy; it appears that the Mary Gay who married John Ventiman Greenwood (119) in Nova Scotia was descended from the same ancestor in the sixth generation as follows: John, Nathaniel, Ebenezer, Martin, Samuel; which would make George Gay and Mary (Gay) Greenwood third cousins, once removed.⁴

After her husband's death Mrs. Gay lived in Dedham for many years and cared for her aged mother until the latter's death in 1820. In May 1829 she removed to Providence, where her son was in business, and in 1832 she went to Boston with him, where she became a member of the Federal Street, or Twelfth Congregational Church. She remained in her son's home in Washington Street, Boston, until her death in 1839. Her property was left to her daughter-in-law, Mrs. Eliza Gay, who died without issue and bequeathed it to a nephew, William

¹ King's Chapel Records, 190.

² Dedham Church Records, 216. Dedham V. R. give date as 3 Jan. 1801. Episc'l Ch. Rec., Stoughton, Mass., give date 18 Mar. 1801. 46 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 351.

³ Dedham Church Records, 110.

⁴ V Bowen's Woodstock Genealogies.



Center. John Greenwood

Painted by John Ramage

Upper left. Elizabeth Weaver Greenwood, his wife

Painted by Anson Dickison, 1818

Upper right. Mary Greenwood Gay, his sister

Lower left. Isaac John Greenwood, his son

Painted by John W. Dodge, 1832

Lower right. Mary McKay Greenwood, wife of Isaac John Greenwood

Painted by John A. McDougall, 1838

Carlisle-Nichols. Between the years 1851 and '55 he brought certain of the articles to the widow of Dr. William Pitt Greenwood (22), who selected a mourning ring marked "T. Greenwood, Aug. 1766, ae. 29"—later in the possession of Mrs. Mary Susan (Greenwood) Barrett (40); a plain unmarked ring said to be the wedding ring of Mrs. Mary (I'ans) Greenwood—now lost; and a silver tankard or can with the Greenwood coat-of-arms on it, in the possession of Mrs. Barrett's eldest daughter, Fanny, wife of Henry R. Chandler of New York in 1868. All trace has been lost of an old silver toast rack. An ivory miniature of Mrs. Gay was given to Miss Louisa Greenwood, sister of Judge John Greenwood (33) of Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children of George and Mary (Greenwood) Gay:

- I. George Greenwood⁶ Gay, b. 1801, bapt. 26 June 1803; d. in Dedham 27 December 1805 of scarlet fever.
- II. George Henry Gay, b. May 1804, bapt. 5 December 1805 at the Episcopal Church, Dedham. He was baptized as Henry Gale Gay, but his name was changed by act of Legislature, 24 February 1818, at his mother's request. He started in business in Dedham and Boston, but in 1829 removed to Providence, where he went into business for himself. Here he studied and learned the profession of dentistry with a Doctor Flagg. During the winters of 1831 and '32 he attended medical lectures in Boston and continued the study of dentistry with Dr. Flagg's brother. He married, 4 June 1835,¹ Eliza A. Carlisle of Providence. He then settled in Boston, where he became successful in his profession. The *Boston Medical Journal* for 3 April 1839 has the following notice: "Some very ingenious specimens of workmanship in gold have been shown us of late, intended to remedy the effects of cleft palate. Doctor George H. Gay, an operative dentist, who resides at No. 252 Washington Street, Boston, seems to have given particular attention to this kind of mal-formation, which he has found means to remedy in a way that calls forth our admiration." Soon after his mother's death he removed his residence to Dedham, while he continued his office in Boston. He died soon from hemorrhage of the lungs, 28 June 1840, at the early age of thirty-six years. He was buried from the Stone Chapel in Boston, his cousin, the Reverend Francis W. P. Greenwood, officiating. His widow died 10 October 1847, aged forty-seven years.

¹ Boston City Hall Records.

SIXTH GENERATION

24. CHARITY⁶ GREENWOOD (*Miles⁵ (16), Benjamin⁴, Samuel³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 16 December 1782; m. 17 May 1801 **Samuel Spaulding**; d. 2 May 1805.

Charity Greenwood was born in Newton, Mass. Her husband, Samuel Spaulding of Newton, went to sea soon after the birth of their last child, as the mate of a vessel which was never heard from after the date of her sailing. His widow died in Chelmsford, Mass.

Children of Samuel and Charity (Greenwood) Spaulding:

- I. Mary Ann⁷ Spaulding. Died in infancy.
- II. Walter Spaulding. Accidentally drowned in Newburyport 9 June 1824.

25. MARY⁶ GREENWOOD (*Miles⁵ (16), Benjamin⁴, Samuel³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. August 1787; m. (1) (int. 19 November 1808) ¹**Edmond Wellington**; m. (2) 30 September 1834 **Henry Bailey**; d. 28 August 1844.

Mary Greenwood's first husband, Edmond Wellington, was baptized 23 August 1772, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Dix) Wellington² of Waltham. She was his second wife. He married (1) 20 September 1794 Eunice Adams, who died 25 December 1806, aged thirty-nine years, leaving six children. He was a butcher in Watertown, Mass.

Edmond Wellington died in Milton, Vermont, and his widow married (2), at Lowell, Mass., 30 September 1834, Henry Bailey of Salem, N. H. She died in Lowell, Mass. There were no children by the second marriage.

Children of Edmond and Mary (Greenwood) Wellington:

- I. Theodore L.⁷ Wellington. Went to California some time before 1859.

¹ Watertown Records, 2nd Book of B. M. & D., 234.

² 4 Watertown Records, 168.

- II. Joseph K.⁷ Wellington. Went to California some time before 1859.
- III. Mary Wellington, b. 16 June 1813 in Watertown; m. 22 February 1832 Lewis Rousmaniere Winslow of Lowell; d. 21 November 1879. Her husband (b. 23 January 1813 in Newport, R. I.; d. 1 March 1874 in Arlington, Mass.) was the son of Andrew and Elizabeth (Niles) Winslow.¹
- IV. Albert Wellington, died in infancy.

26. REBECCA⁶ GREENWOOD (*Miles⁵ (16), Benjamin⁴, Samuel³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 27 December 1793; m. 12 February 1815 **Nathaniel Prentiss Banks**;² d. 30 April 1873.

Rebecca Greenwood was born in Newton, Mass. Her husband, Nathaniel Prentiss Banks, was superintendent of a cotton factory in Waltham. He is said to have woven the first cotton cloth in the United States. Mr. Banks died in Waltham 24 April 1857, aged seventy-three years and eight months. In the death records he is listed as a carpenter, parents unknown. The death certificate of his son, Hiram, says Nathaniel was born in New Hampshire.³

Children of Nathaniel Prentiss and Rebecca (Greenwood) Banks:

- I. Nathaniel Sartle Prentiss⁷ Banks, b. 30 January 1816; m. (int. 13 March 1847) Mary I. Palmer; d. 1 September 1894. At an early age he went to work in the cotton mills, from which fact in later years there clung to him the name of "the Bobbin Boy of Massachusetts." In 1837 he was working in a large machine shop in North Cambridge. Admitted to the Bar in 1848, he opened an office in Boston and was elected that same year to the Legislature of Massachusetts as Representative from Waltham. In 1851 he was elected to both the Senate and the House in Massachusetts, but took his seat in the House and was chosen Speaker to which position he was reëlected in 1852, and in the fall was elected a Member of Congress by the Democratic party. In 1854 he was again a successful candidate for Congress by a seven thousand majority. In 1856 he was chosen Speaker of the House. From

¹ Winslow Memorial, Vol. II, 1026.

² 3 Watertown Records, 206 says 12 January 1815, but page 239 gives intentions as 29 January 1815; Waltham V. R. give intentions as 22 January 1815.

³ Waltham City Clerk's Records.

1857 to 1860 he was Governor of Massachusetts, elected by the Republican party. On 16 May 1861 he was appointed Major General of Volunteers in the United States Army. He served throughout the Civil War and resigned in May 1864.¹ He was a member of Congress 1853-7, 1865-73, 1875-77, 1889-91; LL.D. Harvard 1858, Williams, and Amherst 1860. Mr. Banks died 1 September 1894. He had several children, of whom only a son and two daughters survived him. He was a cousin of Elias Howe, Jr., inventor of the sewing machine, who was born in Spencer, Mass., in 1819. A statue of Governor Banks was unveiled at the State House, 16 September 1908.

- II. Rebecca⁷ Banks, b. 26 April 1818; m. at Waltham 25 November 1841 Nathaniel Carter Sanger of Portsmouth, N. H. He was baptized 9 August 1818, son of Daniel Sanger by his third wife, Emma Carter.²
- III. Miles Banks, b. 19 March 1820; d. 9 September 1821.
- IV. Miles Banks, b. 10 June 1822.
- V. Susan Prentiss Banks, b. 5 March 1825; d. 8 March 1891 in New York City and buried in Waltham, Mass.
- VI. Eliza Greenwood Banks, b. 2 October 1828; d. 27 May 1832.
- VII. Gardner Banks, b. 10 May 1830; m. 1 August 1850 Lydia R. Frost, daughter of William D. Frost. She was twenty years old at the time of her marriage. Gardner Banks was a carpenter by profession. He was Colonel of the 16th Massachusetts Regiment in the Civil War.
- VIII. Hiram Banks, b. 20 July 1833; killed in the Civil War, 29 August 1862, at Manapas, Va.
- IX. William Lazlett Banks, b. 3 January 1837.

27. THOMAS JEFFERSON⁶ GREENWOOD (*Miles⁵* (16), *Benjamin⁴*, *Samuel³*, *Samuel²*, *Nathaniel¹*), b. 2 May 1799; m. (int. 10 September, 1820) **Eliza M. Burroughs**; d. 12 September 1874.

His marriage to Eliza M. Burroughs took place in Waltham, Mass. She was born in Amesbury, 24 March 1800 and died 18 June 1876. Speaking of his own life, Reverend Thomas Jefferson Greenwood observes: "From my boyhood up to my 29th year I was employed almost exclusively in the cotton manufacturing business, and was for several years in the posi-

¹ Dictionary of American Biography, Vol. 1 (1928).

² Descendants of Richard Sanger (1851).

tion of Overseer in Newton, and last, in Lowell; my leisure time always being occupied in intellectual pursuits more congenial to me than the post of a practical 'Operative.' By such means I obtained what little preparation I had for the Gospel Ministry. Near the commencement of my labors in the ministry, I spent about six months in Hingham, where our little boy died February 22, 1830. In the month of June following, I was ordained as a Universalist minister, and pastor of the Universalist Church and Society in Marlborough, Mass., where I remained fourteen years. During this period I was twice elected and served two years (1840 and 1843) in the State Senate of Massachusetts. In 1844 I removed to New London, Conn., and became pastor of the Universalist Church in that city. Here I remained until November 1848, when I removed to Dover, N. H., where I sustained the Pastoral Charge about ten years, and in May 1858 I removed to this place (Malden, Mass.) where I still reside."

It appears that at one time, probably about 1858, he was nominated by the Democratic Convention of the 6th Massachusetts District as a candidate for Congress to run against his nephew, General Banks.

The 225th anniversary of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company was held in Boston 2 June 1863. During the exercises an original hymn and a Patriot's Prayer by the Reverend Thomas Jefferson Greenwood were sung. He delivered the annual sermon at the Chauncey Street Church, after which a dinner followed at Faneuil Hall. He died 12 September 1874, in Malden, Mass.¹

Child of Reverend Thomas Jefferson and Eliza M. (Burroughs) Greenwood:

I. Charles Thomas ⁷, b. 9 December 1823 in Newton; d. 22 February 1830 in Hingham.

28. JOHN DANFORTH ⁶ GREENWOOD (*John* ⁵ (17), *John* ⁴, *Samuel* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 4 January 1803; m. 18 May 1831 **Sarah Field**; d. 13 June 1890.

¹ Malden City Clerk's Records.

John Danforth Greenwood was born in London at the residence of William Grimaldi in St. George's Parish, Hanover Square. He was christened 8 February 1803, his godfathers being William Grimaldi and Thomas Danforth. Mr. Danforth, son of Honorable Samuel Danforth of Cambridge, Mass., was a Loyalist. Mr. Grimaldi painted a miniature of John Danforth Greenwood as a boy with a tambourine "for my friend Mrs. Greenwood."

John attended the children's school kept by Miss Daw at Turnham-Green. Both parents having died by 1815, he was brought up by Miss Daw and later attended Cheam School. He studied surgery with Mr. Thomas Graham of Turnham-Green and attended lectures in London in 1823 and 1824. His uncle, Captain Samuel Adam Greenwood, offered him an appointment in India, but instead he spent a year in study at Paris and Edinburgh through the liberality of Doctor Sproull, his uncle's friend. In 1826 he returned to London, where he obtained his diploma from the College of Surgery. He located at Mitcham, Surrey, eight miles from London, and eventually succeeded Doctor Parrott, the medical practitioner of that place.

Doctor Greenwood was married in Mitcham Church, 18 May 1831, to Sarah Field. She was born 15 November 1809, daughter of John Field, wax bleacher of Lambeth. A few years after their marriage he was threatened with pulmonary disease and temporarily gave up his profession. They lived for a time near London and also at Charenton, near Paris. Meeting with reverses of fortune, he set out for New Zealand in the *Phoebe* with his wife and nine children, and arrived there early in 1843. At that time it had been a colony for only a year or two, and life went on in two tents while he was building "Woodlands" from trees felled on the spot where the house was built. John Danforth Greenwood and his wife were always helpful and sympathetic with the neighbors, English and Maori, to whom their house, the only large one in the place, was never shut. He was the doctor, magistrate and referee in any difficulty, quarrel or sorrow. In those days his services as a



DOCTOR JOHN DANFORTH GREENWOOD
Of Motueka, New Zealand, 1803-1890

physician were often rendered gratis, and a ham or a cheese was not an unusual fee for mending a broken leg many miles distant through the swamps. He held the position of Member of the Council for two years, and for some time edited the Nelson newspaper. He became Inspector of the Provincial Schools, having been chairman of the committee appointed to inquire and report on the subject of education. He was offered the post of Principal of Nelson College, which he accepted. On leaving it about 1865 he was appointed Sergeant-at-Arms to the House of Representatives at Wellington, the duties of which office carried him to that place every year for three or four months. In 1877 he resigned on a pension and resided upon his farm in the lovely, fertile valley of Motueka, province of Nelson, until his death. Some colored sketches from the pencil of Mrs. Greenwood, of the farmhouse and surrounding scenery, are in the family of her husband's cousin, Mrs. Solomon Stoddard (29) of Northampton, Mass. A view of the Alpine-like valley of Motueka, with the snow-capped Mt. Arthur in the background, may be seen in Hochstetter's *New Zealand* (Eng. Edition, 1867). When Doctor and Mrs. Greenwood celebrated their golden wedding on the 18th of May 1881, they had living eleven children, thirty grandchildren and two great-grandchildren.¹

Mrs. Sarah (Field) Greenwood died at Motueka 13 December 1889. Her obituary says that she was full of life and vigor to the last days of her life, having but recently returned from North Island in various parts of which she had been visiting her children, and that when she died "she passed to her rest a model wife, mother, and colonist whose memory will to their life's end be honored by all who knew her, whether casually or intimately, and by the latter the most."

Doctor Greenwood survived his wife by only six months and died at Motueka, 13 June 1890, aged eighty-seven years. His obituary says that the funeral services were read by the Bishop of Nelson and that it was a most effective scene, as there was a large gathering of white-haired old men from all parts of the

¹ The foregoing is from his own and his daughter's account of his life.

district who had assembled to pay this last mark of respect to an old and honored friend, and "a more genial friend and companion it would have been impossible to meet."

Children of John Danforth and Sarah (Field) Greenwood:

44. I. John ⁷, b. 18 February 1832; m. 21 May 1858 Isabelle Eliza Forsyth Gascoigne; d. 7 September 1909.
45. II. Frederick Daw, b. 22 January 1833; m. 6 September 1864 Clara Maria Martin; d. 14 December 1917.
46. III. Graham Lord b. 14 March 1834; m. 6 August 1879 Isobel Martin; d. 4 August 1916.
- IV. Mary Field b. 18 July 1835 at Mitcham, England; d. 22 November 1923 at New Plymouth, N. Z. She was a teacher, keeping a successful school at Wellington, N. Z., from which she later retired and built herself a home at Nelson.
- V. Ellen Sarah, b. 19 February 1837 at Mitcham, England; d. 29 November 1917. She was a governess in the family of Colonel Gore Browne, at one time governor of New Zealand and afterwards of Tasmania. About 1879 she succeeded her sister Mary as head of the school at Wellington, from which she retired in 1888 and travelled in Europe.
47. VI. Jane, b. 18 April 1838; m. 1871 Leonard Stowe; d. November 1931.
- VII. Charles, b. 31 August 1839 at Kennington, England; d. 3 January 1852 at Motueka, N. Z.
- VIII. Agnes Basing, b. 27 February 1841 at Charenton, near Paris, France; d. 21 July 1854 at Motueka, N. Z.
48. IX. Alfred, b. 11 December 1842; m. 1887 Minna Ottolie Rose Schweitzer; d. circa 1920.
- X. Anne, b. 4 September 1845 at Motueka, N. Z.; d. unmarried, 13 September 1925.
49. XI. Frances, b. 17 May 1847; m. 17 February 1870 William Pharazyn; d. 7 December 1927.
50. XII. Charlotte, b. 29 July 1849; m. 17 February 1870 William George Kemp.
51. XIII. Katharine, b. 25 July 1851; m. 4 July 1872 Gordon Harding Saxby.

29. FRANCES ELIZABETH ⁶ GREENWOOD (*James ⁵* (18), *John ⁴*, *Samuel ³*, *Samuel ²*, *Nathaniel ¹*), b. 8 January 1808, bapt. 17 July 1814; m. 29 May 1838 Professor **Solomon Stoddard Jr.**; d. 23 March 1883.

Frances Elizabeth Greenwood was born in Barbadoes, W. I. When she was two years old her parents removed to Portland, Maine, and soon after settled in Boston, where she was baptized 17 July 1814 at King's Chapel. Her father and mother both having died by 1817, she was brought up in the family of Mr. Solomon Stoddard at Northampton, Mass., and educated at the Hartford Female Seminary, where she was a pupil in 1828 under the Beecher sisters. She married in Northampton, 29 May 1838, Professor Solomon Stoddard, Jr. He was born 29 November 1800, eldest child of Solomon and Sarah (Tappan) Stoddard; Yale College 1820; Professor of Languages at Middlebury College, Vermont; collaborator with Professor E. A. Andrews of a Latin Grammar.¹

Professor Stoddard died in Northampton, 11 November 1847, where his widow continued to live until her death in 1883.

Children of Solomon and Frances Elizabeth (Greenwood) Stoddard:

- I. Sarah Tappan ⁷ Stoddard, b. 29 May 1839 in Middlebury, Vt.; m. 11 June 1861 Asahel Lyman Williston; d. 13 April 1912.² Mr. Williston was born 13 December 1834; Amherst M.A. 1881; d. 1 April 1915 at Northampton.
- II. Solomon Partridge Stoddard, b. 18 February 1841; m. 17 October 1870 Marie D. Deutchley (b. in Germany 4 December 1864; d. at Forest Hills, Mass., 25 June 1902). According to Cutter's *Massachusetts Genealogies*,³ Professor Stoddard was subsequently twice married, which is probably an error, as Mrs. Marie D. Stoddard is described as a widow in her death certificate.
- III. Louisa Greenwood Stoddard, b. 2 December 1842; m. 29 May 1869 Reverend Martin Luther (Bachelor) Williston; d. 2 March 1923 at Hartford, Conn. Mr. Williston was born 20 March 1843 at Attleboro, Mass., son of Origen and Charlotte (Thompson) Bachelor, and was adopted by John Payson Williston.⁴ Amherst 1864; First Sergeant Company K. 52nd Regiment of Massachusetts in the Civil War. He died 11 November 1918 at Hartford, Conn.
- IV. James Greenwood Stoddard, b. 15 June 1844; d. 28 March 1908.
- V. Francis Hovey Stoddard, b. 25 April 1847; m. 14 May 1873 Lucy M. Smith.

¹ Tappan Genealogy; Stoddard Family (1865), I, 82.

² Williston Genealogy, 1734-1912. ³ Cutter's Mass. Gen. (1910), 342.

⁴ Williston Gen. (1734-1912).

30. LOUISA CAROLINE⁶ GREENWOOD (*James⁵* (18), *John⁴*, *Samuel³*, *Samuel²*, *Nathaniel¹*), b. 2 December 1810, bapt. 17 July 1814; m. 31 May 1843 **George William Bond**; d. 23 September 1891.

Louisa Caroline Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at King's Chapel. Her parents having both died before she was seven years old, she was adopted by Colonel Joseph May of Boston and lived with him until his death, which occurred on 27 February 1841. On the 31st of May 1843 she became the second wife of George William Bond of Boston.¹

George William Bond was born 22 June 1811, eldest son of George and Ann Sigourney (Hammet) Bond. He was educated at the Boston Latin School and at the famous Round Hill School in Northampton, Mass. After spending some years in the counting room of Daniel Denny, he was admitted as a partner in the firm of Whitwell, Bond & Company, then one of the leading business houses of Boston. He married (1), 11 January 1833, Sophia Augusta May, by whom he had three sons and a daughter. His wife died 16 November 1841. In 1837 he formed a partnership with his father and brother, and in 1843 became senior partner in the firm of Bond, Wyman & Arklay, engaged in the Dundee business. On 31 May 1843 he married (2) Louisa Caroline Greenwood. They resided in Roxbury, Mass. "After 1848, Mr. Bond was engaged in the wool brokerage business, being the senior partner in the firm of Geo. Wm. Bond & Co. He became a remarkable expert in wools and was twice employed by the United States Government to prepare standard samples of wool for the use of the customs officers. His report upon the classification of wools is recognized as the highest authority upon the subject. Harvard University in 1874 conferred upon him the honorary degree of A.M., President Eliot at the time remarking that it was in recognition of 'his public spirit and of his thorough knowledge of the important industries of wool growing and manufacturing.' In all his long business life Mr. Bond was honored by his associates for his integrity and thoroughness. . . . He was al-

¹ Bond's Watertown Genealogies, 64.

ways the friend of the friendless, inheriting from his father a hatred of slavery, and he became an active worker in the free soil party. When the War of Secession came he was an ardent patriot. Two of his sons went to the front and one, Henry May Bond, a son by his first wife, gave his life for his country. . . . Mr. Bond was one of the original members of the Church of the Disciples and was the lifelong friend of, and fellow worker with, the late James Freeman Clarke. He was chairman emeritus of the pastoral committee of that church at the time of his death. He worked conscientiously for the poor and suffering and he was always ready to aid his good wife, whose life closed only a few months ago, in her countless gentle charities.”¹ He died 29 May 1892, aged eighty-one years.

Children of George William and Louisa Caroline (Greenwood) Bond:

- I. Maria Louisa ⁷ Bond, b. 4 May 1844; m. 2 October 1867 George William Wheelwright, Jr.; d. 3 May 1873.
- II. Ann Sigourney Bond, b. 7 July 1845; d. 20 December 1851.
- III. Joseph May Bond, b. 27 November 1846; d.² 30 August 1852.
- IV. James Greenwood Bond, b. 3 October 1850; d. 5 September 1852.

31. JAMES ⁶ GREENWOOD, JR. (*James* ⁵ (18), *John* ⁴, *Samuel* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 19 July 1812; bapt. 17 July 1814; m. (1) 23 March 1840 **Sarah A. Hudson**; m. (2) 19 September 1848 **Lucretia M. Palmer**; d. 10 March 1900.

James Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at King's Chapel. He was adopted after his mother's death in 1817 by Colonel Joseph May. He went South about 1836, and at the outbreak of the Civil War he was in business in Montgomery, Ala. Sacrificing everything, he came North, arriving in New York the same day Fort Sumter was fired upon. Thereafter, for twenty-nine years he was connected with the Thames Iron Works at Norwich, Conn., during which time he was a leader in the religious affairs of the community. In 1896 he moved to New York City, where he became a mem-

¹ Boston Daily Advertiser, 30 May 1892.

² Roxbury V. R.

ber of the Harlem Presbyterian Church. He died in New York 10 March 1900 and was buried in Yantic Cemetery, Norwich, Conn.

James Greenwood married (1) 23 March 1840 Sarah A. Hudson, who was born 13 October 1814 and died 3 October 1846. He married (2) 19 September 1848 Lucretia M. Palmer, who was born 20 September 1815 and died 8 March 1872.

Children of James and Sarah A. (Hudson) Greenwood:

- I. Sarah Louisa⁷, b. 25 February 1841; d. 16 October 1841.
- II. John Joseph, b. and d. 8 October 1842.
- III. Helen Frances, b. 9 May 1844.

Children of James and Lucretia M. (Palmer) Greenwood:

- IV. Arthur⁷, b. 23 January 1852. He was a mining engineer in Indian Territory for some years; married a Canadian in 1876, and in 1897 was living in St. Louis, Mo., a confectioner and grocer.
- V. May, b. 30 July 1853.
- VI. Ernest, b. 8 November 1857. Lived in Bridgeport, Conn., an inventor. He died 16 July 1910 in New York.

32. MARY⁶ GREENWOOD (*Isaac⁵ (20), Isaac⁴, Isaac³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 16 December 1796; m. 3 July 1823 **Samuel P. Brown**; d. 15 July 1879.

Mary Greenwood was born in Providence, R. I. Her husband, Samuel P. Brown, was born in New York 17 September 1796, son of William and Mary (Haswell) Brown.¹ His father was the first sexton of St. Paul's Church after the Revolutionary War, and his grandfather, William Brown, is said to have been Commissary General in New York under the Colonial Government.² Samuel P. Brown was taught the business of mathematical instrument making by Mary Greenwood's father in New York, and later carried on the business himself in Water Street. He then went into the hardware trade, in which he was at first successful, but, unfortunately, he later met with reverses due to speculation in lumber. Subsequently they moved to

¹ XX R. I. V. R., 596.

² For Dutch ancestry see Appendix, Note I.



JUDGE JOHN GREENWOOD, OF BROOKLYN, 1798-1887

Brooklyn, where Mr. Brown died, 10 November 1871. He was buried in St. Paul's churchyard, New York. His widow continued to live in Brooklyn until her death.

Children of Samuel P. and Mary (Greenwood) Brown:

- I. Louisa ⁷ Brown, b. 19 October 1824; d. 11 June 1848, unmarried.
- II. Samuel Brown, b. 27 December 1825. Practised law in New York. His wife, Julia J., died 31 October 1869 in Nyack, N. Y., and was buried in Perth Amboy, N. J. He married (2), in Brooklyn, 29 November 1871, Emma Dyer.
- III. William Brown, b. 3 April 1827; d. 7 September 1828.
- IV. Mary Amelia Brown, b. 26 July 1829; buried 18 February 1871 from Church of St. Mary's, Brooklyn, N. Y.
- V. Julia Antoinette Brown, b. 5 October 1830; m. 1 May 1880 Reverend James Hoyt Smith in St. Mary's Church, Brooklyn. He was formerly an assistant to Dr. Guion at St. Mary's Church. He was born 22 July 1822, son of James and Amanda (Hoyt) Smith of Brooklyn, and died 10 April 1910. His widow died 20 June 1918. They were buried in Grace Churchyard, Jamaica, N. Y.¹
- VI. Charles Henry Brown, b. 7 December 1832; d. 30 May 1833.

33. JOHN ⁶ GREENWOOD (*Isaac ⁵ (20), Isaac ⁴, Isaac ³, Samuel ², Nathaniel ¹*), b. 6 November 1798; m. (1) 31 July 1823 **Catharine Dobbins**; m. (2) 1 September 1836 **Fanny Lammar**; d. 11 December 1887.

John Greenwood was born in Providence, R. I. In 1811 he was attending William H. Bogle's School in New York, being at that time under the care of his uncle, John Greenwood (21). In 1813 he began the study of law under Colonel Aaron Burr, who was then located in Vesey Street, New York. The form of the original attest is as follows:

"This Agreement testifieth that John Greenwood, 2nd, born the sixth day of November in the Year of our Lord one thousand and seven hundred and ninety eight, by and with the consent of his father Isaac Greenwood, hath put him-

¹ Death certificate in Jamaica gives her mother's name (in error) as Amelia Greenwood.

self with Col. Aaron Burr to learn the profession of Attorney at Law and to continue with him from the day of the date hereof until he shall attain the age of twenty-one years—And the said Aaron Burr doth covenant and promise that *he will* instruct the said John Greenwood in the Business and Profession of an Attorney, and will advise as to such other branches of Learning and Science, as he shall deem it proper that the said John Greenwood should be taught at the expense of his aforesaid father—And the said Isaac Greenwood doth covenant and promise that he will furnish his said son with board, Lodging and clothing during the aforesaid term—Relying on the *good* Conduct of the parties towards each other, and for the *true* performance hereof, they have interchangeably set their hands and seals hereunto—dated the second day of January in the Christian Era, one thousand eight hundred and thirteen—

Witness

ISAAC GREENWOOD [SEAL]

JNO. GREENWOOD & AARON BURR [SEAL]

JOHN A. SMITH (Master in Chancery)."

John Greenwood was a practising attorney in Colonel Burr's office at 61 Vesey Street as early as 1818. He left him before the stipulated time had expired, and in 1819 continued business at his father's residence, 130 Front Street. In October of that year he was called to the Bar. Mr. Greenwood rapidly became successful and rose to eminence in his profession. In 1824 he went into partnership with Edgar Evertson, their law firm continuing for five years. About 1828 he removed his residence to Brooklyn, to which city he withdrew all his business some ten years later. In 1833 the village of Brooklyn obtained an amended charter through his efforts. He was Supreme Court Commissioner and Master and Examiner in Chancery, and afterwards City Counsellor in 1842. He was appointed to the position of First Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, King's County, on 27 January 1843, which office he continued to fill with the highest honor until his resignation, which went into effect 31 December 1854. He then resumed the profession of

law in company with Richard H. Tucker, Esq., of Brooklyn, retiring from active work in 1867 and confining himself to reference cases.

John Greenwood married, 31 July 1823, Catherine Dobbins. She was born in 1801, second daughter of James and Margaret (Ridell) Dobbins¹ of New York. Catharine Dobbins was a cousin of Margaret and Mary McKay, who married Clark (37) and Isaac John (36) Greenwood, respectively. Her mother, Margaret Ridell, came to this country about 1795 from County Armagh, Ireland, with her sister, Elizabeth Ridell. They were nieces of Reverend Doctor John Ridell, of the Associate Reformed Church, and clerk of the first Pennsylvania Synod. The two girls lived in New York with their cousin, Doctor John Ridell. Margaret married James Dobbins, a grocer, and Elizabeth (b. 27 May, 1777), married John McKay, a china merchant of New York, father of Margaret and Mary McKay. Mrs. Catharine (Dobbins) Greenwood died 26 July 1835.

John Greenwood married (2), 1 September 1836, Fanny Lammar. She was born 9 January 1813, daughter of Joseph Lammar, and educated in Vienna in the Roman Catholic faith. Her father was a furrier in Maiden Lane as early as 1809. She died 1 December 1881 and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery.

Judge Greenwood was not an orator, but he was an easy and forcible speaker. His language was carefully chosen and was ever precise and elegant. His most famous public effort was his defense of Colonel Aaron Burr, an address delivered at the Academy of Music before an overwhelming and distinguished audience. The theme and the occasion were significant and long remembered. Judge Greenwood was possessed of an ample fortune. His accomplishments as a jurist and a linguist were not more pronounced than his talent for music. At one time he was organist of the Church of the Saviour. For many years he was President of the Hamilton Literary Association, out of which grew the Hamilton Club. He was an incorporator and the first Vice-President of the Long Island Historical Society, second Vice-President of the Philharmonic Society, and

¹ New York Mirror, August 9, 1823.

one of the early members of the Board of Education. He was a director and a member of the Executive Committee of the Academy of Music, a Trustee of the City Hospital and a Director of the Nassau Fire Insurance Company. Judge Greenwood died, at his home in Brooklyn, 11 December 1887, aged eighty-nine years.

Children of John and Catharine (Dobbins) Greenwood:

- I. John Robert ⁷, b. 1 July 1824; m. (1) 1 April 1861, at Barrytown, N. Y., Lucinda L. Pulver; d. 10 January 1898 in Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; buried in Red Hook, N. Y. He was station master at Fishkill, N. Y., for many years, but was obliged to give up this position on account of poor health. His first wife died 15 February 1887, and he married a second time. In 1891 he was living in Freeport, L. I., and later in Brooklyn, N. Y.
52. II. Sarah Louisa, b. 1 March 1830; m. 2 October 1855 Charles Henry Stoddard; d. 19 March 1856.
- III. James, b. 13 July 1832; m. 2 December 1873 Mrs. Sarah Ann (Baker) Mayo. In 1880 Mrs. Greenwood was Most Worthy Grand Matron of the Order of the Eastern Star. She died 28 June 1909 in Philadelphia, survived by her husband. They had no issue.

Children of John and Fanny (Lammar) Greenwood:

53. IV. Helen ⁷, b. 6 July 1837; m. 11 October 1859 Charles Henry Stoddard; d. 15 January 1923.
- V. Mary, b. 15 May 1839; d. unmarried 7 July, 1919.
- VI. Edward Lammar, b. 10 February 1842; Columbia College 1860; studied law and was admitted to the New York Bar. Died unmarried 23 February 1898; buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn, N. Y.
- VII. Josephine, b. 20 February 1845; d. unmarried.
- VIII. Charles Lockhart Wilson, b. 31 August 1847; d. unmarried 3 February 1879; buried in Greenwood Cemetery.
- IX. William Langdon, b. 16 October 1850; d. unmarried.

34. SARAH URANIA ⁶ GREENWOOD (*Isaac ⁵ (20), Isaac ⁴, Isaac ³, Samuel ², Nathaniel ¹*), b. 26 July 1805; m. 1 February 1825 **James Van Nostrand**; d. 31 October 1826.

Sarah Urania Greenwood was born in Providence, R. I. Her husband, James Van Nostrand, was born 15 September



MRS. JANE W. (GREENWOOD) ROSS.

1789-1861

Later the wife of Thomas Walley Langdon

1792, son of Martin and Sarah (Losee) Van Nostrand. After her death he married (2) Ann Matilda Carpenter, and (3) Martha James Seymour. He was a wholesale grocer and for many years President of the Merchants Exchange Bank in New York City. He died in Brooklyn 18 March 1861.

Child of James and Sarah Urania (Greenwood) Van Nostrand:

I. Sarah Urania⁷ Van Nostrand, b. 15 July 1826; d. 10 January 1827.

35. JANE WEAVER⁶ GREENWOOD (*John*⁵ (21), *Isaac*⁴, *Isaac*³, *Samuel*², *Nathaniel*¹), b. 28 November 1789; m. (1) 12 April 1809 **David Mills Ross**; m. (2) 31 August 1833 **Thomas Walley Langdon**; d. 29 April 1861.

Jane Weaver Greenwood was born in New York City. Her first husband, David Mills Ross, was a young lawyer of some promise who had studied with Richard Riker, the City Recorder. He died 18 May 1824, aged thirty-nine years. His widow married (2) Thomas Walley Langdon of Boston, a former Smyrna merchant and trader.

Thomas Walley Langdon was a son of Captain John Langdon and Mary Walley, only daughter of Thomas and Mary (Kneeland) Walley, of Boston.¹ Captain Langdon's sister, Joanna (wife of Ebenezer Frothingham), was the mother of Reverend Nathaniel L. Frothingham, D.D.; his son, John Walley Langdon (d. 17 April 1854), was the father of the well-known merchant, Joseph Langdon of Smyrna; of his seven daughters, Mary married Doctor William Pitt Greenwood (22) of Boston, Elizabeth married William Lovett, the artist, of Boston, Anne Hurd became the second wife of John Bellows of Boston, Abigail Harris married Giles Lodge, merchant of Boston. Thomas Walley Langdon was a man of much information and of pleasing converse, and an able linguist. During the War of 1812 while running a supercargo from Norfolk, Va., to Lisbon, he was taken prisoner by the *Magicienne*, Captain Gordon, and carried into Gibraltar. He was in Smyrna during the rebellion

¹ 30 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 36.

of Ypsilanti 1822-'30, and witnessed some of the sufferings of the Greek inhabitants. He died in New York 17 December 1860, aged seventy-nine years.¹ Mrs. Langdon did not long survive her husband. She died 29 April 1861, aged seventy-two years, leaving no issue. They were both interred in the Langdon vault in St. Paul's churchyard, New York.

A handsome portrait of Mrs. Langdon and her hand-embroidered muslin wedding gown and lace veil are in the possession of the author's family, and another more beautiful portrait of her is owned by Charles H. Voorhees (60-1).

36. ISAAC JOHN⁶ GREENWOOD (*John*⁵ (21), *Isaac*⁴, *Isaac*³, *Samuel*², *Nathaniel*¹), b. 17 July 1795; m. (1) 28 November 1822 **Sarah Vanderhoof Bogart**; m. (2) 17 July 1832 **Mary McKay**; d. 14 May 1865.

Isaac John Greenwood was born in New York. At an early age he attended the school of Isaac Kingsland at 44 Barclay Street, and later he was sent to the schools of Gad Ely and Elbert Pickett. In 1807 he went to William H. Bogle's in Vesey Street, and in 1809 to John De La Noy. Mr. Bogle, who taught the higher branches of an English and classical education, had come to New York in the expectation of filling a vacancy in the faculty of Columbia College. About 1810 Admiral Pierre Landais, a friend of his father, was anxious to instruct young Greenwood in naval architecture, but he preferred a mercantile life and entered the shipping and commission store of Jackson & Whitehorn at 103 Front Street. Soon afterwards he received a severe wound in the right thigh, accidentally inflicted by his brother, Clark, with a pair of snuffers. While recovering from its effects he applied himself to the study of French, Spanish and Italian with D. V. Dubayle. He also took up drawing and water colors with Signor Nicolo Calyo, who was a pupil of Rudolpho, painter to Murat. Isaac John Greenwood excelled in drawing and in later life added to it the accomplishment of oil painting.

Having recovered from his injury he joined a troop of horse

¹ 15 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 185.

and learned the cavalry menage and broad-sword exercise from Colonel John Amelot De La Croix, who kept a military school in the old circus in Anthony Street, near Broadway. In 1811 the firm of Jackson & Whitehorn failed, and Greenwood devoted the following year to the study of mathematics, surveying, practical gauging and navigation, first with Mr. D. P. Adams and later with Mr. James Thompson. Early in 1813 he went with the firm of Benjamin L. Swan & Company (later Otis & Swan), and during the three years spent with them became well acquainted with mercantile life. He visited Canada for the firm in the winter of 1814-'15. When he was nineteen years old he received a painful injury caused by a scuttle door falling upon his head while he was assisting in the rescue of some property at the conflagration of St. George's Chapel in Beekman Street. He suffered from the effects of this accident for some years.

In August 1816 he left the firm of Swan & Company and went with Gardner & Van Antwerp at 169 Broadway. A year later he opened a retail drygoods store at 13 Park Row; in March 1818 he went to Savannah, but he soon returned, on account of the illness of his father, who died the succeeding year. After making the above trials of a mercantile career, Mr. Greenwood turned his attention seriously to the profession of dentistry and began practise in the fall of 1818 at 13 Park Row, and later occupied his father's old office at No. 3 Ann Street.

In June 1814 he entered Captain Charles McKenna's First Company of the Independent Battalion of Governor's Guards, First Brigade of New York State Artillery, the corps being then composed of three companies. In October 1819 he became fourth corporal of the same company, and in March 1821 he was sergeant under Colonel Theodore F. Brett. This organization was an independent battalion of the New York State Artillery until 1817, when it was organized into a regiment known as the 14th Regiment of Artillery, James B. Murray, Commandant, and Daniel E. Dunscomb, Major Commandant. On the 22nd of June 1820 Isaac John Greenwood was elected a member of the New York State Artillery Company. In the

records of the Adjutant General's office in Washington it is shown that he "served in the War of 1812 as a private in Captain James B. Murray's Company, in the Battalion of Governor's Guards (Dunscomb), New York State Artillery. His service began September 2, 1814, and ended December 3, 1814." Forty years later he received government warrants for "Service in War of 1812" of land in Lewis and Hardin Counties, Iowa.

Mr. Greenwood married (1) 28 November 1822 Sarah Vanderhoof Bogart, the ceremony being performed by old Dominie Zachariah H. Kuypers. She was born 4 December 1804, daughter of John Gilbert and Jane (Earle) Bogart of New York. She died 18 May 1829. On the 27th of that month he removed his office to 14 Church Street in the rear of St. Paul's churchyard, where he had been living since 1825. After his wife's death he travelled for a time in Europe.

He married (2) 17 July 1832 Mary McKay,¹ born 24 December 1815, the youngest child of John and Elizabeth (Ridell) McKay of New York. John McKay was a china merchant, born in 1766, came to America from the north of Ireland in 1783, married in 1803 Elizabeth Ridell (b. 27 May 1777), the ceremony taking place in Christ Church, New York. He died 2 October 1819.

In 1833 Mr. Greenwood removed with his family to the residence which he had built at No. 71 Warren Street, where they lived for about ten years. In August 1839 he retired from the active practise of dentistry to which he had given twenty years of careful work and study. He had become eminent in his profession and on his retirement held as prominent a position as his father, Doctor John Greenwood (21), had held before him. In March 1841 he was elected a member of the American Society of Dental Surgeons, which had been established the previous year. He was given the degree of M.D. by Shurtleff Medical College of Alton, Ill., in March 1842, and during the same month the degree of D.D.S. was conferred on him by the Baltimore College of Dental Surgery.

¹ Dutch Reformed Church Records, New York City.

Several of Doctor Greenwood's treatises connected with his profession have been published; some of them will be found in the *American Journal and Library of Dental Science*. He wrote a manuscript translation of De Labarre's *Mechanical Dentistry*, as well as an original work on *Dentition, Dental Surgery*, etc. (1828), both copiously illustrated with his own drawings. During the year 1831 he travelled in Great Britain and France, compiling from the notes he took a large quarto work in manuscript, richly adorned with engravings and original sketches.

About 1845 he removed from Warren Street to No. 51 Murray Street, and in the spring of 1855 he moved to West 14th Street, which was then the upper portion of the city, and resided there until his death, ten years later, at the age of seventy. He was buried in Greenwood Cemetery. His widow, Mary (McKay) Greenwood, survived him many years and died 27 January 1899, aged eighty-three years.

Children of Isaac John and Sarah Vanderhoof (Bogart) Greenwood, all born in New York City:

- 54. I. Eliza Jane ⁷, b. 19 October 1823; m. 27 June 1844 William Woolsey Wright; d. 18 April 1880.
- 55. II. Sarah Bogart, b. 25 August 1825; m. 7 March 1848 William Augustus Martin; d. 2 December 1884.
- III. Mary Louisa, b. 12 January 1828; d. unmarried 29 November 1862.

Children of Isaac John and Mary (McKay) Greenwood, all born in New York:

- 56. IV. Isaac John ⁷, 2nd, b. 15 November 1833; m. 23 October 1866 Mary Agnes Rudd; d. 16 December 1911.
- V. Amelia, b. 11 August 1835; d. 15 June 1836, buried in the Greenwood vault in Marble Cemetery (Second Avenue).
- VI. Isabella Clark, b. 10 October 1836; d. 7 November 1839.
- VII. Clark, b. 24 January 1839; d. 16 September 1839.
- 57. VIII. Langdon, b. 9 August 1840; m. (1) 15 March 1866 Helen Antoinette Snyder; m. (2) 19 June 1877 Annie Maud Hand; d. 25 January 1900.

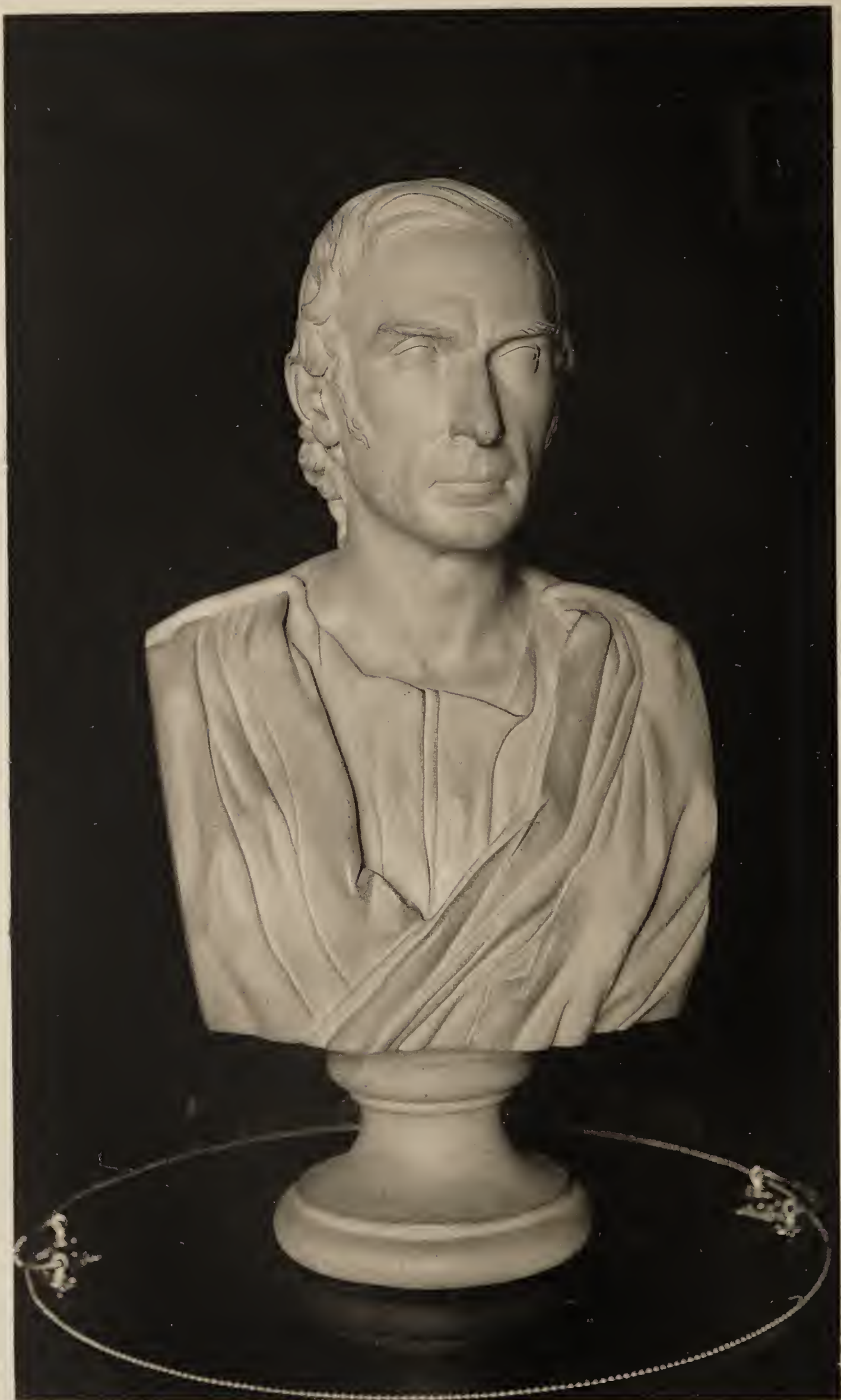
37. CLARK⁶ GREENWOOD (*John⁵ (21), Isaac⁴, Isaac³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 19 September 1797; m. 7 September 1822 **Margaret McKay**; d. 6 May 1838.

Clark Greenwood was born in New York. As a boy he attended a number of schools, beginning at an early age at Mrs. Kingsland's in Vesey Street and probably terminating his studies in 1811 at Slocumb's. During the years 1815-'16 he was employed by the firm of Otis & Swan, merchants, and in 1817 he went into partnership with his brother, Isaac John (36), in the drygoods business at 13 Park Row. Within a few months, however, he turned to his father's profession of dentistry. It was at this time that he suffered the loss of one eye while casting a mould in the workroom. The accident was caused by the spattering of the refuse metal which he had thrown down among some damp ashes. Had it not been for this misfortune Clark Greenwood would probably have entered the navy, as he was a lad of fine spirit, and a dashing, daring humor.

By close attention he became a skillful dentist noted for the neatness of his workmanship. He was an ingenious turner at the lathe. During the years 1819-'24, he was practising at 3 Ann Street with his brother, Isaac John, but living at 13 Park Row.

Clark Greenwood married 7 September 1822 Margaret McKay. She was born in New York 24 October 1805, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Ridell) McKay, and older sister of Mary McKay, who married Clark's brother, Isaac John.

In 1824 his office was at 12 Church Street, and in 1825 at 20 Vesey Street. In 1832 he moved with his family to 200 Fulton Street, where he resided until 1835, when he removed to his farm in Jamaica, Long Island, where he had built a comfortable home. He died there 6 May 1838, aged forty-one years, and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery. After her husband's death Mrs. Greenwood returned to New York, where she resided until her death, 12 January 1898, aged ninety-three years. She was interred in Greenwood Cemetery.



REV. FRANCIS W. P. GREENWOOD.
of Boston, 1797-1843

Children of Clark and Margaret (McKay) Greenwood:

- I. John ⁷, b. 1823; died in infancy.
- 58. II. Jane Weaver, b. 11 January 1825; m. 5 September 1844 Thomas E. Daniels; d. 11 May 1887.
- III. Eliza, b. 11 March 1827; m. 31 July 1846 James Van Namee; d. 13 January 1913. Her husband was an attorney, born 17 May 1815 and died 14 October 1878. They left no issue.
- 59. IV. Margaret, b. 6 September 1829; m. 15 September 1858 Gilbert E. Dorland; d. 20 June 1882.
- 60. V. Mary, b. 18 October 1831; m. (1) 18 June 1857 Henry Evans, m. (2) 26 November 1861 Charles Henry Voorhees; d. 24 May 1917.
- 61. VI. Clara, b. 20 November 1833; m. 21 December 1858 Charles H. Meeker; d. 3 May 1891.

38. FRANCIS WILLIAM PITT ⁶ GREENWOOD (*William Pitt* ⁵ (22), *Isaac* ⁴, *Isaac* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 5 February 1797; bapt. 3 November 1805; m. 18 May 1824 **Maria Goodwin**; d. 2 August 1843.

Francis William Pitt Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized in King's Chapel. He was fitted for college at the Latin School. He graduated from Harvard in 1814, taught school during the winter of 1814-'15, and then began the study of divinity under Doctor Henry Wane, Hollisian Professor of Divinity at Harvard College. He was ordained at the New South Church (Congregational), 21 October 1818, as successor to Reverend Samuel C. Thacher. The following year his lungs became affected and he was obliged to discontinue preaching. He went to England in May 1820, remaining there about a year and a half, during which time he kept a journal which was later published with other fugitive pieces under the title of *Greenwood Miscellany*. He returned to Boston in September 1821. Not being fully restored to health he gave up his calling, having been formally dismissed from the New South Church on 24 January 1821. He went to New York in April 1822 and shortly after that to Baltimore, where he edited a small monthly periodical entitled *Unitarian Miscellany*, which had been conducted by Reverend Jared Sparks, from whose pulpit he preached.

Reverend Francis William Pitt Greenwood married 18 May 1824 Maria Goodwin (or Gooding). She was born in 1792, daughter of Doctor Lyde and Abby (Levy) Goodwin of Baltimore, and sister of Captain Charles Gooding-Ridgeley of the United States Navy who had taken the name of an uncle, Charles Ridgeley, of Baltimore, to whom he was heir.¹

Mr. Greenwood returned to Boston in July 1824 and was requested to resume his duties at the New South Church. Feeling that his health did not warrant assuming entire charge, he accepted an invitation to become assistant to Reverend Doctor James Freeman at King's Chapel. On 29 August 1824 he was inducted as Unitarian minister of that church, and at the close of the year 1825 Doctor Freeman retired from the pulpit. Doctor Greenwood continued to preach there with great success until his last sermon, delivered in May 1842, at which time his health began to fail rapidly. He had received the degree of S.T.D., and became a fellow of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and of the American Academy in 1839. He died 2 August 1843, in Dorchester, Mass.

Doctor Greenwood was greatly admired in Boston for his talents and learning, as well as for his individual worth and merit. His theological writings and essays include the following publications: *The Classical Reader*, published in Boston, 1826, with G. B. Emerson; *Essay on the Lord's Supper*, first and second editions, 1824 and 1827; and *Lives of the Twelve Apostles*, 1828. His *Collection of Psalms and Hymns for Christian Worship* was published in Boston, 1830, and has since passed through numerous editions. In the spring of 1832, Doctor Greenwood preached a series of eight discourses on *The History of King's Chapel*, of which church he was then junior minister; these were published the following year. On 22 November 1835, he preached the funeral sermon of his colleague, Reverend Doctor Freeman, which later appeared in print. In 1837 Doctor Greenwood visited Cuba for his health, and a beautiful description of the principal fruits of that island from his elaborate and graceful pen appeared in the second volume of the

¹ II Colonial Families of the U. S., 611.

Boston Journal of Natural History (1839). In 1840 he edited the *Sacred History of the Seasons*, by Reverend H. Duncan. His *Sermons to Children* was published in 1841, and *Sermons of Consolation*, his last work, in 1842. Two volumes containing selections from his sermons were published in 1844, after his death, and in 1845 the *Greenwood Miscellany*, being principally contributions to periodicals.

On the 1st of October 1843, Reverend William Furness, pastor of the First Congregational Unitarian Church, delivered a discourse entitled *Communion With the Unseen*, which was published in Philadelphia that year, and from which the following extract is taken: "How well do I remember how Mr. Greenwood was wont to fascinate and charm his hearers by the simplicity of his manner, by the tone of his voice, so musical, so deep, and so touching, and the graces of a spirit of rare beauty and refinement. In all the relations of life, in public and in private, there was an habitual artlessness in him that won respect and love. He was for some time before his death confined to his room, and there, in serenity and cheerfulness, he awaited the approach of the great change. In this season of weakness, in the spirit of Him who, at the approach of death, was found comforting his followers, he prepared for the press and published a valuable volume of *Sermons of Consolation*, and used such little strength as he had in carving out crucifixes from various rare kinds of wood, and these memorials of Jesus he gave to his friends as humble mementoes also of himself."

In 1845 his congregation placed a marble bust of Doctor Greenwood in King's Chapel. The entablature bears the following inscription:

"Rev. Francis William Pitt Greenwood, D.D.
The Colleague and Successor of Dr. Freeman
as Pastor of this Church.

Chosen July 11, 1824. Settled Aug. 29, 1824.

Died Aug. 2, 1843. Aged 46 years.

Endowed with rare powers of observation and expression, his services in the pulpit were distinguished

for their beauty, truth, and persuasiveness. The natural earnestness of his manner left no doubt of his sincerity; the justness of his thoughts no room for censure; and the practical beauty of his language no opportunity for objection. His character, as developed through long years of lingering disease, corresponded with that of his writings; it was truly Christian, consistent, and attractive. His people have placed this bust in affectionate commemoration of his wisdom and his virtues, March, 1845."

A portrait of Doctor Greenwood by Joshua H. Haywood, 1840, is in the Memorial Hall of Harvard College.

His widow lived for many years at her home in Boston and died intestate 6 April 1878.

Children of Francis William Pitt and Maria (Goodwin) Greenwood:

- I. Francis William ⁷, b. 1 July 1826; Harvard College 1845. In September 1846 he became a member of the Divinity School at Cambridge. He died 13 March 1847, aged twenty years, a promising and intellectual young man.
- II. Charles Ridgeley, b. 1828; d. 13 March 1844, aged sixteen years, while a student at Harvard College in the class of 1845; buried in Mt. Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge.
62. III. Mary Langdon, b. 31 October 1829; m. 19 June 1856 James Lodge; d. 21 December 1889.
- IV. Augustus Goodwin, b. in Boston 12 September 1832; Harvard College 1852; LL.B. 1854; practised law in Boston. He lived in Rome, Italy, for some years, and in 1872 was living in Boston with his mother. He died in Providence, R. I., 14 March 1874, and was interred in the Greenwood tomb in Copp's Hill Cemetery, Boston, but was later removed to Mt. Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge.
- V. Alice Lloyd, b. 1835; m. 20 October 1858 George Dudley Howe of Boston; d. 6 January 1924. Mr. Howe was born in Boston 1 October 1829, son of George and Susanna Boylston (Walker) Howe, and died 31 March 1903. They had no issue.¹

¹ Howe Genealogies (1929), 326.

39. ALFRED⁶ GREENWOOD (*William Pitt⁵ (22), Isaac⁴, Isaac³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 5 February 1801, bapt. 3 November 1805; m. 8 May 1837 **Martha Bourne Crocker**; d. 20 April 1868.

Alfred Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at King's Chapel. He graduated from Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., in 1820. His cousin, John William Greenwood (21-VI), attended the same school and was in the junior class at that time. Alfred Greenwood graduated from Harvard College in 1824 and then studied for the ministry at Andover Theological Seminary. He was a Calvinist. He was afterwards a missionary, preaching and teaching in Virginia, Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana and Illinois. While in Illinois he was lost at one time, remaining four days and nights in the wilderness. He returned to Boston in January 1836 and the following May was ordained minister for West Church, Barnstable, Mass., where he continued until 1840. He was at this time an Orthodox Congregational minister.

Reverend Alfred Greenwood married, 8 May 1837, Martha Bourne Crocker. She was born 10 August 1804,¹ daughter of Kenillim Crocker of Sandwich, Mass.

Mr. Greenwood subsequently settled in Natick, Mass., where he took up farming. About 1865 or '66 he removed to Grantville in the town of Needham, Mass., where he died 20 April 1868.² His widow died 21 May 1890. They were both buried in Mt. Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge. The original painting of the Greenwood arms is said to have been in the possession of Reverend Alfred Greenwood, and to have been held in 1877 by his only surviving son, Alfred Greenwood (63) of Grantville, Mass.

Children of Alfred and Martha Bourne (Crocker) Greenwood:

- I. Alfred⁷, b. 22 February 1838 in Barnstable, Mass.; d. 20 September 1839, buried in Old Ground, North District, Boston.
- II. Mary Langdon, b. 24 August 1839 in Barnstable, Mass.; d. 18 May 1865.

¹ Cambridge V. R., 309.

² Memorial Biographies of N. E. H. G. Soc., Vol. I.

63. III. Alfred ⁷, b. 16 April 1841; m. 21 July 1868 Mary Susannah Fiske; d. 21 December 1879.
- IV. Gustavus Adolphus, b. 29 June 1843; d. 20 April 1864. He was a member of the Medical School of Harvard College.
- V. Martha Bourne Crocker, b. 9 August 1845; d. unmarried, 31 January 1909,¹ in Wauquoit, Mass., buried in Mt. Auburn Cemetery.
- VI. Francis William Pitt, b. 11 April 1847;² d. 21 May 1864 in Natick, Mass.
- VII. Angelina Warren, b. 29 October 1849; d. 25 November 1865.

40. MARY SUSAN ⁶ GREENWOOD (*William Pitt ⁵ (22), Isaac ⁴, Isaac ³, Samuel ², Nathaniel ¹*), b. 19 April, bapt. 3 November 1805; m. 11 September 1832 **Reverend Samuel Barrett, D.D.**; d. 15 March 1874.

Mary Susan Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized in King's Chapel. She married Reverend Samuel Barrett, D.D., the ceremony being performed in King's Chapel by her brother, Reverend Francis William Pitt Greenwood. Mr. Barrett was born 11 August 1795 in Royalston, Mass., son of Major Benjamin Fiske and Betsy (Gerrish) Barrett. He graduated from Harvard College in 1818, Harvard Theological Seminary in 1824, and was ordained 9 February 1825; S.T.D. in 1847. He continued as minister from the time of his ordination in the Twelfth Congregational Church, Boston, until his resignation in 1860. He then took up his residence in Roxbury, where he died 24 June 1866.³ His widow died in Boston, 15 March 1874, and was buried in the Greenwood tomb at Copp's Hill the same day as her nephew, Augustus Goodwin Greenwood (38-V).

Children of Samuel and Mary Susan (Greenwood) Barrett:

- I. Mary Greenwood ⁷ Barrett, b. 15 June 1833; m. in Roxbury, 13 October 1864, Henry Peleg Coffin; d. 4 July 1919 in Boston. Her husband was born 5 October 1828 in Boston, son of George Washington and Mary Winthrop (Spooner) Coffin. He was an insurance broker. He died 11 February 1894 at Auburndale, Mass.
- II. Frances Langdon Barrett, b. 27 December 1834; m. in Boston, 19 October 1858, Henry Richmond Chandler,⁴ a broker. Her hus-

¹ Falmouth Town Clerk's Records.

³ Hist. of Wilton, N. H. (1888), 286, 310.

² Natick V. R. say 12 April 1846.

⁴ Chandler Family (1883), 1261.

band was born 16 October 1831, son of Samuel Ward and Elizabeth Fales (Richmond) Chandler, and died 9 January 1893 in Flushing, N. Y.

- III. George Samuel⁷ Barrett, b. 5 September 1836; d. unmarried in Boston 29 June 1890.
- IV. Charles Henry Barrett, b. 9 September 1838. A civil engineer, living in San Francisco, unmarried in 1933.
- V. Ellen Maria Barrett, b. 10 January 1841; d. unmarried 17 August 1926.
- VI. Grace Cleveland Barrett, b. 15 December 1844; m. in Boston, 14 November 1872, Henry C. Valentine of New York. He was born in Cambridge 22 April 1830, son of Charles and Isanna C. Valentine. They had a son, Langdon Barrett Valentine, b. 1873; Harvard 1897; m. Louise Hollister; resided in Islip, L. I.; d. in New York 26 August 1931.
- VII. Francis Greenwood Barrett, b. 7 July 1848; m. 8 November 1879 Mary L. Morris; d. 29 April 1920 at Dorchester. His wife was born in New York 13 December 1848, daughter of Lewis H. and Caroline W. Morris. She died 17 October 1909.
- VIII. Arthur William Barrett, b. 24 November 1851; d. unmarried, 16 February 1880 in Thompsonville, Ga.

41. CATHERINE AMELIA⁶ GREENWOOD (*William Pitt⁵ (22), Isaac⁴, Isaac³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 24 March 1810, bapt. 21 June 1812; m. 17 November 1834 **Dr. George Bartlett**; d. 20 October 1867.

Catherine Amelia Greenwood was born in Boston. She was baptized and married in King's Chapel. Her husband was born at Plymouth, 9 February 1807, son of Captain Zacheus and Hannah (Jackson) Bartlett of Plymouth, Mass. He graduated from Harvard College in 1827 and received his degree of M.D., 1830. Doctor Bartlett died 24 September 1864.

Children of George and Catherine Amelia (Greenwood) Bartlett:

- I. William Pitt Greenwood⁷ Bartlett, b. at Boston, 27 October 1837; Harvard College 1858; Fellow of the American Academy; d. unmarried, 13 January 1865 at Cambridge.
- II. Alice Amelia Bartlett, b. 21 December 1844; m. 31 October 1878, as his second wife, her cousin, Henry Edward Warren (42-II) of Weathersford, Parker County, Texas, son of Richard and Ange-

lina (Greenwood) Warren. She lived for some years in Rome; wrote for the *Atlantic Monthly*; living in New Bedford, Mass., in 1895.

42. ANGELINA⁶ GREENWOOD (*William Pitt⁵ (22), Isaac⁴, Isaac³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 16 March, bapt. 21 June 1812; m. 12 October 1836 **Richard Warren**; d. 21 March 1849.

Angelina Greenwood was born in Boston. She was baptized in King's Chapel, and married there 12 October 1836, to Richard Warren of New York. He was born in June 1805, son of Henry and Mary (Winslow) Warren, of Plymouth, Mass., a descendant in the seventh generation from Richard Warren of the *Mayflower*.¹ His wife died 21 March 1849, and he married (2) 3 January 1855 Susan B. Gore, daughter of Jeremiah Gore of Portland, Maine. Mr. Warren was a merchant and auctioneer in New York and President of the Board of Education. He returned to Boston late in life and died there 12 April 1875. He was buried in the Greenwood tomb at Copp's Hill.

Children of Richard and Angelina (Greenwood) Warren:

- I. Mary⁷ Warren, b. circa 1837; m. 1868 Theodore Gennert; d. 14 February 1873 in Helmstadt, Germany, leaving a son, Richard W. Gennert.
- II. Henry Edward Warren, b. 1842; was living in Weathersford, Parker County, Texas, in 1877; m. (2) 31 October 1878 Alice Amelia Bartlert (41-II), his cousin.
- III. Emma Warren, b. circa 1844; m. Paul Guerra of Paris, France, a native of Columbia, S. A. Twins were born to them in 1877. Living in Paris in 1895.
- IV. Angelina Langdon Warren, b. circa 1846; m. 25 January 1877, in Paris, Siegmund George Nonne. He was secretary to the blind ex-king of Hanover, George V. They lived in Vienna and in 1895 were living in Paris.

43. EMMELINE⁶ GREENWOOD (*William Pitt⁵ (22), Isaac⁴, Isaac³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 8 October 1816, bapt. 20 July 1817; m. 9 September 1840 **Charles Latham Hayward**; d. 8 June 1896.

¹ Warren Genealogy (1854), 55; Mayflower Index, 1932.

Emmeline Greenwood was born in Boston. She was baptized in King's Chapel and married there to Charles Latham Hayward of New York, the ceremony being performed by her brother, Reverend Francis William Pitt Greenwood. Mr. Hayward was born 22 March 1812, son of Doctor Nathan and Johanna (Winslow) Hayward of Plymouth, Mass. He was a broker, first in New York and afterwards in Boston. He died 28 August 1890. They and their children are buried in Mt. Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge, Mass.

Children of Charles Lathan and Emmeline (Greenwood) Hayward:

- I. Elizabeth Ann⁷ Hayward, b. 8 September 1841; d. 18 November 1843.
- II. Angelina Greenwood Hayward, b. 6 May 1843; d. 30 September 1863.
- III. Mary Langdon Hayward, b. 16 October 1844; d. 29 September 1853.
- IV. Charles Latham Hayward, Jr., b. 19 September 1846; Harvard 1869; Treasurer of Commercial Wharf Company, Boston, in 1902; d. unmarried, 20 February 1921 at Roxbury, Mass.¹
- V. William Pitt Greenwood Hayward, b. 9 September 1848; m. 26 December 1877 Susanna Moffat; d. 27 December 1922 at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Edgar T. Mead, Greenwich, Conn.
- VI. Pelham Winslow Hayward, b. 9 September 1848; d. 2 October 1853.
- VII. Edwin Greenwood Hayward, b. 8 June 1852; d. 7 May 1853.
- VIII. Gertrude Langdon Hayward, b. 25 May 1855; living, unmarried, in Brookline, Mass. 1933.
- IX. George Partridge Hayward, b. 22 February 1857; m. 8 May 1902, at Chestnut Hill, Mass., Abba Child Morse (b. 30 Oct. 1860; d. 28 Feb. 1923). She was the daughter of Henry Alphonso and Johanna D. (Gilman) Morse. George Partridge Hayward was living in Brookline, 1933.
- X. Langdon Hayward, b. 9 July 1859; d. unmarried, 28 November 1906, in Roxbury.

¹ Harvard Alumni Office Records.

SEVENTH GENERATION

44. JOHN ⁷ GREENWOOD (*John Danforth* ⁶ (28), *John* ⁵, *John* ⁴, *Samuel* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 18 February 1832; m. 21 May 1858 **Isabelle Eliza Forsyth Gascoygne**; d. 7 September 1909.

John Greenwood was born in Mitcham, England, and emigrated with his parents to New Zealand in 1842. He attended St. John's College, Auckland, under Bishop Selwyn and became Native Master. Afterwards, he was secretary to Bishop Hobbhouse of Nelson, N. Z. He became a surgeon dentist, practising first at Greymouth, West Coast, and later at Wanganui, N. Z.

He married Isabelle Eliza Forsyth Gascoygne at Motueka, N. Z. She was the daughter of Charles Manners Gascoygne, Major of the Fifth Cavalry, Bengal Presidency.

Children of John and Isabelle E. F. (Gascoygne) Greenwood:

- I. Agnes Mary Ellen ⁸, b. 25 February 1859; m. 7 October 1878 Douglas Cowper Tennent. They had eight children, all married in 1933. She was living, a widow, in 1933.
64. II. Cecil Danforth, b. 15 July 1860; m. (1) Annie Jenkinson; m. (2) Charlotte McIntyre.
65. III. John Charles, b. 4 January 1862; m. 16 July 1890 Clara Dickson.
- IV. Harry Field, b. 22 August 1864; d. unmarried, 3 March 1896, in Kalgouli, Western Australia. He was an athlete of note, being one of the fastest sprinters in Australia. He was an officer in the Bank of Australasia Melbourne, and when the Western Australia gold fields were discovered he was sent by the bank to Coolgardie, where he resided for some time. He then removed to Kalgouli, where he opened a branch of the bank, remaining in charge until his death of typhoid fever at the early age of thirty-one years.
- V. Isabelle Winifred Frances Edith, b. 22 October 1872; d. unmarried, December 1923, at Auckland, N. Z.

45. FREDERICK DAW ⁷ GREENWOOD (*John Danforth* ⁶ (28), *John* ⁵, *John* ⁴, *Samuel* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 22

January 1833; m. 6 September 1864 **Clara Maria Martin**; d. 14 December 1917.

Frederick Daw Greenwood was born in Mitcham, England, and emigrated with his parents to New Zealand in 1842. He married, 6 September 1864, Clara Maria Martin, daughter of Hugh Martin, Esq., of Stoke, near Nelson, N. Z.

His farm of four hundred acres, called The Grange, was in Motueka, N. Z. Mrs. Greenwood died 20 May 1913.

Children of Frederick Daw and Clara Maria (Martin) Greenwood:

- I. Ellen Theodora ⁸, b. 22 December 1865; living, unmarried, in Wellington in 1933.
- II. John Hugh Graham, b. 6 September 1867. In 1889 he was a clerk in the Colonial Bank of New Zealand at Nelson; d. before 1933.
66. III. Frederick Clement, b. 15 December 1868; m. Alice Pike.
- IV. Martin, b. 17 December 1870; living, unmarried, in 1933.
- V. Mary Elizabeth, b. 10 March 1873; living, unmarried, in Wellington in 1933.
67. VI. Alfred Roger, b. 25 March 1877; m. 1909 Dorothy Isobel Cattey.

46. GRAHAM LORD ⁷ GREENWOOD (*John Danforth* ⁶ (28), *John* ⁵, *John* ⁴, *Samuel* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 14 March 1834; m. 6 August 1879 **Isobel Martin**; d. August 1916.

Graham Lord Greenwood was born in Mitcham, England, and emigrated with his parents to New Zealand in 1842. He attended St. John's College, Auckland, under Bishop Selwyn. He married, 6 August 1879, Isobel Martin, daughter of Hugh Martin, Esq., of Stoke, N. Z., and younger half-sister of Clara Maria Martin, who married his brother, Frederick Daw Greenwood. In 1889 Mr. Greenwood was Registrar of the Supreme Court and Sheriff at Gisborne on the East Coast, North Island, N. Z. He died in England.

Children of Graham Lord and Isobel (Martin) Greenwood:

- I. Leonard Hugh ⁸, b. 30 August 1880. A senior tutor at Emmanuel College, Cambridge, and Director of Classical Studies, University of Cambridge; a very scholarly and capable man. He was living, unmarried, at Cambridge, England, in 1933.

- II. Una Mary⁸, b. 3 March 1882; living, unmarried, in London in 1933.
 68. III. Philip Graham, b. 5 November 1885; m. Helen M. Cotton.

47. JANE⁷ GREENWOOD (*John Danforth⁶ (28), John⁵, John⁴, Samuel³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 18 April 1838; m. 1871 **Leonard Stowe**; d. November 1931.

Jane Greenwood was born in Kennington, England, and emigrated with her parents to New Zealand in 1842. She married in 1871, Leonard Stowe, Clerk of Parliament in Wellington, N. Z.

Children of Leonard and Jane (Greenwood) Stowe:

- I. William Reginald⁸ Stowe, b. 9 March 1872; m. May Browne. They had four unmarried sons and one married daughter in 1933.
- II. Mary Sylvia Stowe, b. 28 July 1873; d. unmarried, 1927.
- III. Emily Muriel Stowe, b. 10 April 1875; m. Brian Lysaght (d 1927). They had four daughters living in 1933.
- IV. Leonard Acland Stowe, b. 11 August 1876; d. 7 November 1876.
- V. Henry John Danforth Stowe, b. 2 September 1879; m. 1932 Jessica Andraea. Civil engineer.

48. ALFRED⁷ GREENWOOD (*John Danforth⁶ (28), John⁵, John⁴, Samuel³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 11 December 1842; m. 1887 **Minna Ottilie Rose Schweitzer**; d. circa 1920.

Alfred Greenwood was born at sea while his parents were emigrating from England to New Zealand. He attended Nelson College, of which his father was President. He became a surveyor on the West Coast of New Zealand, earning enough money to go to London and study music at the Royal Academy. He became a music master, married in England and settled there.

Children of Alfred and Minna Ottilie Rose (Schweitzer) Greenwood:

- I. Mary Winifred⁸, b. 22 October 1887; m. Arthur Wood. They had a daughter Cynthia, and son John. All living in 1933.
- II. John Herman, b. 26 July 1889.
- III. Theodore Edwin, b. 27 August 1895.

49. FRANCES⁷ GREENWOOD (*John Danforth⁶ (28), John⁵, John⁴, Samuel³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 17 May 1847; m. 17 February 1870 **William Pharazyn**; d. 7 December 1927.

Frances Greenwood was born in Motueka, N. Z. She married William Pharazyn, a barrister of Wellington, N. Z. He died 31 October 1872. She took her two children to England for education and lived at Lyme Regis.

Children of William and Frances (Greenwood) Pharazyn:

- I. Marion Eleanor⁸ Pharazyn, b. 29 November 1870; m. 1902 H. E. Venner Crawford; living, 1933, in Wylde Court, Axminster, England. They have three sons and one married daughter.
- II. Godfrey Norris Pharazyn, b. 10 July 1872; m. Elia Johnson; they have three sons and two daughters; all living at Hastings, N. Z., in 1933.

50. CHARLOTTE⁷ GREENWOOD (*John Danforth⁶ (28), John⁵, John⁴, Samuel³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 29 July 1849; m. 17 February 1870 **William George Kemp, M.D.**

Charlotte Greenwood was born in Motueka, N. Z. She married, 15 February 1870, at Nelson, N. Z., William George Kemp, M.D. They settled in Wellington, N. Z. She was living in Hastings, England, in 1933.

Children of William George and Charlotte (Greenwood) Kemp:

- I. Alfred Geoffrey⁸ Kemp, b. 12 January 1871; m. 1902 Edith Haase; two children.
- II. Leonora Frances Kemp, b. 27 August 1872; m. Professor Stewart Macpherson; three children; living in England in 1933.
- III. John Harold Kemp, b. 5 May 1874; m. 1909 Dorothy B. Hunt. A doctor, living in England in 1933. Four children.
- IV. Dorothy Charlotte Kemp, b. 12 August 1876; living in England in 1933.
- V. Violet Annie Kemp, b. 28 June 1877; living in England in 1933.
- VI. Frederick William Kemp, b. 10 August 1879; m. 1909 Julia Burton. A doctor, served in the Great War as surgeon. Living in New Zealand in 1933.

- VII. Elise Margaret⁸ Kemp, b. 19 June 1881; served as a nurse in the Great War and was killed while in charge when hospital was bombed.
- VIII. Kathleen Mary Kemp, b. 7 July 1883. She was a teacher. Died before 1933.
- IX. Charles Gordon Kemp, b. 3 January 1885; m. Kathleen ———. A doctor, served in France as surgeon in the Great War. Living in New Zealand in 1933. Two children.

51. KATHARINE⁷ GREENWOOD (*John Danforth⁶ (28), John⁵, John⁴, Samuel³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 25 July 1851; m. 4 July 1872 **Gordon Harding Saxby**.

Katharine Greenwood was born in Motueka, N. Z. She married Gordon Harding Saxby of Hawk's Bay, N. Z. She was still living at Hicks Bay, N. Z., with her two sons, active and vigorous in 1933.

Children of Gordon Harding and Katharine (Greenwood) Saxby:

- I. Bernard Gordon⁸ Saxby, b. 21 May 1873; d. 18 April 1874.
- II. Lionel Gordon Saxby, b. 10 September 1874; m. Constance Hector; d. 3 April 1910. One son, Stephen, married in 1933.
- III. Allen Gordon Saxby, b. 15 May 1876; m. ———; d. 1923; left widow, two sons and two daughters.
- IV. Ronald Gordon Saxby, b. 11 March 1878; a sheep farmer in New Zealand. Served in the South African War and the Great War; living at Hicks Bay in 1933 with his mother.
- V. Conrad Gordon Saxby, b. 7 January 1880; d. 27 November 1918. Served in the war in South Africa, where he was afterwards an administrator; was a colonel in the Great War and died at the end of the war of pneumonia in London.
- VI. Wilfred Gordon Saxby, b. 29 March 1881. A sheep farmer in New Zealand. Served in the Great War; living at Hicks Bay in 1933.

52. SARAH LOUISA⁷ GREENWOOD (*John⁶ (33), Isaac⁵, Isaac⁴, Isaac³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 1 March 1830; m. 2 October 1855 **Charles Henry Stoddard**; d. 19 March 1856.

Sarah Louisa Greenwood was born in Brooklyn, N. Y. Her husband, Charles Henry Stoddard, was a New York merchant. She died in 1856 and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery. Mr. Stoddard married (2), 11 October 1859, Helen Greenwood (53),

a younger half-sister of his late wife. He was born, 3 March 1826, son of Charles and Elizabeth (Huddleston) Stoddard of Fairhaven, Mass. Charles Henry Stoddard was a resident of Brooklyn for many years and identified with the gas interests of that city. He was president of the Metropolitan Gas Company before it was merged with the Brooklyn Union Gas Company, and treasurer of the latter corporation at the time of his death. He was one of the founders of the military company which was later the nucleus of the 23rd Regiment, N. G. N. Y., of which regiment he was quartermaster for many years. He went to the front with the regiment in the Civil War. Mr. Stoddard died 17 November 1899 in New York.

Child of Charles Henry and Sarah Louisa (Greenwood) Stoddard:

- I. Sarah Elizabeth ⁸ Stoddard, b. 14 March 1856 in Brooklyn; m. 5 November 1885, in Christ Church, Henry Greenleaf Homer (d. 6 March 1916, aged sixty-one years), son of Reverend Charles Whitfield Homer, first rector of St. James Church, Brooklyn. Living in Saybrook, Conn., in 1923. Three children, Charles Whitfield Homer, Langley Stoddard Homer and Margaret Greenwood Homer.

53. HELEN ⁷ GREENWOOD (*John* ⁶ (33), *Isaac* ⁵, *Isaac* ⁴, *Isaac* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 6 July 1837; m. 11 October 1859 **Charles Henry Stoddard**; d. 15 January 1923.

Helen Greenwood was born in Brooklyn, N. Y. In 1859 she married Charles Henry Stoddard, her older half-sister having been his first wife. (See 52.)

Child of Charles Henry and Helen (Greenwood) Stoddard:

- I. Fanny Augusta ⁸ Stoddard, b. 28 July 1860; m. (1) 28 April 1881 Vanderbilt Spader; m. (2) 16 February 1893 John Richard Thomas; d. 29 May 1917. Fanny Augusta Stoddard was born in Brooklyn. She had one son by her first marriage, Vanderbilt Reginald Spader, married and residing in Sayville, L. I. Mrs. Spader was divorced from her first husband. Her second husband, John Richard Thomas of New York, was born in Wales. He died 2 January 1903, aged forty-two years; his widow died 29 May 1917 in New York. There was no issue by the second marriage.

54. ELIZA JANE ⁷ GREENWOOD (*Isaac John ⁶ (36), John ⁵, Isaac ⁴, Isaac ³, Samuel ², Nathaniel ¹*), b. 19 October 1823; m. 27 June 1844 **William Woolsey Wright**; d. 18 April 1880.

Eliza Jane Greenwood was born in New York. Her husband, William Woolsey Wright, a New York merchant, was born 25 March 1818 in Fishkill, N. Y., and was said to be a descendant of John Wright, born 1614. Through his mother he was descended from George Woolsey, who came to this country in 1623 and settled in Long Island, and whose grandfather was said to be a near relative of Cardinal Woolsey. William Woolsey Wright was a captain in General Whalley's Regiment of Horse and in Colonel Hutchinson's Regiment of Infantry.

Mrs. Eliza Jane (Greenwood) Wright died in New York and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery. Mr. Wright died in New York, 29 February 1884.

Children of William Woolsey and Eliza Jane (Greenwood) Wright:

- I. Greenwood ⁸ Wright, b. 14 August 1846; d. 3 November 1866.
- II. Mary Greenwood Wright, b. 7 June 1849; m. 18 May 1872 Edmund F. Holbrooke; d. 4 December 1872 in New York. Mr. Holbrooke was born about 1836 in Tivoli, N. Y., son of Elliot and Frances (Fitchett) Holbrook. His father was born in Brattleboro, Vt., and his mother in Cocksackie, N. Y. He died 6 November 1897 and was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, New York. They had no issue.

55. SARAH BOGART ⁷ GREENWOOD (*Isaac John ⁶ (36), John ⁵, Isaac ⁴, Isaac ³, Samuel ², Nathaniel ¹*), b. 25 August 1825; m. 7 March 1848 **William Augustus Martin**; d. 2 December 1884.

Sarah Bogart Greenwood was born in New York. She was married in St. Paul's Chapel to William Augustus Martin, a merchant of New York. He was born 25 July 1822 in Brooklyn, N. Y., son of Mulford and Sarah A. (Patchin) Martin, and grandson of Thomas and Sarah (Ludlum) Martin of Rahway, N. J. His grandfather, Ralph Patchin of Brooklyn, married

Fanny Yorkisan of Brooklyn on 13 June 1792. Mr. Martin died 15 April 1891.

Children of William Augustus and Sarah Bogart (Greenwood) Martin:

- I. Sarah Ann ⁸ Martin, b. 28 December 1848; m. 7 December 1871 Charles Leigh Hadley; d. 1 July 1915. Her husband was born 29 November 1842 and died 18 November 1918. They had two children, Edith May Hadley, b. 2 May 1873, and Mary Kemble Hadley, b. 5 January 1877; m. John C. Miner of New York City.
- II. Augusta Greenwood Martin, b. 24 July 1852; m. 15 November 1881 Frank Tilden Southack of New York City; d. 27 February 1921. Her husband was born in 1858, son of John William Southack of Boston and Marie J. Clap of New York. He died 16 March 1891 and was buried in the Southack plot in Greenwood Cemetery. They had two children, Gladys Tilden Southack, b. 18 January 1884; m. Charles Roland Christy, Jr.; and Bogart Greenwood Southack, b. 6 April 1886; m. Josephine Ward; d. July 1911.
- III. Mary Estelle Martin, b. 7 April 1856; m. 17 February 1886 Charles Thompson; d. 19 January 1928. Mr. Thompson was born 15 August 1852 in Belfast, Ireland, and died, 11 August 1924, in London, England. They had three children, Kenneth Greenwood Thompson, b. 4 March 1887; d. 6 May 1906; Charles Donald Greenwood Thompson, b. 23 October 1889; m. 9 December 1915 Caroline E. Fenn; and Vivian Vanderhoof Thompson, b. 4 January 1893; m. 16 November 1916 Grandon Tracy Vought, Jr.
- IV. William Augustus Martin, b. 31 July 1867; d. 12 August 1867.

56. ISAAC JOHN ⁷ GREENWOOD, 2nd (*Isaac John* ⁶ (36), *John* ⁵, *Isaac* ⁴, *Isaac* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 15 November 1833, bapt. 11 April 1835; m. 23 October 1866 **Mary Agnes Rudd**; d. 16 December 1911.

Isaac John Greenwood, 2nd, the author of this work, was born at No. 71 Warren Street in New York City. He was christened by Dominie Jacob Schoonmaker of Long Island. He studied (1842-'49) under Professor Charles Anthon at the Columbia College Grammar School in Murray Street, and graduated from Columbia College in the class of 1853, taking his degree of A.M. in 1857. In 1854 he was with the hardware

firm of Oakley, Fox and Company in Cortlandt Street, and in 1855 with the silk importing house of Nicholson and Wright in Cedar Street. A mercantile life proving uncongenial, he took up the study of chemistry in the laboratory of Professor R. O. Doremus, attached to the New York Medical College, and became assistant to Professor Doremus during the years 1857-'58.

He married Mary Agnes Rudd, the ceremony being performed at the Middle Dutch Church by Reverend Thomas DeWitt, D.D., assisted by Reverend Joseph T. Duryea, D.D. She was born 11 January 1847, daughter of Joseph and Eliza Emmeline (Barnes) Rudd of New York. Joseph Rudd was born 29 November 1810 at Burton-on-Trent, co. Gloucester, England. He came to this country in 1815 with his parents, Richard and Mary (Hanwell) Rudd. Subsequently, Joseph Rudd became a successful jeweller in New York. In his business career he was known and esteemed for his integrity and high character. He died 28 November 1882 at the home of his daughter, Mary (Rudd) Greenwood, 216 West 14 Street, New York City.

Isaac John Greenwood, 2nd, was a member of the New York Historical Society 1858; American Numismatic and Archeological Society 1859, of which society he was a vice-president and incorporator; corresponding member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society 1859; American Geographical and Statistical Society 1865; Long Island Historical Society 1871; corresponding member of Buffalo Historical Society 1872; Prince Society (Boston) 1873; American Museum of Natural History 1874; New York Genealogical and Biographical Society 1874; Metropolitan Museum of Art 1874. He became a member of the Consistory of the Collegiate Reformed Dutch Church of New York in 1881. Mr. Greenwood was not engaged in any profession. He was a lifelong student of American Colonial History, spent much time in research, and contributed frequent articles to the historical and genealogical magazines. His more important books were a life of *Captain John Manley, United States Navy 1776-1783* (C. E. Goodspeed, Boston, 1915), and *The Circus, Its Origin and Growth Prior to 1835* (Dunlap

Society, 1898). He belonged to the Sons of the Revolution and was a member of the University Club of New York City.

Mrs. Mary Agnes (Rudd) Greenwood died 31 October 1890, and Isaac John Greenwood, 2nd, died 16 December 1911 at his home No. 271 West End Avenue, New York; both are interred in Woodlawn Cemetery.

Children of Isaac John and Mary Agnes (Rudd) Greenwood:

- I. Eliza Rudd ⁸, b. 22 August 1867, unmarried; living in New York City 1933.
- II. Mary Mackaye, b. 23 June 1871, unmarried; living in New York City 1933.
- 69. III. Isaac John, 3rd, b. 12 July 1875; m. 10 May 1898 Sarah Bly Tucker; d. 28 November 1924.
- 70. IV. Joseph Rudd, b. 27 May 1883; m. 24 May 1919 Ruth McCallum Dayton.

57. LANGDON ⁷ GREENWOOD (*Isaac John* ⁶ (36), *John* ⁵, *Isaac* ⁴, *Isaac* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 9 August 1840; m. (1) 15 March 1866 **Helen Antoinette Snyder**; m. (2) 19 June 1877 **Annie Maud Hand**; d. 25 January 1900.

Langdon Greenwood was born in New York City and attended Columbia College, where he graduated 1861. His first wife, Helen Antoinette Snyder, was born 19 June 1843, daughter of Thomas Jones and Sarah E. (Smith) Snyder of Brooklyn, and died of typhoid fever 1 April 1872 in Genoa, Italy. His second wife, Annie Maud Hand, was born 4 November 1852 in Philadelphia, daughter of Captain James and Anne E. (Risley) Hand, and died 21 March 1916 in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Child of Langdon and Helen Antoinette (Snyder) Greenwood:

- 71. I. Langdon ⁸, Jr., b. 13 March 1867; m. 7 August 1909 Frances (Rudd) Lyon.

Children of Langdon and Annie Maud (Hand) Greenwood:

- II. Annie Elizabeth ⁸, b. 10 March 1879; d. 23 February 1888.
- 72. III. Clark, b. 14 February 1884; m. 24 July 1906 Julia Marie Petticord; d. 2 July 1909.

58. JANE WEAVER ⁷ GREENWOOD (*Clark* ⁶ (37), *John* ⁵, *Isaac* ⁴, *Isaac* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 11 January 1825; m. 5 September 1844 **Thomas E. Daniels**; d. 11 May 1887.

Jane Weaver Greenwood was born in Jamaica, Long Island, N. Y. She married Thomas E. Daniels of New York (b. 28 November 1820 in Wales). He was an attorney-at-law, but later engaged in mercantile pursuits. He died 31 January 1875.

Child of Thomas E. and Jane Weaver (Greenwood) Daniels:

- I. Ellen ⁸ Daniels, b. 14 November 1845; m. 25 October 1876 Frederick F. Woodward; d. 18 February 1894. She was married to Frederick F. Woodward, in the Collegiate Reformed Church, by Reverend William Ormiston. Mr. Woodward was the son of John S. and Sarah (Hunt) Woodward, and grandson of Anthony Woodward, both of whom were lawyers in New York City. They left no issue.

59. MARGARET ⁷ GREENWOOD (*Clark* ⁶ (37), *John* ⁵, *Isaac* ⁴, *Isaac* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 6 September 1829; m. 15 September 1858 **Gilbert E. Dorland**; d. 20 June 1882.

Margaret Greenwood's husband was a lawyer of New York, born December 1828, son of Enoch G. Dorland, a Quaker, by his wife, Maria Vermilyea.¹ Enoch G. Dorland was born in Hyde Park, N. Y., and died in Yonkers, N. Y., 21 April 1883, aged eighty-five years.

Mrs. Margaret (Greenwood) Dorland died at her mother's residence in New York City. Her husband married (2), 7 July 1898, Mary Isabel Ripton ² of Brooklyn, by whom he had no issue.

Children of Gilbert E. and Margaret (Greenwood) Dorland:

- I. Adele ⁸ Dorland, b. 9 August 1859 in Newark, N. J.; m. 10 June 1898 Walter James, a civil engineer, who died in 1928. She was residing in New Rochelle, N. Y., in 1933.
- II. Margaret Greenwood Dorland, b. 24 February 1861 in New York; d. 29 June 1863.
- III. Frank Gilbert Dorland, b. in the spring of 1863; d. December 1866.

¹ Dorland Family.

² Brooklyn Marriage List.

60. MARY ⁷ GREENWOOD (*Clark* ⁶ (37), *John* ⁵, *Isaac* ⁴, *Isaac* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 18 October 1831; m. (1) 18 June 1857 **Henry Evans**; m. (2) 26 November 1861 **Charles Henry Voorhees**; d. 24 May 1917.

Mary Greenwood's first husband, Henry Evans, was the son of Richard J. Evans, lawyer, and grandson of Henry Abell, police justice of New York. He died 19 March 1859, aged twenty-five years, in Jersey City, and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery. No children were born of this union.

Mrs. Mary (Greenwood) Evans married (2) Charles Henry Voorhees, a broker of New York. He was born 14 April 1831, son of Abraham and Eliza Ann (Weld) Voorhees. Mr. Voorhees was a member of the Holland Society and of the 7th Regiment Veteran Association, having served throughout the Civil War. He died 9 March 1893. They are both buried in Woodlawn Cemetery.

The children of Charles Henry and Mary (Greenwood) (Evans) Voorhees:

- I. Charles Henry⁸ Voorhees, Jr., b. in New York 12 July 1869; m. 2 February 1899 Alice Wendt. A resident of New York City, Mr. Voorhees has been successfully engaged in the real estate business for many years. He was an active member of the 7th Regiment, K Company and later a member of the Veteran Association of that body; is also a member of the Union Club and of the St. Nicholas Society. His wife, Mrs. Alice Wendt Voorhees, belongs to the York Club and the Fencers Club. She is an expert fencer, in which art she has won many honors. The children are Mildred Alice Voorhees and Elizabeth Mary Voorhees, who married 17 October 1931 Donald Carnwright Webster of New York.
- II. Clark Greenwood Voorhees, b. 29 May 1871; m. 20 August 1904 Maud C. Folsom, daughter of George Winthrop and Frances E. H. (Fuller) Folsom of New York. Mr. Voorhees graduated from Yale 1891, A.M. 1894, Columbia. He then studied painting at the Academy Julien in Paris and later became a well-known landscape painter. He won the third Hallgarten Prize at the National Academy in 1905, and the Easton Purchase Prize at Old Lyme in 1923. He was a member of the Connecticut Academy of Fine Arts, the Lyme Art Association, and the Century Club of New York. He served six years in the 7th Regiment,

N. G. N. Y. His home was at Old Lyme, Conn., where he died 18 July 1933. The children of Clark and Maud (Folsom) Voorhees are Helen Stuyvesant Voorhees (Mrs. Lincoln Hockaday of St. Louis), Florence Winthrop Voorhees, and Clark Greenwood Voorhees, Jr.

- III. Mary Greenwood⁸ Voorhees, b. 28 May 1874; m. 20 June 1912 Robert A. Peet as his second wife; d. 29 October 1914. No children were born of this marriage.

61. CLARA⁷ GREENWOOD (*Clark⁶ (37), John⁵, Isaac⁴, Isaac³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 20 November 1833; m. 21 December 1858 **Charles H. Meeker**; d. 3 May 1891.

Clara Greenwood was born in New York. She married Charles H. Meeker, born in New York, 18 July 1838, the son of Charles William and Eliza Ann (Longley) Meeker. The father died in March 1889, aged eighty years, and was buried in Highland Cemetery, Nyack, N. Y. Charles H. Meeker was in the insurance business in New York. They resided in Brooklyn and later in Nyack, where Mrs. Meeker died. After her death Mr. Meeker returned to New York, where he died 16 October 1916. He was buried in Rockland Cemetery, Piermont, N. Y.

Children of Charles H. and Clara (Greenwood) Meeker:

- I. A child⁸ born 23 January 1860; d. in infancy.
- II. Edith Greenwood Meeker, b. 11 December 1860 in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. Harry W. Leonard, an actor.
- III. May Greenwood Meeker, b. 1865; m. 14 October 1886 C. Frederick Hart of Brooklyn, son of Charles Hart, lithographer, of New York. They had one child, Mary Greenwood Hart, born in 1888.
- IV. Charles Greenwood Meeker, b. in Nyack, N. Y., in the fall of 1870; m. (1) ———; m. (2), 7 August 1898, Josephine Churchill Reynolds (b. 1880), daughter of Alexander and Emma (Dalrymple) Reynolds.

62. MARY LANGDON⁷ GREENWOOD (*Francis William Pitt⁶ (38), William Pitt⁵, Isaac⁴, Isaac³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 31 October 1829; m. 19 June 1856 **James Lodge**; d. 21 December 1889.

Mary Langdon Greenwood married her cousin, James Lodge,

on 19 June 1856. He was born 12 July 1820, son of Giles and Abigail H. (Langdon) Lodge. His father was a merchant of Boston. His mother was a sister of Mary Langdon, wife of Doctor William Pitt Greenwood (22).

Mr. Lodge died at Boston 12 November 1865. His widow died, "one of Boston's most earnest and unostentatious philanthropists, who did much good among the Italians of the North End." No children survived her. Senator Henry Cabot Lodge was her nephew.

Children of James and Mary Langdon (Greenwood) Lodge:

I. John Ellerton ⁸ Lodge, b. 31 March 1857 in Boston; d. 13 June 1860.

II. Francis Greenwood Lodge, b. 28 April 1862 in France; d. young.

63. ALFRED⁷ GREENWOOD (*Alfred⁶ (39), William Pitt⁵, Isaac⁴, Isaac³, Samuel², Nathaniel¹*), b. 16 April 1841; m. 21 July 1868 **Mary Susannah Fiske**; d. 21 December 1879.

Alfred Greenwood studied dentistry with Doctor David K. Hitchcock of Boston. During the Civil War he enlisted in the 13th Massachusetts Regiment and served thirteen months. He then went to Europe and practised his profession for nine years in England and in Paris. His wife was born 1 June 1847, daughter of Charles E. and Harriet (Havers) Fiske of Natick, Mass. He gave up his profession because of ill health and returned to America where he resided in Grantville, Mass., and for a time was in business in Boston. In 1879 he began to trade with the West Coast of Africa where he died within the year. His will was not admitted to probate. A pencil note on the records states that he had a son and a daughter.¹

¹ Norfolk Co., Mass., Probate Records.

EIGHTH GENERATION

64. CECIL DANFORTH⁸ GREENWOOD (*John⁷* (44), *John Danforth⁶*, *John⁵*, *John⁴*, *Samuel³*, *Samuel²*, *Nathaniel¹*), b. 15 July 1860; m. (1) **Annie Jenkinson**; m. (2) **Charlotte McIntyre**.

Cecil Danforth Greenwood was born in New Zealand. He first settled near London as a surgeon. In 1894 he returned to New Zealand. He practised at Christchurch, doing excellent work in open-air treatment of tuberculosis. In 1910 he went to Sidney, where he was still living in 1933. His first wife died in 1896. There were no children by the second marriage.

Children of Cecil Danforth and Annie (Jenkinson) Greenwood:

- I. Gascoygne Cecil⁹, b. 1 May 1887 in London. Became a sheep farmer in New Zealand. He volunteered in the Great War and was killed at Gallipoli, December 1915.
- II. Eric Percy, b. 15 October 1888 in London. Was a sheep farmer with his brother in New Zealand. Killed in action at Le Quesnoy, France, in the Great War, 2 November 1918.
- III. Beatrice, b. October 1890 in London; m. 1917 Harold Blackburne, a sheep farmer and planter in Norfolk Island, N. Z. They have two children: Winifred and Gascoygne.
- IV. Irene, b. November 1892 in London. A teacher of physical training for thirteen years in Christchurch. Living in Wellington, N. Z., in 1933.
- V. Roy Harry, b. October 1896 in Ashburton, N. Z.; m. Helen Archdal. Served during the war in Gallipoli and France, 1914-'18. He was a partner in a motor building works in Brisbane, Australia, in 1933. Two sons, Hugh and John.

65. JOHN CHARLES⁸ GREENWOOD (*John⁷* (44), *John Danforth⁶*, *John⁵*, *John⁴*, *Samuel³*, *Samuel²*, *Nathaniel¹*), b. 4 January 1862; m. 16 July 1890 **Clara Dickson**.

John Charles Greenwood was born in Wanganui, N. Z. He became a surgeon dentist, having visited the United States as a

young man for the purpose of completing his studies in that profession. He settled and practised in Wanganui, N. Z., where he was living in 1933.

Children of John Charles and Clara (Dickson) Greenwood:

- I. Leslie Gascoygne ⁹ Danforth, b. 1892. A farmer near Wanganui, N. Z. He served in the Great War.
- II. Marjorie, b. 1895; m. A. D. Brodie, a barrister, practising in Wanganui, N. Z.
- III. Doris, b. 1898; died at the age of two years.
- IV. Edwin, b. 1901; m. in 1931 Frances Freeth Topp of Wellington.
- V. Edna, b. 1902; m. 1929 to D'Arcy Preston, a farmer; they have one daughter.

66. FREDERICK CLEMENT ⁸ GREENWOOD (*Frederick Daw* ⁷ (45), *John Danforth* ⁶, *John* ⁵, *John* ⁴, *Samuel* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 15 December 1868; m. **Alice Pike**; living in 1933 in New Zealand.

Children of Frederick Clement and Alice (Pike) Greenwood:

- I. Frederick Hugh ⁹, b. 31 January 1898; m. September 1932 Dorothy Scaife.
- II. Priscilla Clara, b. 1899.
- III. Elinor Mary, b. 1903.
- IV. John Moore, b. 4 July 1905.

67. ALFRED ROGER ⁸ GREENWOOD (*Frederick Daw* ⁷ (45), *John Danforth* ⁶, *John* ⁵, *John* ⁴, *Samuel* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 25 March 1877; m. 1909 **Dorothy Isobel Cattey**; living in 1933 in New Zealand.

Children of Alfred Roger and Dorothy Isobel (Cattey) Greenwood:

- I. Ursula Mary ⁹, b. 11 April 1910.
- II. Danforth Martin, b. 6 March 1912.
- III. Miles Freeman, b. 10 November 1915.
- IV. Clara Rosemary, b. 1917.
- V. Roger Michael, b. 2 March 1920.

68. PHILIP GRAHAM⁸ GREENWOOD (*Graham Lord⁷* (46), *John Danforth⁶*, *John⁵*, *John⁴*, *Samuel³*, *Samuel²*, *Nathaniel¹*), b. 5 November 1885; m. **Helen M. Cotton**; living in Christchurch, N. Z.

Children of Philip Graham and Helen M. (Cotton) Greenwood:

I. Graham Richard⁹, b. 22 July 1922.

II. Brian Graham, b. 8 April 1927.

69. ISAAC JOHN⁸ GREENWOOD, 3rd (*Isaac John⁷* (56), *Isaac John⁶*, *John⁵*, *Isaac⁴*, *Isaac³*, *Samuel²*, *Nathaniel¹*), b. 12 July 1875; m. 10 May 1898 **Sarah Bly Tucker**; d. 28 November 1924.

Isaac John Greenwood, 3rd, attended the Halsey School in New York, and was a graduate of Hamilton College, class of 1895. He was afterwards engaged in the bonding business in New York City, where he resided. His wife, Sarah Bly Tucker, was born 30 July 1876, a daughter of William and Victoria (Amidon) Tucker of New York City. He died 28 November 1924, aged forty-nine years, leaving no issue. He is buried in Woodlawn Cemetery. His widow resided in New York in 1933.

70. JOSEPH RUDD⁸ GREENWOOD (*Isaac John⁷* (56), *Isaac John⁶*, *John⁵*, *Isaac⁴*, *Isaac³*, *Samuel²*, *Nathaniel¹*), b. 27 May 1883; m. 24 May 1919 **Ruth McCallum Dayton**.

Joseph Rudd Greenwood attended the Collegiate and Halsey Schools in New York, and afterwards the Hill School at Pottstown, Pa. He graduated from Princeton College, C.E. 1905, where he remained as instructor in the Civil Engineering School for a year after graduating. For ten years he was associated with the Ballwood (Engine) Company of New York; after the war he engaged in the manufacture of enamel products in the New York Vitreous Products Corporation of Flushing, Long Island, of which he was president.

He served overseas in the World War for more than two

years, volunteering in February 1917 with the American Field Service which served with the French Army. When the United States entered the war he enlisted as First Lieutenant in the United States Army Ambulance Service, 19 November 1917; he was promoted to Captain in July 1918; in action at Champagne, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne. He was awarded the Croix-de-Guerre and a Divisional Citation by the French Army, and was honorably discharged from the United States Army 23 May 1919. He married 24 May 1919 Ruth McCallum Dayton, the ceremony being performed by the Reverend Henry Evertson Cobb, D.D., in the West End Collegiate Church. She was born 6 November 1887, daughter of James Chandler and Julia (McCallum) Dayton. Mr. Greenwood is a member of the Princeton Club of New York, University Club, the Sons of the Revolution; also a member of the Consistory of the Collegiate Reformed Church of New York City, and a trustee of the Leake and Watts Orphan House and the Riverside Day Nursery.¹

71. LANGDON⁸ GREENWOOD (*Langdon*⁷ (57), *Isaac John*⁶, *John*⁵, *Isaac*⁴, *Isaac*³, *Samuel*², *Nathaniel*¹), b. 13 March 1867; m. 7 August 1909 **Frances (Rudd) Lyon**.

Langdon Greenwood was engaged in the real estate business for a short time and later was for many years connected with the Ballwood Company of New York, manufacturers of stationary engines, of which company he became president. Mr. Greenwood married Frances (Rudd) Lyon, of Brooklyn. She was the daughter of Joseph, 2nd, and Frances (Liscomb) Rudd, and the widow of Marvin Thomas Lyon of Brooklyn. Her father was the brother of Mary Agnes Rudd, wife of Isaac John Greenwood, 2nd (56). She died 11 July 1911, leaving no issue by her second marriage; a son and a daughter by her first marriage survived her. Mr. Greenwood was a member of the Sons of the Revolution and of the Union League Club of New York City. In 1933 he was residing in Connecticut.

¹ Joseph Rudd Greenwood died 2 March 1934, in St. Louis, Mo. Certain articles and resolutions written at the time of his death are recorded in the Appendix, Note N.

72. CLARK ⁸ GREENWOOD (*Langdon* ⁷ (57), *Isaac John* ⁶, *John* ⁵, *Isaac* ⁴, *Isaac* ³, *Samuel* ², *Nathaniel* ¹), b. 14 February, bapt. 31 May, 1884; m. 24 July 1906 **Julia Marie Petticord**; d. 2 July 1909.

Clark Greenwood was born in New York City and baptized in the Church of the Annunciation by Reverend William J. Seabury, D.D. He married, 24 July 1906, in Trenton, N. J., Julia Marie Petticord (b. in Baltimore 1887). He died 2 July 1909 in New York City.

Child of Clark and Julia (Petticord) Greenwood:

I. Clark ⁹, b. 4 October 1907.

PART III
SAMUEL GREENWOOD AND HIS
DESCENDANTS

FIRST GENERATION

101. SAMUEL¹ GREENWOOD (*Miles^a, Miles^b*), b. circa 1646; m. circa 1670 **Mary Thornton**; d. 19 August 1711.

Samuel Greenwood was born in Norwich, England. He came to Boston about 1666 to join his brother, Nathaniel, in his business as a ship-carpenter. About 1670 he married Mary, daughter of Peter Thornton of Boston, and probably the widow of a Mr. Wright. Her father, Peter Thornton, came to New England in 1635 at the age of twenty, and had a son, Joseph, born 5 (2) 1647. Peter Thornton died in 1651, and administration was granted to his widow, Mary, 9 February 1651. By a verbal will he left her his small estate valued at £45: 17s.¹

"Mary Thornton, now Greenwood," was admitted to the Old South Church of Boston, 16 December 1670. By his marriage to Mary Thornton, Samuel Greenwood probably acquired the property at the north end of Boston which he and his wife sold to his brother, Nathaniel, 22 August 1677 for £100 N. E. currency and which was reconveyed to Samuel by the executors of Nathaniel's estate, 22 November 1688.² He is called "ship-carpenter" in the deed. Samuel Greenwood took the oath of allegiance before Deputy Governor Simon Bradstreet, 21 April 1679, and was received as a member of the Old South Church, 31 December 1680. He was one of the twelve members constituting the first fire engine company organized in Boston, 27 January 1678/9. The engine had recently arrived from England and was under the care of Thomas Atkins, carpenter.

In 1684 Samuel Greenwood was bequeathed £10 by the will of his brother Nathaniel (1) of Boston, who also left £5 to "cousen Benjamin Greenwood," his apprentice. This Benjamin was evidently a son of another brother Benjamin, of Norwich, England.

¹ 8 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 57.

² Suffolk Deeds, Lib. X, 153.

The 24th of June 1689 Samuel Greenwood was chosen one of eight constables in Boston; the 11th of March 1694/5 he was chosen a tithing man for District No. 1 in Boston; the 10th of March 1701, Clerk of the Market; in 1689, 1702 and 1706, "Mr." Samuel Greenwood was chosen one of the selectmen of the town, but he declined to serve the last term; in 1708 and 1711 he was an assessor.

Samuel Greenwood died 19 August 1711. His gravestone inscription in Copp's Hill burying ground reads:

"Here lyes ye Body of
Samuel Greenwood
aged about 65 years died
ye 19 of August
1711"

Judge Samuel Sewall calls him in his diary an "honest Christian." He died intestate, and on 22 January 1723/4 administration was granted to his son, Nathaniel Greenwood, shipwright. An inventory was taken on 28 February 1723, which valued the estate at £159:7:11, including a house and land valued at £125. The inventory may have included only the widow's third share, as no mention is made of the shipyard, flats and wharfs.¹ The administrator asked an allowance for repairing and fencing the deceased's house and land in Boston, also for cash paid the widow to relieve her and supply necessities from 1717 to 1723, and for her nursing, funeral expenses, coffin, gravestone, expense of wine, gloves, etc., amounting to £51:5:8½. Hence, we infer the widow Mary (Thornton) Greenwood died towards the close of 1723.

Children of Samuel and Mary (Thornton) Greenwood:

102. I. Mary², b. 30 December 1673, bapt. 4 January 1673/4; m. (1) Thomas Wright; m. (2) 28 January 1713 Thomas Potts; d. before 1734.
- II. Anna, bapt. 9 November 1675; m. (1) 15 November 1705 Benjamin Frost, the ceremony being performed by Reverend Cotton

¹ See Appendix, Note J.

Mather. She married (2) 13 October 1715 Captain Thomas Scott (or Scoot), "of Great Britain," this ceremony also being performed by Reverend Cotton Mather. Captain Scott was a mariner of Boston. He died 3 September 1733, aged about fifty years. His widow died 6 May 1734. By his will, dated 29 May, and proved 11 October 1733, Captain Scott appointed his wife, Anna, executrix and left her all his goods, chattels and personal estate. The witnesses were Thomas Potts, Nathaniel Greenwood and Hannah Potts (102-II). Captain Thomas Scott and his wife were buried in Copp's Hill Cemetery. They left no children. Mrs. Scott's will, dated 21 February 1733/4, was proved 20 May 1734. Being "advanced in years and infirm in constitution," she leaves her small estate as follows: After her just debts and funeral charges have been paid, wearing apparel to be divided equally among her three sisters, Priscilla Clark, Abigail Harris, and Elizabeth Greenwood, wife of Nathaniel Greenwood (106), and the residue of her estate of all kinds to be divided in five parts: one fifth to brother, Nathaniel Greenwood, mastmaker of Boston; one fifth to sister, the widow Priscilla Clarke of Boston; one fifth to sister Abigail, wife of Captain William Harris of Boston; one fifth to deceased sister Mary Potts' two daughters—Mary Beale and Hannah Potts—equally between them; and of the remaining one fifth, one third to sister Elizabeth Greenwood, wife of brother Nathaniel, and two thirds to "my deceased brother Samuel Greenwood's son, whose name is Saml. Greenwood." Her brother, Nathaniel, was executor and the witnesses were Caleb Parker, Joseph Snelling and Nicholas Lush.

103. III. Samuel², b. 6 March, bapt. 10 March 1677/8; m. 7 September 1710 Philippa (White) Carter; d. 10 December 1711.
104. IV. Priscilla, b. 13 June 1680; m. 1707 Josiah Clarke; d. 12 March 1756.
- V. Miles, b. 12, bapt. 17 September 1682; m. 25 September 1707 to Elizabeth Bridger by Reverend Ebenezer Pemberton of the old South Church. Miles Greenwood evidently died without issue surviving, as his name is not found again. His widow is probably the same Elizabeth Greenwood who became the second wife of Captain Thomas Porter, the ceremony being performed 10 September 1711 by Doctor Cotton Mather. Captain Porter's first wife was Prudence White, born 5 October 1681, daughter of Samuel and Hannah White of Boston. She died 3 July 1709. Captain Porter died 11 April 1738, aged sixty-three years, and was buried in Copp's Hill Cemetery.

- VI. Peter², b. 7, bapt. 12 July 1685; d. 13 December 1706.¹
VII. Martha, b. 8, bapt. 15 January 1686/7.
105. VIII. Abigail, b. 13, bapt. 20 April 1690; m. 15 August 1717 Captain
William Harris; d. August 1773.
106. IX. Nathaniel, b. 29, bapt. 30 April 1693; m. 3 September 1724 Eliza-
beth Ventiman; d. 1780.

¹ Registrar's Records.

SECOND GENERATION

102. MARY² GREENWOOD (*Samuel*¹ (101)), b. 30 December 1673, bapt. 4 January 1673/4; m. (1) **Thomas Wright**; m. (2) 28 January 1713 **Thomas Potts**; d. before 1734.

Mary Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized in the Old South Church. She married (1) Thomas Wright; on 28 January 1713 she became the second wife of Thomas Potts, a mariner.¹ His first wife's name was Martha, by whom he had a son, Robert Potts, born 23 August 1709.

Child of Thomas and Mary (Greenwood) Wright:

- I. Mary³ Wright, b. 23 May 1701;² m. 9 April 1719 William Beal, mariner.

Child of Thomas and Mary (Greenwood) Potts:

- II. Hannah³ Potts, b. 21 September 1716; m. 30 November 1738 Captain Leach Harris. He was born 14, baptized 17 February 1716/7 at the Old North Church, son of Captain Samuel and Hannah (Leach) Harris, and grandson of William and Hannah Harris of Boston. He was a mariner, living as late as 1758. Mrs. Harris survived her husband and died 24 December 1783. She was buried in Copp's Hill Cemetery.

103. SAMUEL² GREENWOOD (*Samuel*¹ (101)), b. 6 March, bapt. 10 March 1677/8; m. 7 September 1710 **Philippa (White) Carter**; d. 10 December 1711.

Samuel Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at the Old South Church. He was a mariner, as appears by the following deposition:

“The Deposition of Samuel Greenwood, being above twenty nine yeares of age. This deponent Testifieth and saith that he saw William West who married with Lydia Aeres of Salem in New England In a Towne among ye

¹ 28 Boston Commr's. Rec., 46.

² 24 Boston Commr's. Rec., 12.

Spaniards by whome we were taken prisoners which Towne was called Levelee between La verde cruse and Mexico which was Last February was Twelve month and yt. he was then in good health he told me often that his wife lived in Salem, and desired me if I got to New England before him to take a Journy to Salem and Tell his wife wt had befallen him how it was with him and that he would be sure to get home by the first opportunity, he ye said West Told this deponent that his wives sister was married to one Phillips a Goldsmith living in Salem.

Samll. Greenwood.

Essex Salem April 8th 1707 then Samuell Greenwood made oath to ye truth of ye above written before me.

Jonathan Corwine } Justices of
Stephen Sewall } ye Peace.

Examd. Stephan Sewall, Recordr.”¹

Samuel Greenwood married 7 September 1710, Philippa (White) Carter. She was the widow of John Carter (b. 8 May 1678, son of Ralph and Susanna Carter), to whom she was married 6 November 1699. Philippa was the daughter of Samuel White, merchant and mariner of Boston, by his wife, Hannah (Lewis). Among their other children were Prudence, who became the first wife of Captain Thomas Porter (his second wife was Elizabeth (Bridger) Greenwood, widow of Miles Greenwood (101-V), and Samuel, b. 7 June 1688, whose first wife was Elizabeth Greenwood (6).

Samuel Greenwood was buried in Copp's Hill burying ground, where his gravestone bears this inscription:

“Here lyes the body of
Samuel
son of Samuel and Mary Greenwood
aged near 34 years
died Dec. ye 10
1711”

¹ 39 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 386.

His widow, Philippa Greenwood, was married for the third time, 15 June 1714, to James French of Great Britain, the ceremony being performed by Reverend Cotton Mather in the Old North Church. She had four children by this marriage.

Children of Samuel and Philippa (White) (Carter) Greenwood:

- I. Ralph ³, b. 4 December 1711, bapt. 3 February 1711/2; d. young.
- II. Samuel, b. 4 December 1711, bapt. 3 February 1711/2; m. 5 February 1740 Mary Harris (probably daughter of Owen and Susanna (Love) Harris, b. 12 March 1716/7). Samuel Greenwood was a shipwright. His widow married, 4 July 1745, Samuel Vaughan, shipwright of Boston, aged forty-five years, whose first wife was Elizabeth Leach. Vaughan died intestate and his widow, Mary, was appointed sole administratrix in 1757. There is no record of any children of Samuel and Mary (Harris) Greenwood. A Mrs. Mary Vaughan died September 1799, aged seventy-eight years.¹

104. PRISCILLA ² GREENWOOD (*Samuel*¹ (101)), b. 13 June 1680; m. (int. 6 December 1707) **Josiah Clark**; d. 12 March 1756.

Priscilla Greenwood was born in Boston. Her intentions of marriage with Josiah Clark were published in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Clark was an innholder in Salutation Alley in 1723. He died 27 August 1726, aged forty-five years, and was buried in Copp's Hill Cemetery. His widow, Priscilla Clark, was allowed by the Selectmen on 7 July 1727 to retail "Strong Drinks in Salutation Alley." She died 12 March 1756 and was buried in Copp's Hill Cemetery.

Children of Josiah and Priscilla (Greenwood) Clark:

- I. Josiah ³ Clark, b. 29 November, bapt. 3 December 1710 at Old North Church; d. in September 1711, aged nine months, buried in Copp's Hill Cemetery.
- II. Priscilla Clark, bapt. 17 December 1712 at Old North Church; m. 30 March 1738 Joseph Snelling; d. 2 August 1791. Her husband was born 20 April 1695 and died 1 July 1748. He had a mansion house and lot in Salem Street and a house and lot in

¹ Boston Registrar's Records.

Salutation Alley. His will, dated 23 May and proved 27 July 1748, mentions ten surviving children. He was buried in Copp's Hill Cemetery. Two daughters, Priscilla and Mary Snelling, married Nathaniel (108) and Samuel (111) Greenwood, first cousins of their mother.

III. Josiah³ Clark, b. 1, bapt. 17 January 1713/14 at Old North Church.

IV. Mary Clark, b. February 1716; d. 4 November 1719, buried in Copp's Hill Cemetery.

V. Rebecca Clark, b. 18 February 1717/18; perhaps the Rebecca Clark who m. 11 April 1740 Michael Martyn.

VI. Mary Clark, b. 4 July 1724; perhaps the Mary Clark who m. in 1747 John Partridge.

105. ABIGAIL² GREENWOOD (*Samuel*¹ (101)), b. 13, bapt. 20 April 1690; m. 15 August 1717 **Captain William Harris**; d. August 1773.¹

Abigail Greenwood was born in Boston. She was married by Reverend Joseph Sewall of the Old South Church to Captain William Harris "of Great Britain." He was born circa 1692.

Children of William and Abigail (Greenwood) Harris:

I. Abigail³ Harris, b. 18 June 1718 in Boston; m. 23 November 1738 Nathaniel Langdon; d. December 1792. Mr. Langdon was born 14 September 1695 and died 27 December 1757. They had twelve children and were the grandparents of Mary Langdon, wife of Doctor William Pitt Greenwood (22), and of Thomas Walley Langdon, who married Jane Weaver (Greenwood) Ross (35).²

II. Mary Harris, b. 19 March 1720.

III. William Harris, b. August 1729; d. 28 June 1730.

IV. Samuel Harris, b. circa 1731; m. 17 November 1763 Lydia Thornton; d. March 1802. He was a mastmaker apprenticed to Nathaniel Greenwood (106). His wife, Lydia, was born 3 September 1728, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Gilbert) Thornton. Ebenezer Thornton was the grandson of Reverend Thomas Thornton (b. 1607; d. 15 February 1700 in Boston), and son of Timothy and Experience Thornton. Timothy was born in England in 1647 and died 19 September 1726. Ebenezer was baptized 12 January 1690 in Boston and died 12 June 1750 in Watertown. He married, 15 May 1721, Elizabeth, daughter of Captain Thomas and Elizabeth (Ballat) Gilbert.³ Samuel Harris carried the mast-

¹ Boston Registrar's Records.

² 30 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 35.

³ Thornton MS. in N. E. H. G. Soc.

makers' flag at the reception to President Washington in Boston, October 1789. This flag is still preserved in the family. He was a Sandemanian. His son, Isaac, married a second cousin, Eunice Greenwood (116). Samuel's will was dated 28 March 1799 and proved 29 March 1802. His widow was probably the widow Lydia Harris who died 31 January 1828, "aged 91," in Boston, though she would then be aged ninety-nine years. According to deeds of her children, she was still alive in 1822.

106. NATHANIEL² GREENWOOD (*Samuel*¹ (101)) b. 29,¹ bapt. 30 April 1693; m. 3 September 1724 **Elizabeth Ventiman**; d. 1780.

Nathaniel Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at the Old South Church. He was a ship-carpenter or shipwright. From about 1723 until March 1749 he was in partnership with Joseph Snelling in the mast-making business. After that time he appears to have been in business alone; in 1758 his mastyard was in Lynn Street.

He married Elizabeth Ventiman. She was born 8, bapt. 9 January 1703/4 at the Old North Church, daughter of Captain John Ventiman, formerly of Portsmouth, N. H., and his wife, Elizabeth Smith, whom he married 13 July 1699. Mrs. Ventiman died 14 February 1709/10, aged about thirty years, and Captain Ventiman married (2), 9 November 1710, Mary Reed. He had six sons and two daughters.

Nathaniel Greenwood administered the estate of his father during the year 1724. In 1726 he was a subscriber to three copies of Reverend Samuel Willard's *Compleate Body of Divinity*, and in 1736 to Prince's *New England Chronology*. In January 1729 he bought the beach and flats adjoining his own land at the North End for £115. He and his wife, Elizabeth, with his nephew, Samuel Greenwood (103-II), shipwright, his two sisters, Anna, wife of Captain Thomas Scott, mariner, and Priscilla, widow of Josiah Clark, and his brother-in-law, Thomas Potts, as guardian of his own daughter, Hannah Potts, a minor, and William Beal with his wife, Mary (Wright) Beal, sold for £150, 6 January 1731/2, a lot 46 feet wide on the north side

¹ Boston Registrar's Records.

of Salutation Alley, to William Harris, Nathaniel's brother-in-law. On 8 June 1735 he bought of Benjamin Fish a lot bounded by his own land on the south and by North Street on the east. On 14 July 1737 he bought of William and Sarah Peirse, for £135, a lot bounded on the south by Lynn Street, 20 feet, and extending to low-water mark. In March 1757 he purchased seventeen acres of land at Woburn, Middlesex County, about ten miles north of Boston, and subsequently acquired further estate in that locality. In 1754 Nathaniel Greenwood was attorney in fact for Giles Harris and Elizabeth his wife, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Verein) Snelling. In connection with these parties an extract of an interesting conveyance may be found in the Appendix.¹

Nathaniel Greenwood was a captain in the militia. During 1755 and 1756 he was Overseer of the Poor. John Larrabee, the captain of Castle William, who died 14 February 1762, named as one of the executors of his will his "much respected friend, Capt. Nath'l Greenwood." He was one of the commissioners appointed to divide the estate of Doctor John Clarke of Boston, who died in April 1768. The list of the Sons of Liberty who dined at Robinson's Liberty Tree Tavern in Dorchester, 14 August 1769, the anniversary of the Stamp Act Riot, contains the names of Captain Greenwood, Samuel Grant, John Hancock, Esq., Samuel Henchman, John Langdon, John Langdon, Jr., Timothy Langdon, Paul Revere, Captain Ebenezer and John Symmes, Doctor Joseph Warren, Samuel and John Adams, the Otises, James Bowdoin, the Quinceys, etc.

Nathaniel Greenwood belonged to the "North End Caucus," the most important political club in the town at the time. His name appears among the number of merchants and prominent citizens of Boston who, 30 May 1774, sent in an address expressing their entire satisfaction with his administration to Governor Hutchinson, who was about to depart for England.² Mr. Greenwood and his son, Samuel, also signed a congratulatory address, 7 June 1774, to General Thomas Gage on his succession to Governor Hutchinson's post. They were also protestors

¹ Appendix, Note K.

² Stark's Loyalists of Mass., 123-125.

against the proceedings of the Boston town meeting held the 27th of June.

Captain Nathaniel Greenwood of Boston is mentioned in the tax list of 1775 as a non-resident of Woburn and charged 1s. 1d. The disturbed state of affairs at this time caused him to leave Boston, and in 1777 and '78 his name is given on the local and state tax rolls as a resident proprietor of Woburn, or that part thereof known after 1799 as Burlington. After this, being well advanced in years, he evidently resided with his eldest son, Nathaniel, Jr., first in Wenham and later in Beverly, until his death in 1780 at the age of eighty-seven years. His will,¹ dated 25 January 1779, and proved in Salem 5 September 1780, fails to mention his sons, John and Samuel, both of whom were probably Tories, although John may not have been alive at this time. His sons, Nathaniel, Jr., and Miles, were appointed executors. Nathaniel accepted the trust and was required to give an inventory of the estate in three months from the proving of the will; this was not done, however, until 1792. The widow, Elizabeth Greenwood, who became blind, died in Beverly, September 1793, aged ninety years. The notice of her death appeared in the *Salem Gazette* of 1 October 1793.

Children of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Ventiman) Greenwood, all baptized in the Old North Church, Boston:

- I. Eliza ³, bapt. 8 August 1725; d. in infancy.
107. II. Anna, b. 14, bapt. 18 September 1726; m. 22 September 1748 Robert Treat; d. 31 January 1790.
- III. Nathaniel, b. and bapt. 29 June 1729; d. in infancy.
- IV. Nathaniel, bapt. 18 July 1731; d. in infancy.
108. V. Nathaniel, bapt. 3 September 1732; m. 1766 Priscilla Snelling; d. 25 July 1823.
109. VI. Elizabeth, b. 18, bapt. 24 November 1734; m. 1754 Captain John Marston; d. 25 February 1826.
110. VII. Miles, b. 31 December 1736, bapt. 2 January 1736/7; m. (1) 16 June 1767 Sarah Hall; m. (2) 12 January 1772 Mrs. Elizabeth (White) Elkins; d. 8 November 1814.
- VIII. John Ventiman, b. 7, bapt. 11 March 1738/9. He was entered on the baptismal records of the Old North Church as the son of

¹ For Will and Inventory see Appendix, Note L.

"Nathan. and Mary," while in the town records in the Registrar's Office, where no middle name occurs, he is entered as the son of "Nathaniel and Elizabeth." On 15 May 1761 he enlisted in Captain James Gray's company, and in the records of that company is reported "22 years old; Deserted." There is no further record of him, and he was not mentioned in his father's will, dated 25 January 1779. Possibly he was the John Greenwood "some-time since of Boston, soldier with Captain Samuel Holland," whose son, Thomas, was baptized in Portsmouth, N. H., 29 December 1771.¹

111. IX. Samuel³, b. 11, bapt. 13 September 1741; m. (1) 17 July 1762 Eleanor Hornby; m. (2) 2 August 1764 Mary Snelling; d. 12 January 1826.

X. Peter, bapt. 3 October 1742. He was one of the crew of the *Alliance*, Captain Pierre Landais, according to a list taken at the Texel, Holland, 3 October 1779. This vessel had arrived on 17 April 1779 at Nantes with prisoners to be exchanged for those from the Mill Prison, Plymouth, by cartel. Many of the latter took service on the *Alliance*, but Greenwood's name is not found among them. He probably shipped previous to her departure from America. He had evidently taken part in the conflict which resulted in the capture of the *Serapis*. The *Alliance* sailed from L'Orient in June 1780, reached America 13 August, and the crew were discharged on the 21st. It is reported that Peter Greenwood subsequently died of suffocation in the hold of a privateer while a prisoner.

112. XI. Joseph, bapt. 15 January 1743/4; m. 18 July 1765 Margery Reed; d. 1779.

XII. Benjamin, bapt. 22 June 1746; m. 27 April 1777 Elizabeth Glover, in the Second Baptist Church, Boston. She was born 7 September 1750 in Quincy, Mass., daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Bass) Glover. Benjamin Greenwood was in Lieutenant Jabez Hatch's company, Major Andrew Symmes' Boston regiment, serving five weeks from 12 May 1777, while guarding stores in and about Boston. He died without issue, and his widow married Thomas Caldwell of Ipswich, Mass., on 1 May 1787, by whom she had two daughters. Elizabeth (Glover) (Greenwood) Caldwell died 25 November 1825.²

¹ 6 N. H. Gen. Rec., 43.

² Glover Memorials and Genealogies (1867).

THIRD GENERATION

107. ANNA³ GREENWOOD (*Nathaniel² (106), Samuel¹*), b. 14, bapt. 18 September 1726; m. 22 September 1748 **Robert Treat**; d. 31 January 1790.

Anna Greenwood was baptized in the Old North Church. She was married in the Old South Church by Reverend Joseph Sewall, D.D., to Robert Treat. He was born 27 March 1725, son of Samuel Treat, cooper, and his second wife, Mary (Sears) (Street) Treat, and a great-great-grandson of Governor Robert Treat of the Connecticut Colony.¹ Like his father, Robert Treat was a cooper; he was also a culler of staves in Boston during the years 1752-'56. He probably went to the Penobscot, where he had a cousin, Joshua Treat, who was armorer at Fort Pownell. He is said to have died in Boston, after which his widow removed to Haverhill, Mass., where she died 31 January 1790.

Children of Robert and Anna (Greenwood) Treat:

- I. Anna⁴ Treat, b. 13 August 1749; m. 12 March 1771 Joseph Harrod; b. 20 May 1832. Her husband was born 4 November 1747, son of Benjamin and Phoebe (Stevens) Harrod. He was a jeweller. He moved from Boston to Haverhill, where he died 22 May 1828. Their second daughter, Anna Harrod, was married 7 May 1805 to Judge Thomas Boylston Adams, brother of President John Quincy Adams.
- II. Bessie Treat, b. ———; m. Gardiner Davis; resided in Waldoboro, Maine, where Mr. Davis or his son was base drummer in the Waldoboro Light Infantry in 1810; d. ———.
- III. Samuel Treat, b. ———; d. 15 November 1777. He was killed in the defense of Fort Mifflin, at Mud Island, near Philadelphia. He had been a private in the Boston Artillery Company and was Second Lieutenant in Captain John Callender's company of artillery at the Battle of Bunker Hill. He afterwards rose to the rank of Captain-Lieutenant. In the attack on Fort Mifflin by the British, 11 November 1777, the assault was so severe and destruc-

¹ Treat Family (1893), 220.

tive that the garrison was compelled to retire on the 15th of November after a brave resistance of four days. Among the killed was "young Captain Treat, who was killed by a cannon ball while defending his post with the intrepidity that would have done honour to an old soldier."¹

108. NATHANIEL³ GREENWOOD (*Nathaniel*² (106), *Samuel*¹), bapt. 3 September 1732; m. (intentions 15 May 1766) **Priscilla Snelling**; d. 25 July 1823.

Nathaniel Greenwood was baptized in the Old North Church. He was a sailmaker of Boston. In 1763 he was Ensign in Captain John Gore's company, Colonel Joseph Jackson's Boston regiment. His wife, Priscilla Snelling, born in 1732, was the daughter of Joseph and Priscilla (Clarke) Snelling. Joseph Snelling was a mastmaker, and was a former partner of her father-in-law, Nathaniel Greenwood.

On 23 June 1769 one hundred and forty-two of the Freeholders and inhabitants of Boston petitioned the Selectmen against the insult of quartering troops on the inhabitants of the town. Nathaniel Greenwood, Jr., his brother-in-law, John Marston, Paul Revere, Joseph Warren and others were among those who signed the petition. After the commencement of the Revolutionary War, Mr. Greenwood may have resided for a while in Woburn with his father, but in 1777 he was paying taxes in Wenham, Essex County, Mass., to the amount of £2:5:8. Formerly, pious people called Wenham "Aenon near to Salim, because there was much water there"—(John 3, 23). Nathaniel Greenwood, Jr., Gentleman of Wenham, bought of Joseph Woodberry, housewright of Boston, 3 May 1777, for £250, a dwelling-house, barn and outhouses in Beverly, Mass., and about one and a half acres of land. This deed was recorded in Salem, 8 April 1782.² On 7 March 1778 he bought 6¼ acres of swamp and upland of Caleb Balch, Gentleman, for £143. In the deed he is described as sailmaker of Beverly. Three days later he bought of Benjamin Shaw, mason, land adjoining. On 16 September 1782 he again purchased land of Caleb Balch, this being some five acres on the easterly side of the road leading

¹ Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc., 1st Series, Vol. II, 129.

² Essex Deeds, Lib. 139, 81.

to Beverly Ferry, bounded northwest on the highway and southwest on his own land. These last three deeds were recorded 7 July 1783.¹

In 1777 his name was on the tax list of Beverly as it had been in Wenham, and he continued to be assessed personally in Beverly until 1794, when he moved to Boston; thereafter, until 1804, the tax was paid by agents. His house in Beverly is said to have been at the corner of Conant and Dodge Streets and to have been a place of entertainment for the officers of the army. Here also, at times, the Amity Lodge of Masons met. Deeds recorded in 1793 and 1794 describe Mr. Greenwood as "Gentleman of Beverly," but in an advertisement in the *Salem Gazette*, 5 August 1790, when he was a commissioner for settling the estate of Jonathan Perkins, shoemaker, he states that the business will be attended to at the house of "said Nathl. Greenwood, innkeeper in Beverly." While in Beverly he was very influential in church affairs.²

About 1794 or '95 Nathaniel Greenwood returned to Boston, where he continued his business as sailmaker and resided in Salutation Alley. He lived in a quaint little house built in 1690, which formerly belonged to the estate of his father-in-law, Joseph Snelling, who died in 1748. The other heirs quit-claimed their interests to Nathaniel Greenwood, Jr., in 1806. There is an illustration of the house in Porter's *Rambles in Old Boston*, page 271. Porter says that in 1887 it was one of the two or three oldest houses standing in Boston, and is known to some of the present generation as the old house of Nathaniel Greenwood and his interesting family. Three of his daughters were married there in 1802 and a fourth one three years later.

On 3 September 1798 Nathaniel Greenwood and wife, Priscilla, Rebecca Snelling, Josiah Snelling, baker, and wife, Mary, of Boston, heirs of Joseph Snelling, conveyed a lot in Lynn Street to Caleb Platt, housewright of Boston. On 25 February 1800 the adjoining land was sold to Caleb Platt by Nathaniel Greenwood, sailmaker, and Miles Greenwood, Gentleman of Boston, executors of Nathaniel Greenwood, deceased. On the

¹ Lib. 141, Essex Deeds, 12, 13. ² Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc., Series 6, Vol. IV, 317.

same date the same executors conveyed other land in Lynn Street to Nathaniel Ally, shipwright.¹ On 23 April 1800 Nathaniel Greenwood, sailmaker, Elizabeth Marston, widow, Miles Greenwood, Gentleman, all of Boston, and Samuel Greenwood of Halifax conveyed to William Tomkins, housewright of Boston, a piece of land in Lynn Street, Nathaniel Greenwood's wife, Priscilla, having relinquished her right of dower.²

From the Boston interment lists it appears that "Priscilla Greenwood died 17 September, 1817 of old age, ae. seventy-nine years, of the family of Benjamin (which name is probably an error) Greenwood, and was buried on the 19th instant at the North Church cemetery." Nathaniel Greenwood survived her but a few years and died "of old age," 25 July 1823. He was interred the following day by the side of his wife. He died intestate, leaving an estate appraised at \$4,854. Letters of administration were granted to his son-in-law, Isaac Harris, 27 October 1823.³ The estate, including the old house in Salutation Alley, went to his four surviving daughters and the children of his fifth daughter, Rebecca, late wife of Robert Lash.⁴

Children of Nathaniel and Priscilla (Snelling) Greenwood:

- I. Nancy ⁴, bapt. 29 May 1768 in the New North Church; d. unmarried 5 May 1802, buried in Copp's Hill Cemetery.
113. II. Priscilla, bapt. 29 July 1770; m. 27 January 1805 Elisha Wild; d. 5 December 1834.
- III. Mary Thornton, bapt. 1 March 1772 in New North Church; resided in Salutation Alley; d. unmarried 24 May 1844, administration being granted to her brother-in-law, Robert Lash, Jr.
114. IV. Elizabeth Ventiman, bapt. 27 March 1774; m. 28 January 1802 Daniel Taylor Lewis; d. 25 June 1832.
115. V. Rebecca Snelling, bapt. 2 November 1777; m. 17 November 1802 Robert Lash, Jr.; d. 13 March 1810.
116. VI. Eunice, b. 1781, bapt. 20 May 1791; m. 29 October 1802 Isaac Harris; d. 11 April 1849.

¹ 196 Suffolk Co. Deeds, 3, 4, 54.

³ 193 Suffolk Co. Deeds, 295.

² 195 Suffolk Co. Deeds, 153.

⁴ 122 Suffolk Co. Deeds, 136.

109. ELIZABETH GREENWOOD (*Nathaniel*² (106), *Samuel*¹), b. 18, bapt. 24 November 1734;¹ m. (intentions 19 November 1754) **Captain John Marston**; d. 25 February 1826.

Elizabeth Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized in the Old North Church. She became the third wife of Captain John Marston. He was born 26 February 1715, son of Nathaniel and Mercy (Marston) Marston of Salem and Boston.² He married (1), 1740, Hannah Welland, and (2), 1751, Elizabeth (Welland) Blake. By the first marriage he had three daughters who died young; he had no issue by the second marriage. He served as Lieutenant in the siege of Louisburg, 1745, in Captain Charles King's Fifth Company of the Third Massachusetts Regiment from York County, Maine, where by reason of his gallantry he was made Captain. He settled in Boston as proprietor of the "Golden Ball Inn" as early as 1757. Here Washington and Lafayette were entertained. The inn was located in Merchants Row, opposite the Town Warehouses, near the dock. Here, in 1757, he had two of the First or Royal Regiment quartered on him. In 1768 he was one of twelve Town Wardens, and the following year he signed a petition to the Selectmen declaring that the law of the land made ample provision for the security of life and property, and that the presence of the troops was an insult. He is said to have been a member of the "Boston Tea Party." In December 1774 Captain Marston was one of the Committee of Inspection to carry the Resolutions of the Continental Congress into execution, and in May 1775 he was chairman of a committee to purchase muskets, etc. In the same year he became landlord of the "Bunch of Grapes," located in King Street (afterwards State Street), corner of Mackerel Lane (afterwards Kilby Street). There he was cautioned in 1778 for allowing gaming in his house, such as playing backgammon.³ He continued as landlord until his death, when his widow succeeded him. His son, John Marston, Jr., about the year 1830, wrote to a cousin,

¹ Robbin's Hist. Sec. Ch. of Boston gives bapt. 24 October 1734.

² III Col. Families of the U. S., 305.

³ Old Boston Taverns, etc., Drake and Watkins (1917).

Mrs. Thomas Boylston Adams (daughter of 107-I), of a Thanksgiving Day gathering which occurred in his home about the year 1766, when he was ten years old. The letter bears no date and he writes, in part, as follows:

“The only children present, were, on that occasion, *your* aunt *Bessie Treat*, and myself. We were anxiously looking for the company as they arrived. And first came *our* dear old grandfather Greenwood (Nathaniel, 106) with the countenance of a saint, his silver locks flowing on his shoulder, his cambrick neckcloth tucked through the button hole of his coat. And next *our venerable* grandmother (Elizabeth Ventiman Greenwood), with a rich brocade, so *substantial* it might have stood alone; yet, with the address of her sex, she would occasionally raise her dress, so as to discover a scarlet broad cloth skirt with a broad *gold* lace round the bottom. Then came my aunt Bowers (Eunice, wife of Ephraim Bowers) in a rich dove colored damask dress. I have since seen many *Duchesses* while in England, who with all their diamonds were vastly her inferiors in beauty and dignity of port and elegance of manners. She was at this time a widow. Next her sat *my* good aunt Treat (Anna Greenwood Treat), *your* worthy Grandmother: dressed in a brocade the color of which I have forgotten. There too was her noble husband, my uncle *Robert Treat*, your Grandfather, dressed in a blue coat, scarlet vest, black small clothes, and white hose. He had the face of an Apollo! with the dignity of Mars. There were also your uncles Nathaniel (108) and Samuel (111) Greenwood in plain suits—their brother Miles was approaching to a Maccaroni—what we now call a *dandy*. His coat was scarlet with a dash of gold lace. He was naturally fond of dress, but at that time he was secretary to the Governor of Nova Scotia, in which position a young man would wish to appear well dressed. And last, but not least *my* beloved father and mother (109)—*their* portraits are familiar to you. When we recollect, my dear

Cousin, our worthy ancestors, who were possessed of high *moral* worth and most of them of deep and ardent *piety*, should we not feel proud of our progenitors? On *this* occasion *my* father invited other guests. On this occasion I remember the Rev'd. Mr. Allan, an English Patriot, James Otis—well known in the history of the Revolution—Dr. Young and some others. At nine o'clock the company were ushered into the supper room. The first course was served on highly polished pewter. The second on the finest of china. The knives and forks had silver handles. The candlesticks were of pure silver. The table was of polished oak, and covered with the finest linen damask.”¹

Captain John Marston died 23 August 1786² leaving an estate of £2000. His widow, Elizabeth (Greenwood) Marston, died 25 February 1826. Her portrait is in the possession of the Marston family of Philadelphia.

Children of John and Elizabeth (Greenwood) Marston:

- I. John⁴ Marston, Jr., b. 27 March 1756 in Boston; m. 4 August 1784 Ann Randall of Newport, R. I. She was the daughter of Matthew Randall of London. John Marston, Jr., was a ring-leader in the Boston Tea Party. He later became a Colonel in the Army. He was the father of Admiral John Marston, U. S. N., and sixteen other children. He died in Taunton, Mass., 13 December 1846.
- II. Eunice Marston, b. 7 February 1759; m. (1), intentions recorded in Boston 1 April 1779, Lazarus Goodwin; m. (2), John Watson of Plymouth. Her first husband died 27 June 1795, aged 43 years.
- III. Nathaniel Marston, b. 10, bapt. 12 April 1761 at the New Brick Church. He was an officer in the Revolutionary War and as a Captain was stationed at Charleston, S. C., in 1790, where he married, September 1790, Lydia Brown, and died 11 August 1792 without issue, according to the Marston genealogy. However, the Boston Probate Registry Records show his will dated 28 August 1792, probated 11 September 1792, his widow, “Sarah,” being the executrix. The Boston Registrar’s Records state that Nathaniel “Mardon” died August 1792.

¹ Treat Family (1893), 221.

² III Col. Families of the U. S., 305, says 4 September 1786.

- IV. Elizabeth⁴ Marston, b. 19 December 1763; d. 15 July 1843.
- V. Benjamin Marston, b. 18, bapt. 19 July 1767; d. in infancy.
- VI. Benjamin Marston, b. 3, bapt. 9 April 1769; d. unmarried, in Charleston, S. C., 26 October 1822.
- VII. William Marston, b. 18, bapt. 23 February 1772; d. unmarried, in Charleston, S. C., in 1800.
- VIII. Charles Pratt Marston, b. 28 January 1775; d. October 1775 at Woburn, Mass.
- IX. Martha Washington Marston, b. 17 May 1779; d. 6 November 1858, unmarried.

110. MILES³ GREENWOOD (*Nathaniel*² (106), *Samuel*¹), b. 31 December 1736, bapt. 2 January 1736/7; m. (1) 16 June 1767 **Sarah Hall**; m. (2) 12 January 1772 **Mrs. Elizabeth (White) Elkins**; d. 8 November 1814.

Miles Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at the Old North Church. In the summer of 1761 a great part of the regular troops were required for an expedition against the French Islands in the West Indies, and the Massachusetts Bay Colony was called upon to assist in the supplying of provincial troops to serve in their stead on the continent. Though meeting with great opposition, it was voted to raise three thousand men. Miles Greenwood enlisted, 18 April 1761, as a lieutenant in Captain Giles Harris' company, Colonel John Phillip's Boston regiment, in which he served the usual term of eight months. His brother, Joseph, was a private in the same company.¹ Miles Greenwood was secretary to the Governor of Nova Scotia about 1766, according to a statement made by John Marston, Jr., his nephew.

He was married, 16 June 1767, in the First Baptist Church of Boston, by Reverend Samuel Stillman, to Sarah Hall. She was born in Boston, 3 June 1749, daughter of Andrew, Jr., and Sarah (Callender) Hall of Medford and Boston, and granddaughter of Andrew and Abigail Hall of Medford. She was baptized, 15 April 1753, in the First Baptist Church of Boston. The record of her death is missing.

In Boyle's *Journal of Occurrences in Boston* he notes under 10 July 1768, "in the Evening, Very severe Lightning with Thunder

¹ Mass. Military Rolls, Vol. 99, pp. 142 and 155.

and Rain. The House of Mr. Miles Greenwood at West Boston was struck and very much shattered, the Pewter in the Kitchen melted, Mr. Greenwood and his wife forced by the Lightning from one side of the Room to the other and a child in the Cradle thrown out of it, but neither of their Lives lost." This child must have been Andrew (117).¹

On 16 August 1769 the Selectmen approved and recommended Miles Greenwood for a license to sell strong drinks at his house near the Fortification. At that time there was a Guard House near the Entrance Gates at the South End of the town, and the Selectmen built a Watchhouse nearby (opposite Mr. Robert Pierpont's house) for a Constable and four men, to keep a check on the disturbances and depredations of the soldiers. Mrs. Sarah (Hall) Greenwood probably died about 1769, when her second son, Miles, was born, and about that time Miles Greenwood moved to Salem, where, as a merchant, he engaged in the shipping trade. Family tradition says that he was in the East India trade, but it appears more likely that he was engaged, after the war, in trade with London.

The marriage intentions of Mr. Miles Greenough (sic), late of Boston, now resident of Salem, and the widow, Mrs. Elizabeth Elkins of Salem, were entered on the Salem records 28 December 1771. On the Boston records, the marriage intentions of Miles Greenwood of Boston and Elizabeth Elkins of Salem were entered 1 January 1772. "Mr. Miles Greenwood and Mrs. Elizabeth Elkins, both of Salem, were married 12 January 1772." She was the daughter of John White, Sr., of Salem, who died about 1782. Her first husband, Captain Thomas Elkins, a shipmaster, was born in 1738 and died 17 March 1764. He was a son of Captain Thomas Elkins and wife, Martha, who was a daughter of Richard Derby of Salem by his wife, Martha, daughter of Colonel Elias Hasket. He left among his effects a negro boy valued at £45. They had two daughters, Martha and Elizabeth Elkins. Martha, the eldest, married (1) 4 March 1780, William Pynchon, Jr.; (2) 22 March 1788, Joseph Grafton; (3) George Stuart Johannot, son of

¹ 84 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 255.

Francis and Mary (Johnson) Johannot of Boston. Mr. and Mrs. George Stuart Johannot adopted Martha Grafton Greenwood, daughter of Miles Greenwood, Jr. (118). Mr. Johannot died in 1839, aged eighty-five years, and his widow died 27 May 1840, leaving no issue.

On 15 June 1773 Miles Greenwood, living in Derby Street, Salem, advertises salt for sale on the sloop *Molly*, then lying in Salem Harbor, Joseph White (his wife's brother), Master, from St. Eustatius and Turks Island. In July 1774 a similar advertisement appeared, except that the vessel was the brigantine *Tartar*, same master. In February and March 1775 he advertises "Turks Island Salt, for which Fish will be taken in Payment," and in the *Salem Gazette*, 12 February 1784, appears the following: "Imported in the ship *Astrea* from London, by Miles Greenwood and to be sold at his shop, opposite the burying point in Salem, by wholesale and retail, an Assortment of English Goods, consisting of Broad-clothes, Beavers, Irish Linens, Chintz, Ribbons, Sewing Silks, Thread, Needles and Pins, China and Glass Ware, and Tea."

On 2 April 1777 Miles Greenwood, merchant, bought of Joseph Motley, mariner, a messuage in Salem for £600 lawful money. On 21 April 1782 Joseph Lambert and wife, Mary, Miles Greenwood and wife, Elizabeth, Joseph and Henry White, all merchants of Salem, and Sarah Fairfield (widow of Doctor William Fairfield) of Wenham, heirs in part to the estate of John White, Sr., late of Salem, gave to John White, Jr., a quitclaim of the deceased's estate, which John White, Sr., had inherited as heir to his daughter, Rebecca Giles, deceased, and which was given to her by her husband, Captain Eliezer Giles, deceased, being a piece of land on the north side of Derby Street opposite the North End of the Long Wharf of Richard Derby, Esq., with all buildings thereon, the consideration being the assumption by John White, Jr., of all claims against the estate.¹

From a petition on file at the Massachusetts State House it appears that on 2 August 1776 Miles Greenwood of Salem and partners petitioned for a supply of seven hundred pounds of

¹ 141, Essex Deeds, 46.

powder, as they were about to fit out a privateer schooner called the *True American*. The following extracts are from Force's *American Archives*:¹

“PETITION OF ELIAS HASKET DERBY AND OTHERS

To the honourable the Council of the State of Massachusetts-Bay in New England:

The Petition of Elias Hasket Derby, Miles Greenwood, and Joseph White, all of Salem, in the County of Essex, and State aforesaid, humbly sheweth:

That your petitioners are now fitting out, and have almost completed for sea, a private sloop-of-war, called the *Revenge*, of ninety tons burthen, to be mounted with twelve guns, from four to six pounders, owned by the subscribers, and whereof Benjamin Warren is intended to be master, to be manned by eighty men, to be victualled with thirty barrels of pork, fifty barrels of beef, and seventy barrels of bread, and to be provided with eight hundred pound weight of powder and one thousand shot. Your petitioners' humble prayer, therefore, is that the above mentioned BENJAMIN WARREN may be commissioned Captain of the said private sloop-of-war *Revenge*. And your petitioners, as in duty bound, shall ever pray.

ELIAS HASKET DERBY.

MILES GREENWOOD.

SALEM, SEPT. 4, 1776.

JOSEPH WHITE.

In Council, Sept. 4, 1776.

Read and ORDERED, That the prayer of the within Petition be granted, and that a Commission be issued to the within mentioned Benjamin Warren, he complying with the resolves of Congress.

SAM'L ADAMS, *Secretary*.”

The *Revenge*, formerly the *Comealong Polly*, soon sailed with Joseph White as commander and a crew of fifty men, and in a

¹ Force's Amer. Archives, 5th Series, Vol. II, 745.

few days took the ship *Anna Maria*, William Pringle, commander, from Barbadoes to London.

“PETITION OF MILES GREENWOOD

To the honourable the Council of Safety of the State of the Massachusetts-Bay:

The Petition of Miles Greenwood of Salem humbly sheweth: That your petitioner, in company with JOSEPH WHITE, ICHABOD NICHOLS, and JONATHAN INGERSOLL, all of said SALEM, hath fitted for sea a private sloop-of-war called the *Revenge*, burthen ninety tons, whereof BENJAMIN DEAN is intended to be commander, mounted with eight carriage guns carrying a four pound shot, navigated by sixty men, provided with three hundred pounds weight of gunpowder, five hundred shot, twenty barrels of pork, twenty barrels of bread, twenty barrels of beef. Your petitioner's humble prayer, therefore, is that the said BENJAMIN DEAN may be commissioned as Captain of the said private sloop-of-war *Revenge*. And your petitioner, as in duty bound, shall ever pray.

SALEM, OCT. 25th, 1776.

MILES GREENWOOD.

In Council, Oct. 26th, 1776.

Read, and ORDERED, That the prayer of the Petition be granted, and that a Commission be issued out to the said BENJAMIN DEAN within mentioned, as a Commander of the said Sloop called the *Revenge*, he complying with the resolves of Congress.

JOHN AVERY, *Deputy Secretary*.¹

Hunt's Merchants Magazine, Volume 36, page 156, says: “One of the first armed vessels that sailed from Salem during the Revolution was the sloop *Revenge*, one of Mr. Elias H. Derby's West Indiamen, armed with ten guns. She appears to have taken on her first cruise four Jamaicamen laden with 733 hogsheads of sugar, beside other cargo, and by an account

¹ Amer. Arch., 5th Series, Vol. III, 410.

settled with Miles Greenwood, of June 24, 1777, Mr. Derby appears to have realized a fourth part of the proceeds."¹

On 6 June 1776 Miles Greenwood was commissioned as First Lieutenant of Captain Richard Ward's third Company in the First Essex County Regiment, Colonel Timothy Pickering, Jr.² He was afterwards Captain of a company in Colonel Jacob Gerrish's Regiment of Guards. This regiment was stationed at Cambridge for several months beginning 11 November 1777. During this period Captain Greenwood attests two rolls of the company, one dated from "Camp on Winter-Hill, February," the other dated 3 April 1778. He was commissioned 25 July 1778 as First Lieutenant in Captain Samuel Flagg's Company of Volunteers from Salem, for the Rhode Island Expedition under Major General Sullivan.³ This failed owing to lack of coöperation on the part of the French fleets, and the Americans were forced to retreat from their position near Newport.

At a meeting of the Freeholders of Salem in September 1779, Miles Greenwood was elected Captain of the 2nd Foot Company of Militia, and it was voted "that he be recommended to the Governor to be appointed and commissioned as such." This was one of the four companies of foot at Salem.

An orderly book of the Regiment of Artillery raised for the defense of Boston in 1776 mentions a court-martial case in February 1778 at headquarters in Boston in which Captain Greenwood was appointed Judge Advocate. Lieutenant Colonel Paul Revere was among those sitting on the court-martial.⁴ Mr. Miles Greenwood was one of the four Representatives for Salem at the first General Court held under the new Constitution; he was also chosen for the second General Court at Boston, 29 May 1782, and again 26 May 1784. The following day he was on a committee to report a bill for regulating the exports of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. The 29th of October 1784 he was on a committee to consider what further measures

¹ These vessels were the ship *Polly*, the brigs *Harlequin* and *Fanny*, and the sloop *Betsey*. One other was given up to the prisoners. Maclay's Hist. of American Privateers, 1899.

² Mass. Rev. Rolls, Vol. 32, p. 273.

³ Mass. Rev. Rolls, Vol. 28, p. 41.

⁴ 14 Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., 125.

could be adopted for perfecting the revision of the Laws of the Commonwealth and to report on the same. On 7 February 1785 he was charged with a message from the House of Representatives to the Senate relative to choosing three gentlemen as Councillors to fill vacancies in the Honourable Council.

During the Revolution Miles Greenwood lost three vessels in succession, by which he became much reduced in circumstances. His grandniece, sister of Captain (later Admiral) John Marston, writing to her brother, says: "Good old uncle Miles, who, you no doubt remember, dined with us every Sunday. He was the youngest brother of our dear and venerable grandmother (109). He had two sons, Miles and Andrew, by his first wife, who was a Miss Hall of Medford, Mass. Uncle Miles lived in Salem and was a Merchant extensively engaged in the East India trade. He lost his property, which much depressed his spirits and he came to Boston, where by the exertions of our dear father (John Marston, 109-I) he obtained a highly respectable situation in the Massachusetts Bank which he retained to the day of his death, enjoying the full confidence of all the officers associated with him. One of them sportively wrote the following epitaph:

‘Here lies interred our discount clerk
Once Sound Greenwood, now dry as bark.’

I daresay you remember his gentlemanly deportment, and the peculiar neatness of his dress."

Captain Marston says: "He was the only person I ever saw wear a scarlet coat." Nevertheless, for all his coat, he was an active and determined patriot.

According to the interment list Miles Greenwood died in Boston 8 November 1814, residing at the time in John Burbeck's family, and was buried in the Granary Cemetery. Administration was granted, 28 November 1814, to his son Andrew Greenwood, Esq., of Boston.

It appears that Miles Greenwood separated from his wife, Elizabeth, 24 July 1785, after a union of over thirteen years, on the grounds of property.¹ He resided in Boston and she kept a

¹ Diary of William Pynchon of Salem (1890).

store in Salem, and later went to Wenham where, in July 1800, as "Elizabeth Greenwood of Wenham, gentlewoman," she bought a messuage of twenty-five acres for \$1,900 of Thomas Louis. The deed was recorded 6 October 1800. She afterwards returned to Salem where, according to the town records, she died 10 November 1811. Her will dated 27 August 1811 was proved 3 February 1812. Her grandson, Charles Saunders, was the executor.

Miles Greenwood had no issue by his second wife.

Children of Miles and Sarah (Hall) Greenwood:

- 117. I. Andrew⁴, b. 1768; m. 25 October 1809 Ann Harrod; d. 15 November 1816.
- 118. II. Miles, b. 1769; m. Mrs. Leah (Demarest) Gurnee; d. 12 January 1831.

III. SAMUEL³ GREENWOOD (*Nathaniel²* (106), *Samuel¹*), b. 11, bapt. 13 September 1741; m. (1) 17 July 1762 **Eleanor Hornby**; m. (2) 2 August 1764 **Mary Snelling**; d. 12 January 1826.

Samuel Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at the Old North Church. He was a follower of Robert Sandeman, a Scotchman who came to Boston from Glasgow in 1764. The Sandemanians held their first meeting at the Green Dragon Tavern. The sect continued until 1823 in Boston. Many of the Sandemanians were Loyalists and went to Halifax. Samuel Greenwood signed the congratulatory address to General Thomas Gage, 7 June 1774, on his succeeding Hutchinson as Governor. He was a protestor in Boston, 29 June 1774, and in 1776 accompanied the Royal Army from Boston to Halifax, where he continued to reside until his death.

Of his first wife, Eleanor Hornby, to whom he was married by Reverend Andrew Elliot of the New North Church, little is known. His second wife was Mary Snelling, daughter of Joseph and Priscilla (Clark) Snelling of Boston. Her brother was Josiah Snelling, a baker of Boston, and her sister was Priscilla Snelling, who married Samuel's brother, Nathaniel Green-

wood. She died in Boston, 21 September 1774, aged thirty-one years and was buried in Copp's Hill Burying Ground.

Samuel Greenwood went to Halifax in 1776, taking his four small children with him. He was a mastmaker there for many years, and resigned his business to his eldest son some years before his death. His great-grandson, James Tidmarsh Greenwood of Halifax, said of him: "He was a peculiarly gentlemanly person and much liked and respected. After he was eighty he made two voyages to the Mediterranean for his *health* (an undertaking infinitely greater then than now), and came home with a budget of traveller's stories. . . . He was a very active, athletic man and retained his power to his death. In his, I think, 84th year, he walked 'round Bedford Basin, a distance of eighteen miles, and after his return in the afternoon 'thought he would go down and take tea with Betsey' (Mrs. Elizabeth Wisdom, his daughter), who lived at the lower end of the town; there was a little affectation in the latter part. His death was the result of injuries sustained in a severe fall, his leg being broken." He died 12 January 1826, aged eighty-five years.

Children of Samuel and Mary (Snelling) Greenwood:

- 119. I. John Ventiman⁴, b. circa 1765; m. Mary Gay; d. 19 February 1843.
- 120. II. Samuel, b. 1768; m. Lois Chamberlain; d. August 1826.
- III. Elizabeth, b. in Boston 1772; m. circa September 1790 Edward Godfrey Wisdom of Halifax, house carpenter; d. 3 January 1861, aged eighty-nine years, leaving no issue.
- IV. Mary, b. in Boston circa 1774; m. Samuel King of Boston and had six children, of whom Mrs. Mary (King) Buttrick alone survived in 1871.

112. JOSEPH³ GREENWOOD (*Nathaniel²* (106), *Samuel¹*), bapt. 15 January 1743/4; m. 18 July 1765 **Margery Reed**; d. 1779(?).

Joseph Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at the Old North Church. He was a cooper. He married Margery Reed, the ceremony being performed by Reverend Thomas Brown of the Second Church, in that part of Woburn which is

now Burlington. She was the daughter of Swithen (b. October 1711, d. 19 February 1790) and Margery (Perry) Reed (intentions 16 September 1737 in Boston), who came probably from Wales and settled first in Nottingham West (formerly Dunstable, now Hudson, N. H.), and moved afterwards to Woburn, Mass., where he purchased a farm in 1740.¹ His widow died 25 May 1806, aged ninety-five years.

Joseph Greenwood owned a dwelling house and lot in the North End of Boston which he mortgaged to his father-in-law, 12 December 1766, for £120. The mortgage was discharged 6 October 1768 and on the same day he and his wife, Margery, sold the property for £106:13:4 to Fortescue Vernon, merchant of Boston.² On 9 October 1770 John Reed and Martha, his wife, of Spencer, Worcester County, Mass.,³ sold Joseph Greenwood, cooper of Boston, for £500, a farm of eighty-five acres in Spencer with buildings thereon. The next day, Joseph and Margery Greenwood reconveyed the same farm to John and Martha Reed for £200 on the condition that "it is hereby to be understood that the present writing is to be in force no longer than the duration of the natural lives of the said John Reed and Martha, his wife, and that upon their decease this writing is to become null and void, and of no kind of force in law whatever; and furthermore, if the said John Reed and Martha, his wife, should survive the said Joseph Greenwood, that this writing is to be enforced no longer than during the natural life of the said John Reed and Martha Reed, his wife, as aforesaid, but that the heirs of the said Joseph Greenwood shall, after the decease of the said John Reed and Martha Reed, his wife, as aforesaid, quietly and peaceably enjoy the aforementioned premises in the same manner as they might and would have done if this writing had not been made and executed." The deed was recorded 17 October 1770.

On 1 September 1779 John and Martha Reed of Spencer

¹ Reed Family (1861), 470.

² 109 Suffolk Deeds, 224; Liber 113, 149.

³ John Reed, an Irishman, reached America in 1729 when thirty years of age. He came to Spencer, Mass., from Milton in 1736; his first wife, Anna, died in 1743; two years later he married Martha Blair of Warren.

conveyed by warranty deed, for £2,000, to Samuel Denny of Leicester, Worcester County, fifty-four and one-half acres in the northeast part of Spencer, "being a part of the land I now dwell on," with an orchard on the same. It would be interesting to know if Joseph Greenwood or his wife was alive in 1779 when this latter conveyance was made, and whether the property was lost to his heirs. John Reed of Spencer died 31 January 1787. In his will dated 1 August 1777 and proved 6 November 1787 he gives to his wife, Martha, the whole of his real and personal estate during her natural life, and to his son, George Reed, if alive at his decease, six shillings. His wife was appointed executrix with "power and liberty to dispose of all that may remain of my estate at her decease as she may think best." No inventory of the estate is on record. His widow died 13 November 1791, aged eighty-two years.

Joseph Greenwood is mentioned in the will of his father, Nathaniel, dated 25 January 1779, but the date of his death is not known. Probably his widow was the Margery Greenwood of Boston whose marriage intentions to William Prumble (North Church), 9 April 1780, were recorded. If so, Joseph Greenwood died in 1779. On 15 January 1788 administration on his estate was granted in Boston to his son, Peter Greenwood, mariner of Boston, then in his twenty-second year, but no inventory or account is on record.

Children of Joseph and Margery (Reed) Greenwood:

121. I. Peter ⁴, bapt. 24 August 1766; m. 9 June 1796 Mercy Thompson Degills; buried 17 August 1818.
II. Margery Reed, bapt. 28 February 1768 at Christ Church, Boston.

FOURTH GENERATION

113. PRISCILLA⁴ GREENWOOD (*Nathaniel*³ (108), *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), bapt. 29 July 1770; m. 27 January 1805 **Elisha Wild**; d. 5 December 1834.¹

Priscilla Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at the New North Church. She was married by Reverend Mr. Kibby, from her father's home in Salutation Alley, to Elisha Wild of Boston. He was probably the son of Samuel and Susannah (Hayward) Wild, who was born 17 October 1759.² Elisha Wild was a tailor. He died 26 November 1815, aged fifty-six years.

Children of Elisha and Priscilla (Greenwood) Wild:

- I. Elizabeth B.⁵ Wild, unmarried and living in West Roxbury in 1864.
- II. Nathaniel Wild, d., unmarried, aged about twenty years.
- III. Mary Greenwood Wild, b. in Boston 9 February 1812; m. 9 March 1832 Lieutenant Joseph P. Couthouy, commander of the U. S. gunboat *Osage* and later in command of the U. S. gunboat *Chillicothe* on the Red River, where on 3 April 1864, five miles above Grand Encore, he was shot through the body by a guerilla "while on the deck of his vessel directing his guns on a large body of cavalry engaged with our cavalry" ashore. He was struck as he was stepping from the ladder to the turret and died 4 April 1864.³ His wife died 24 August 1857 at Boston. They had a son and three daughters.

114. ELIZABETH VENTIMAN⁴ GREENWOOD (*Nathaniel*³ (108), *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), bapt. 27 March 1774; m. 28 January 1802 **Daniel Taylor Lewis**; d. 25 June 1832.⁴

Elizabeth Ventiman Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at the New North Church. She was married by Reverend Samuel Stillman in the First Baptist Church to Daniel Taylor Lewis. He was born in Barnstable, Mass. Mr.

¹ Boston Registrar's Records.

² Wild MS. in N. E. H. G. Soc.

³ Navy Dept. Records.

⁴ Boston Registrar's Records.

Lewis was a blacksmith. His estate was administered by his widow 23 June 1828.

Children of Daniel Taylor and Elizabeth Ventiman (Greenwood) Lewis:

- I. Nathaniel Greenwood⁵ Lewis, mariner; d. unmarried, before 1828, aged about twenty one years.
- II. Daniel Taylor Lewis, Jr., b. 6 October 1805; m. Margaret Cane of Nashua, N. H., and lived in Concord, N. H.; d. 10 January 1899 at Pepperell, Mass.¹
- III. Elizabeth Lewis; b. 5 January 1808 in Boston; m. 18 October 1836 Daniel Horatio Belknap; d. 30 January 1899 at Newton, Mass. Her husband was born 11 November 1801 at Westborough, Mass., son of Stephen and Eunice (Warren) Belknap, and died 17 March 1870.
- IV. Nancy Greenwood Lewis, m., after 1832, Albert C. Bickford. They lived in Concord, N. H., and had four children, all of whom died young.
- V. Priscilla G. Lewis, b. 18 November 1816; d. 17 December 1816.²

115. REBECCA SNELLING⁴ GREENWOOD (*Nathaniel*³ (108), *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), bapt. 2 November 1777; m. 17 November 1802 **Robert Lash, Jr.**; d. 13 March 1810.³

Rebecca Snelling Greenwood was born in Beverly, Mass. She married Robert Lash, Jr., probably son of Robert and Johanna (Brown) Lash (m. 9 February 1765). Mr. Lash, Sr., was a man of "literary tastes, a courteous and hospitable gentleman of the old school." His house in Salutation Alley was the second from that of Nathaniel Greenwood (108). Over the gateway was a fine head of Julius Caesar carved by Simeon Skilling, who carved most of the figure-heads issuing from the Port of Boston for many years. There are examples of his work in many of the churches, notably the Corinthian capitals of the New North Church. Porter in his *Rambles in Old Boston* (1887) says, "The parlor (of Mr. Lash's house), with its large fireplace set with Scripture tiles, was in the rear of the house on the sunny side overlooking a grass garden which extended back

¹ His death certificate wrongly states that his mother was Sarah Greenwood.

² Boston Registrar's Records.

³ *Columbian Centinel*; 78 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 403.

to the Methodist meeting-house." Mr. Lash was teller of the Boston Bank for more than sixty years and a deacon of the New North Church. He died 4 October 1818 aged seventy-seven years, and was buried in Christ Church cemetery.

Children of Robert and Rebecca Snelling (Greenwood) Lash:

- I. Rebecca Greenwood⁵ Lash, b. in Boston 22 October 1803; d. unmarried in Chelsea, 25 October 1902.
- II. Mary Ann Lash, b. in Boston February 1805; d. unmarried in Chelsea, 2 December 1889.
- III. Charlotte Lash, b. in Boston 30 December 1806; m. John Sawin; d. 21 December 1884. Her husband was an inventor and clock maker of Boston. He was associated with Willard, the celebrated clock maker. Mr. Sawin was born 13 September 1799 in Roxbury, son of John Pierce and Abigail (Partridge) Sawin, who were married in Roxbury, 16 December 1798. He died 28 March 1863 and was buried under Christ Church, Salem Street, Boston. Mrs. Sawin was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, Everett, Mass. A daughter, Susan L. Sawin, lived in Chelsea, Mass.
- IV. Elizabeth C. Lash, b. in Boston November 1808; d. unmarried in Chelsea, 13 July 1895.

116. EUNICE⁴ GREENWOOD (*Nathaniel³ (108), Nathaniel², Samuel¹*), b. 1781, bapt. 20 May 1791; m. 29 October 1802 **Isaac Harris**; d. 11 April 1849.

Eunice Greenwood was born in Beverly, Mass., and baptized in the Second Congregational Church. She married Isaac Harris, the ceremony being performed at the First Baptist Church of Boston by Reverend Samuel Stillman. Isaac Harris, mastmaker of Boston, was born 1 April 1779, one of ten children of Samuel Harris, mastmaker, who had served an apprenticeship with an uncle, Nathaniel Greenwood (106). It appears, therefore, that Samuel Harris was a son of Captain William Harris who married Abigail Greenwood (105) in 1717, and that Isaac Harris and his wife, Eunice Greenwood, were second cousins. Isaac Harris, Robert Lash, John Snelling, John Lewis, Isaac Parker and William Savage, all still living in 1852, were the six boys who, in 1792, received the first Franklin medals at the North Grammar School. Isaac Harris is said to have first applied in this country the important improvement of

making ships' masts in sections, and he constructed the first shears used at the Navy Yard in Charlestown for placing the heavy masts of war vessels in position.¹ He put the new sticks in the old frigate, *Constitution*, in 1812. This ship had been successfully launched on 21 October 1797 after two former attempts. On September the 20th, the day first appointed for the launching, the Stars and Stripes were bent on and hoisted by two workmen employed on the vessel, namely, Isaac Harris and Samuel Bentley, much to the wrath of Commodore Nicholson, who was absent at his breakfast and had expected to reserve the honor for himself. On the 29th of December 1810, when the Old South Church was on fire, Isaac Harris succeeded in reaching the roof and extinguishing the flames, for which he received a silver pitcher. He was a member of the City Government, Fire Warden, and Representative in the Legislature. Porter, in his *Rambles in Old Boston* (1887), says that Isaac Harris bought in 1815 the large brick house on North Bennett Street, built a century before, and continued to live there until his death in 1869. "No man in this century has been identified with the North End by residence and occupation for a longer period or with more honorable record than Isaac Harris." In a pamphlet entitled "Rich Men of Massachusetts" (1851), by A. Forbes and J. W. Greene, he is described as a "prudent, industrious, worthy man," with a fortune valued at \$100,000. Mr. Harris died 8 June 1869.

Children of Isaac and Eunice (Greenwood) Harris:

- I. Priscilla Langdon⁵ Harris, b. in Boston, 26 December 1804; m. 26 October 1826 Henry Northey Hooper of Boston; d. 25 June 1884. Her husband was a "brassfounder." He was born in Manchester, Mass., 16 July 1799, son of William, Jr., and Sally (Northey) Hooper. He died 19 September 1865.
- II. Abigail Harris, b. in Boston, 8 November 1806; m. 13 June 1836 John Simpkins of Boston; d. 26 December 1891. Her husband was born in Brewster, Mass., 7 July 1799, son of John and Olive (Stone) Simpkins.² He died 13 February 1884.

¹ Drake's *Old Landmarks of Boston* (1900).

² Thatcher's "Samuel Grant Simpkins" (1890).

- III. William⁵ Harris, b. 22 May 1813; m. 1 March 1846 Frances Marie Kendall; d. 3 September 1875. He was survived by his wife and daughter, Frances Kendall Harris. His widow was probably the Frances Harris who died in Boston, 26 October 1886.
- IV. Eunice Thornton Harris, b. circa 1818; m. 16 April 1860 John Adams Tarbell, M.D., of Boston; d. 25 September 1887. Her husband was born in Boston, 1 March 1811, son of Silas P. and Mary A. Tarbell. He died 23 January 1864, leaving no issue.

117. ANDREW⁴ GREENWOOD (*Miles*³ (110), *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), b. 1768; m. 25 October 1809 **Ann Harrod**; d. 15 November 1816.

Andrew Greenwood was born in Boston and educated at Dummer Academy, Newbury, Mass., where he was fitted for college under the celebrated master, Samuel Moody. Owing to his father's reverses, Andrew abandoned his classical pursuits and returned to his father's home in Salem, where he studied law. After his admission to the Bar he went to Charleston, S. C., but while there his health failed and he made a voyage to the West Indies. Shortly after his return to Salem he removed to Bath, Maine, where he established himself as the first lawyer of that town. He continued his practise there until his death in 1816, except for two years, 1800-'02, at Portland, Maine. Andrew Greenwood was a Federalist. In 1800 he delivered a eulogy at Bath on the death of Washington, which was printed in Hallowell. He received the degree of A.M. from Bowdoin College in 1808 and was an Overseer of the College 1800-'16. In 1813 and '14 he represented the town of Bath in the General Court of Massachusetts, Maine being a district of that state at the time. His legal abilities are highly spoken of in Willis' *History of the Law, the Courts and the Lawyers of Maine*. (1863).

His wife, Ann Harrod, was born 15 November 1779, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Harrod of Newburyport. She was a cousin of Ann Harrod, born 1774, daughter of Anna Treat (107-I) and Joseph Harrod of Haverhill, who married Judge Thomas Boylston Adams of Quincy in 1805.¹

Andrew Greenwood died at Bath, Maine. The inscription on his tombstone reads:

¹ Robert Treat Genealogy, 270n.

"Andrew Greenwood, Esq., departed this life Nov. 15th, 1816, in the 49th year of his age. Erected by the Bar of the County of Lincoln of which he was a respectable member, as a tribute of regard to his talents and virtues.

To a mind ardent and vigorous, was united a brilliant imagination which eminently qualified him to take a conspicuous rank at the bar. As a citizen he was attached to his country and its laws. In private life his manners were amiable and his sense of honor scrupulously correct."

His widow, Ann (Harrod) Greenwood, was living in Chicago in 1863 with her daughter, Mrs. Buford.

Children of Andrew and Ann (Harrod) Greenwood:

122. I. Sarah Miles ⁵, b. 30 November 1810; m. 25 October 1834 Honorable George Lunt; d. 20 July 1842.
- II. Mary Ann, b. 1 May 1814 at Bath, Maine; m. (1) at Newburyport, 17 February 1834, Hayward Peirce of Bangor, Maine. He was born 5 July 1808, son of Waldo and Catharine (Treat) Peirce of Frankfort, Maine,¹ and died 16 December 1854. His widow married (2) Major General Buford. He was born 13 January 1807 in Woodford County, Kentucky, son of John and Nancy (Hickman) Buford, and grandson of Simeon Buford who emigrated to Kentucky in 1789 from Bedford County, Va. He died 28 March 1883.² His wife survived him and was living in Chicago in 1895. She had no issue by either of her marriages.

118. MILES ⁴ GREENWOOD (*Miles* ³ (110), *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), b. 1769; m. about 1797 **Leah (Demarest) Gurnee**; d. 12 January 1831.

Miles Greenwood was probably born in Boston, though possibly in Salem, Mass. He attended Dummer's Academy in Newbury, Mass., and in 1787 ran away from home and joined the expedition fitted out by certain merchants of Boston for the purpose of opening up the western fur trade. The expedition sailed 30 September 1787 and consisted of a privately armed ship, *Columbia*, under Captain John Kendrick, with a ninety-ton sloop, *Lady Washington*, in charge of Lieutenant Robert

¹ 78 N. E. H. & G. Reg., 334.

² Dict. of Amer. Biog. (1909), Vol. III, 234.

Gray, for a tender. Becoming separated after rounding Cape Horn in January 1788, they rendez-voused in Nootka Sound, in September of that year, and stopped there throughout the winter and following summer. At that time, Bodega y Quadra, the Spanish Commandant from California, was holding the place. Miles Greenwood being a handsome, lively fellow and a good dancer, it is said that he was selected as a partner for the Governor's wife at some of the entertainments. Captain Kendrick and Lieutenant Gray exchanged vessels in the fall of 1788. The latter proceeded in the *Columbia* to Canton and arrived finally at Boston, 10 August 1790, with an exchange cargo of tea, etc. Financially the expedition was a failure, but the *Columbia* was the first vessel to carry the American flag around the globe. Both vessels had explored the waters adjacent to Nootka Sound, and, perceiving indications of a great river, Gray made a second voyage to the locality. On the 11th of May 1791 he discovered a large stream to which he gave the name of his vessel, *Columbia*. Captain Kendrick in the *Lady Washington* explored the northwest coast and islands in the Pacific. In 1791 he made a voyage to the South Seas. Never having returned to the East, he was accidentally killed in 1797 by a salute fired off Hawaii.

Miles Greenwood probably returned with Lieutenant Gray on his first or second voyage, and is heard of next in New York state, where he taught school in a place formerly called Jockey Hollow in Orange County, west of Greenwood Lake, near New Milford in Warwick township. Here he met and married about 1797 Mrs. Leah (Demarest) Gurnee, a widow. She was born 19 July 1771, daughter of Cornelius and Margaret (Demarest) Demarest. Her father, Cornelius Demarest, fought in the Revolution in the company of Major Wisner's Scouts under Colonel John Hathorn. He afterwards settled in Warwick, N. Y.¹ He was the son of Samuel Samuelson Demarest and his wife, Leah Davidse Demarest. His will, dated 6 December 1821, and probated in Orange Co. 22 May 1823, mentions his daughter Leah. She was the mother of a daughter by her first

¹ History of Orange Co., New York, by Headley (1908), 827.

husband, who married Captain Alexander Thompson of the New York & Liverpool packet line.

Miles Greenwood removed to Paulus Hook, N. J., and kept a tavern near the ferry. Paulus Hook was formerly owned by the Van Vorst family. In 1802 there was only one house there, but in November 1804 it was bought by a company who laid it out in blocks and streets, and it must have been about this time that Miles Greenwood located there. From 1808-'14 he was in the grocery business in New York City, and for the next three years he kept the Union Hotel at 68 William Street, where he had formerly carried on the grocery business. In 1817 he moved to Cincinnati, Ohio, where he became interested in the socialistic views of Robert Dale Owen. Miles Greenwood and his wife separated in 1823, when he joined the communist society started by Owen about that time in New Harmony, Indiana. Upon the failure of this scheme he returned to Cincinnati and lived with his son, Miles, until his death, 12 January 1831. He was talented and literary, but somewhat eccentric in the last years of his life.

Children of Miles and Leah (Demarest) (Gurnee) Greenwood:

- I. Martha Grafton ⁵, bapt. 29 November 1810, aged about ten years, at St. Peter's Church, Salem. She was adopted by Mr. and Mrs. George Stuart Johannot of Salem.
123. II. Mary Eliza, b. May 1801; m. Edmund Burke Owen.
124. III. Miles, b. 19 March 1807; m. (1) 6 May 1832 Miss Howard W. Hills; m. (2) 1836 Phoebe Jane Hopson; d. 5 November 1885.

119. JOHN VENTIMAN ⁴ GREENWOOD (*Samuel* ³ (111), *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), b. circa 1765; m. **Mary Gay**; d. 19 February 1843.

John Ventiman Greenwood was born in Boston. In 1776, at the age of ten years, he and his father accompanied the British troops to Halifax, N. S., where he continued to reside until his death. Eventually, he succeeded his father in his business as mastmaker. He married Mary Gay, daughter of Samuel (b. 1754, Harvard 1775), who went to Fort Cumberland, N. B.,

presumably as a Loyalist; he was Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, and died 21 January 1847. Mary (Gay) Greenwood died 21 February 1837.¹

Mr. Greenwood was for many years the head of the Sandemanian Church in Halifax. "His death was in keeping with his life,—on a Sunday morning he had given out the Hymn, had sat down, but when the hymn was ended his soul had flown to the God he loved." Stark says, "Those now living who have ever been with these Sandemanians . . . will never forget the calm Godly faces of such men as old Mr. Howe, Mr. Greenwood and Mr. Mansfield. Strange to say, none of the Howes and very few, if any, of the other families have followed in the track of these good men and women as to creed. It is to be hoped that many of them have been influenced for good by what they may have recalled of such worthy ancestors. Old Mr. Greenwood fell dead in the room while reading, and Mr. Mansfield died the same day from some accidental cause."²

Mr. Greenwood's will, dated 26 April 1842, mentions his wife Mary, daughters Anne and Mary, son Edward G. W., merchant of Halifax, granddaughter Elizabeth M., daughter of Andrew Richardson, and his sister Mrs. Elizabeth Wisdom. His widow and son were executors.

Children of John Ventiman and Mary (Gay) Greenwood:

- 125. I. John Ventiman, Jr., ⁵ b. 1797; m. Sarah ———; d. 15 March 1837.
- 126. II. Edward Godfrey Wisdom, b. 1800; m. (1), 1826, Alicia Jane Vint; m. (2), ———; d. 1898.
- III. Anne Treat, living unmarried in Halifax in 1871.
- IV. Sophia, d. unmarried before 1842.
- V. Mary, living unmarried in Halifax in 1861.
- 127. VI. Eliza, b. circa 1807; m. Andrew Richardson; d. before 1842.

120. SAMUEL⁴ GREENWOOD (*Samuel³ (III), Nathaniel², Samuel¹*), b. 1768; m. **Lois Chamberlain** of New Haven, Connecticut; d. August 1826.

Samuel Greenwood was born in Boston. In 1776, at the

¹ V Woodstock Genealogies, by Bowen (1933), 351.

² Loyalists of Massachusetts, 363.

age of eight, he and his father accompanied the British troops to Halifax, N. S., where he continued to reside for many years. He was King's Coroner of the county of Halifax, and in 1806 a farmer at Cornwallis. He died in August 1826, aged fifty-eight years. Administration was granted to his widow, 9 November 1826. She died 3 June 1838, aged sixty-five years.

Children of Samuel and Lois (Chamberlain) Greenwood:

- 128. I. Samuel Miles ⁵, b. 1793; m. ———; d. 1 October 1838.
- 129. II. Theophilus Snelling, b. circa 1795; m. ———; d. after 1861.
- 130. III. Elizabeth Wisdom, b. circa 1797; m. Edward Allen; d. after 1861.
- 131. IV. Mary King, b. circa 1799; m. John Stayner; d. after 1861.
- V. Sarah W., b. 16 August 1801 in Halifax, N. S.; m. in Nashua, N. H., 9 August 1850, Captain John G. Robbins. She was his second wife. He was born in Hillsboro, N. H., in 1801 and later moved to Antrim, N. H., where he died in 1859. Mrs. Sarah (Greenwood) Robbins died in Hillsboro, N. H., 23 February 1891, and was buried there. There was no issue by this marriage.
- VI. Edward Wisdom, b. circa 1803 in Halifax, N. S. He was a merchant in St. John, N. B. His will, dated 7 August 1854 and proved at St. John, 21 May 1855, mentions his niece, Mary Stayner of Halifax; his nephews, Edward and Charles Stayner; sister, Sarah Robbins of Antrim, N. H., and sister, Lamira Ann Greenwood.
- VII. William Money, b. circa 1805; m. ———; had issue.
- 132. VIII. Harriet N., b. circa 1807; m. 12 October 1833 Francis Beckworth; d. before 1861 in New Brunswick.
- IX. Lamira Ann, b. circa 1809; m. after 1855 Mr. Davis; d. without issue.
- X. John William, b. circa 1811; d. unmarried. (Perhaps the John William Greenwood who died 19 June 1843 in Utica, N. Y., aged thirty-one years.)
- 133. XI. Louisa Chamberlain, b. 1812; m. 3 November 1829 Horatio N. H. Lugin; d. 28 October 1850.

121. PETER ⁴ GREENWOOD (*Joseph* ³ (112), *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), bapt. 24 August 1766; m. 9 June 1796 **Mercy Thompson Degills**; buried 17 August 1818.

Peter Greenwood was born in Boston and baptized at Christ Church. When he was fifteen years old he shipped on the eighteen-gun sloop, *Wintbrop*, Captain George Little, for six months from the time of sailing from Boston, 19 March 1781.

He was married in Trinity Church, Boston, by Reverend Samuel Parker to Mercy Thompson Degills. On 5 February 1800 he sold out all his interests in the estate of his grandfather, Nathaniel Greenwood, to the executors for \$175.00. His name appears in the Boston Directories first as a mariner and later (1807) as a laborer. He was buried, probably, in Boston, 17 August 1818 as one of the City's poor (no age given).¹

Children of Peter and Mercy Thompson (Degills) Greenwood:

- I. Miles ⁵, b. 1804. In 1829 he was a laborer in the south district of Boston. He died 17 March 1831, aged 27, one of the "City Poor," and was buried in the South Burying Ground.
- II. Peter, b. 1808; d. 9 May 1843, aged thirty-five years, one of the "City Poor"; buried in the South Burying Ground. One of this name is entered in the City Records as filing intentions to marry Mary Ann Taylor on 6 April 1825. Also, one of this name was married, 16 December 1830, by Reverend Hosea Ballou of the Second Universalist Church, School Street, to Mary Ann Burchard, both of Boston.

¹ City Interment Records.

FIFTH GENERATION

122. SARAH MILES⁵ GREENWOOD (*Andrew⁴ (117), Miles³, Nathaniel², Samuel¹*), b. 30 November 1810; m. 25 October 1834 **Honorable George Lunt**; d. 20 July 1842.

Sarah Miles Greenwood was born in Bath, Maine. Her husband, George Lunt, was born 31 December 1803 in Newburyport, Mass., son of Captain Abel and Phoebe (Tilton) Lunt, and graduated from Harvard College in 1824. He was an eminent lawyer, poet, author and journalist, and several times member of the State Legislature. Mrs. Sarah Lunt died 20 July 1842. Her husband married (2), 4 December 1845, Emily Ashton, by whom he had several children, whose births are recorded in the Newbury Vital Records. Mr. Lunt removed to Boston in 1848 and died in Scituate, 16 May 1885.¹

Children of George and Sarah Miles (Greenwood) Lunt:

I. Marion Greenwood⁶ Lunt, b. 18 July 1835; m. Captain C. T. Metajard, who was said to be on General Napoleon Bonaparte Buford's staff in the Civil War.² They had a son, born about 1866.

II. George Standish Lunt, b. 7 April 1839; d. 9 December 1847.

123. MARY ELIZA⁵ GREENWOOD (*Miles⁴ (118), Miles³, Nathaniel², Samuel¹*), b. May 1801; m. **Edmund Burke Owen**; d. ———.

Mary Eliza Greenwood was born in or near Warwick, Orange County, New York. She attended Bethlehem Female Seminary in 1809. Her parents removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1817 from New York City. She married Edmund Burke Owen, who died in the West Indies. No record of her death has been found.

¹ Currier's Old Newbury, 704.

² No record of this in U. S. Adjutant General's office, 1933.



Miles Greenwood

of Cincinnati, 1807-1885

Child of Edmund Burke and Mary Eliza (Greenwood) Owen:

I. Edmund C.⁶ Owen. He was a flour merchant of New York City and lived in Brooklyn from 1861 to 1873, at which time his name disappeared from the City Directory.

124. MILES⁵ GREENWOOD (*Miles*⁴ (118), *Miles*³, *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), b. 19 March 1807; m. (1) 6 May 1832 **Miss Howard W. Hills**; m. (2) 1836 **Phoebe Jane Hopson**; d. 5 November 1885.

Miles Greenwood was born in Jersey City, N. J. He lived in New York City with his parents when a child and removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, with them in 1817. During the years 1825-'29 he lived with his father at New Harmony, Indiana, on the Wabash, where Robert Dale Owen, the Scotch Socialist, had established his Communist Society in 1824. He was then sent to Pittsburg by the Community to learn the iron business. Upon his return he established a foundry at New Harmony, but it did not succeed and he went to Cincinnati. *Frank Leslie's Illustrated Newspaper* for April 25, 1857, says: "Twenty-five years ago Miles Greenwood went to Cincinnati a poor young man and started a blacksmithery on the outskirts of the town. He now employs 450 men, pays \$3,500 for wages weekly, affords support to 1,200 persons and turns out \$600,000 worth of work annually. Last week he gave a grand feast to his people to celebrate the quarter century." Cist observes, in his *Cincinnati in 1859*: "Miles Greenwood's manufactory, well known as the Eagle Iron Works, on the corner of Canal and Walnut Streets, extending northward to Twelfth Street, eastwardly to Main, and on the west to Jackson Street, embraces in its operations, besides its iron and brass founderies, machine shops, a steam heating department, etc., and gives constant employment to about five hundred hands, its operations having never been suspended for a single business day since its establishment in 1832. . . . There is not probably in the United States, and certainly in no other country, so wide a range of articles manufactured in any one establishment."

In the year 1854 a movement was started in Cincinnati to

reorganize the fire department, abolish the volunteer companies, establish the pay system and to introduce the steam fire engine. "The change encountered much opposition at first from the incredulous adherents to the old system and was only finally carried through and established on a firm and successful basis by the perseverance and ability of one man—a man of tried energy and experience and who, happily, possessed the unrestricted confidence of all parties to the controversy to which the introduction of so radical a change in a long-established custom had given rise. To Miles Greenwood, a public-spirited manufacturer who gave the time and labor of two years to its government and organization, the city of Cincinnati, and prospectively the whole country, is indebted for the triumphant introduction of that admirable fire system for which the city has been now for several years distinguished. Not only was all opposition to the innovation speedily silenced, but the entire voice and approbation of the community was heartily won over to its support. Not a man could now be found to consent to even a temporary return to the old irresponsible and turbulent volunteer system."¹ He used to boast that in thus abolishing the old-fashioned fire-engine house and its attendant vices he had done more for the cause of morality than many preachers. During the establishment of the new system, one of the difficulties "to be met was to obtain the services of a chief engineer to the new organization so as to carry it successfully into effect. On being applied to, Miles Greenwood consented to serve in that capacity until the contemplated change should be fully carried out and all resistance to the reform should cease, devoting his well-known energies to the cause, and not only paid out of his own means an assistant engineer but generously assigned his salary for his entire term of office to the treasury of the Ohio Mechanics' Institute."²

At the outbreak of the Civil War, Mr. Greenwood contracted for the rifling of the old smooth-bore muskets and, during Governor William Dennison's administration in Ohio, 25,324 smooth bores were thus changed at a cost of only one dollar and

¹ Harper's Weekly, N. Y., 1858, Vol. II, 697. ² Cist's "Cincinnati in 1859," 356.

a quarter per gun. His machines were able to rifle three thousand muskets a day. The Greenwood Rifle thus manufactured became quite popular, and the troops considered it the equal of the Enfield in precision and range, and also more destructive, as it carried a heavier weight of metal. The State having only thirty-three smooth bore six-pounders, twenty-seven of these were rifled; twelve additional batteries were contracted for, and the casting of the guns was immediately begun by Miles Greenwood. At the beginning of the war he also made twelve anchors for pontoon bridges on twenty-four hours' notice from General John C. Fremont.

Miles Greenwood gave a banquet and ball, 19 March 1862, to the employees of his extensive establishment and their families, upwards of eleven hundred persons being seated at the table. At the head of the main room in Jefferson Hall, where the feast was given, was the inscription:

"THE EAGLE IRON WORKS
HER RIFLE MUSKETS AND BRONZE CANNON
ARE DEATH TO TRAITORS."

During the entertainment a fine large American flag was presented to Mr. Greenwood on behalf of his employees.

The *Cincinnati Daily Commercial* of 20 March 1862 says: "Mr. Greenwood is eminently a practical man and yet with all this he has not been swallowed up by all this business, but has kept alive a feeling for the beauties of nature and art, as the adornment of the ground surrounding his residence, and the paintings upon the walls of his house testify. It is this faculty of keeping alive with the spirit of the time and the sympathies of the people that has enabled Mr. Greenwood to succeed in enterprises which it was sometimes declared would fail. In this way, too, he has managed to keep a full complement of hands almost constantly employed, even through the dullest seasons."

The *New York Times*, 22 October 1862, states: "One iron-turret monitor harbour and sea-vessel, to be called the *Tippecanoe*, is contracted to be built by Miles Greenwood, Esq., at

Cincinnati, and two of the same kind and size are contracted to be built by the Niles Works at Cincinnati—one to be called the *Catawba*."

The *New York Journalist*, 23 December 1862, says: "Miles Greenwood of Cincinnati has made for the army and navy twenty-nine batteries of brass guns (bronze field guns) at a cost to the government of \$252,000."

The buildings of the Iron Works were destroyed by fire in 1852, and during the Civil War they were set on fire three times due to the fact that the works were employed entirely on behalf of the government.

In 1869 Miles Greenwood was President of the Board of Directors of the Cincinnati and Southern Railway.¹

He married (1), at Cincinnati, 6 May 1832, Miss Howard W. Hills. She was the daughter of Joseph and Margaret (Low) Hills, born 6 May 1812 at Boston, and died 31 August 1835 at Cincinnati.² He married (2), in 1836, Phoebe Jane Hopson, daughter of Morris Hopson.

He died, at his residence in Avondale, Ohio, 5 November 1885. His widow, Phoebe Jane (Hopson) Greenwood, died in Avondale 28 August 1886.

Children of Miles and Howard W. (Hills) Greenwood:

- I. Margaret Hills ⁶, b. 10 September 1833; d. 1 August 1834.
- II. Margaret Howard, b. 23 July 1835; d. 4 April 1842.

Children of Miles and Phoebe Jane (Hopson) Greenwood:

- 134. III. Martha Grafton ⁶, b. 16 November 1836; m. Wilson Kirchhofer Nixon; d. 27 April 1921.
- IV. Miles, b. 1840; d. 1858. He accidentally shot himself in the thigh; an amputation was necessary and he did not survive.
- 135. V. William Morris, b. 11 October 1843; m. 6 June 1867 Clara Van Volkenburgh Fountain; d. 10 October 1908.
- VI. Mamie, b. circa 1845; m. about 1864 John W. Swazey, Jr., of Avondale, Ohio; d. ———. They had three children living in 1875.

¹ Dictionary of American Biography (1931), 593.

² Hills Family in America, 539, 547.

- VII. Alexander McClure⁶, b. ———; m. ———; d. ———. He was listed, about 1875, as a marine at New York, but ran away soon after. He was married and had three children before 1875, and was living in Riverdale in 1885.
- VIII. Edmund Owen, b. ———; m. ———; d. ———. He was living in Chicago in 1885.
- IX. Charles Woodward, b. ———; m. ———; d. ———. He was a conductor on the Cincinnati and Southern Railway 1884-'87. Later worked for his nephew, Guyon F. Greenwood (135-II), in Pittsburgh on the P. A. & M. Traction Co.
- X. Julia Wood, b. June 1853; d. 20 October 1863 at Avondale, of diphtheria.
- XI. Leonora, b. about 1856; m. ———; d. ———. She was living in Avondale, Ohio, in 1885.

125. JOHN VENTIMAN⁵ GREENWOOD, JR. (*John Ventiman*⁴ (119), *Samuel*³, *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), b. 1797; m. **Sarah** ———; d. 15 March 1837.

John Ventiman Greenwood, Jr., was born in Halifax, N. S. He was a grocer there. His wife died 25 February 1837, aged thirty-seven years, and he died 15 March 1837. His will was dated 14 March 1837 and probate was granted, 15 January 1838, to John Spry Morris, Esq.

Children of John Ventiman and Sarah (———) Greenwood:

- I. William Goudie⁶. Went to New Zealand. Was unmarried in 1861.
- II. John Ventiman, 3rd; married and had issue.
136. III. James Tidmarsh; m. ———; d. October 1891.
- IV. Herbert Allen; unmarried.
137. V. Sarah; m. Charles Augustus Stayner; d. ———.

126. EDWARD GODFREY WISDOM⁵ GREENWOOD (*John Ventiman*⁴ (119), *Samuel*³, *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), b. 1800; m. (1) 1826 **Alicia Jane Vint**; m. (2) circa 1849 ———; d. 1898.¹

Edward Godfrey Wisdom Greenwood was born in Halifax, N. S. He married, about 1826, Alicia Jane Vint, who was of Scotch descent. He was in the shipping business. About 1857

¹ These dates from the Family Bible of his grandson, Joseph B. Taylor.

he came to Brooklyn, N. Y., with his family, where he resided until 1861, being engaged in the ship chandlery business in New York with his son, John. Mr. Greenwood returned to Nova Scotia and became City Treasurer of Halifax, a position which he held until almost the time of his death. He was a member of the Baptist Church. He was also an amateur painter of some merit, and in his advancing years divided his leisure time between painting and working in his flower garden. The family in Nova Scotia held very strong pro-English views.

Children of Edward Godfrey Wisdom and Alicia Jane (Vint) Greenwood:

138. I. John Edward Vint ⁶, b. 26 August 1828; m. (1) 22 March 1859 Caroline Jane MacKay; m. (2) 16 July 1907 Caroline Long; d. 29 May 1926.
- II. Alicia Jane, b. in Halifax, N. S., 1836; m. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 15 November 1866, Thomas Kinghorne, a druggist, who was born in Scotland in 1833, son of Thomas and Hannah (Harlow) Kinghorne. His will proved in Brooklyn, 8 April 1871, left everything to his wife. She died in Brooklyn 25 January 1907, and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery. There was no issue by this marriage.
- III. Mary Eliza, b. ———; m. Alfred Beardsley; lived in Brooklyn and later in Caldwell, N. J.; where she lived next door to the old parsonage where Grover Cleveland was born. She died there about 1874, leaving two sons, Alfred, Jr., and William. Her husband later married Annie Oatman of Brooklyn.
- IV. Arabella, b. ———.
- V. Charles, b. ———; d. unmarried, in Brooklyn, circa 1885.
139. VI. Anna Victoria, b. 22 February 1840; m. 31 May 1866 Henry Stoddart Taylor; d. 7 June 1886.
- VII. George, b. ———; lived in Boston, unmarried.

Children of Edward Godfrey Wisdom Greenwood and his second wife:

- VIII. Howard ⁶, b. circa 1852.
- IX. Fanny, b. circa 1855.
- X. Rupert, b. circa 1858. Went to Manitoba, Canada.

127. ELIZA ⁵ GREENWOOD (*John Ventiman* ⁴ (119), *Samuel* ³, *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), b. circa 1807; m. **Andrew Richardson**; d. before 1842.

Eliza Greenwood was born in Halifax, N. S. She married Andrew Richardson, and died probably in Halifax.

Child of Andrew and Eliza (Greenwood) Richardson:

I. Elizabeth M. ⁶ Richardson.

128. SAMUEL MILES ⁵ GREENWOOD (*Samuel* ⁴ (120), *Samuel* ³, *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), b. 1793; m. ———; d. 1 October 1838.

Samuel Miles Greenwood was born in Nova Scotia. He married and resided in Chicago, Ill., where he died, aged forty-five years.

Children of Samuel Miles Greenwood and his wife:

- I. Gay ⁶.
- II. Catharine; m. ——— Armstrong.
- III. William.
- IV. Miles; living in Chicago in 1861, where he owned an acre of land inherited from his father.
- V. Fanny; living in Chicago in 1861.

129. THEOPHILUS SNELLING ⁵ GREENWOOD (*Samuel* ⁴ (120), *Samuel* ³, *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), b. circa 1795; m. ———; d. after 1861.

Theophilus Snelling Greenwood was born in Nova Scotia. He married and was living in Chicago in 1861.

Children of Theophilus Snelling Greenwood and his wife:

- I. Samuel ⁶.
- II. Theophilus, Jr.
- III. Clara; m. ——— Griffin.
- IV. Jenny; m. ——— Boyat.

130. ELIZABETH WISDOM ⁵ GREENWOOD (*Samuel* ⁴ (120), *Samuel* ³, *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), b. circa 1797; m. **Edward Allen**; d. after 1861.

Elizabeth Wisdom Greenwood was born in Nova Scotia. She married Edward Allen and was living in Halifax, N. S., in 1861.

Children of Edward and Elizabeth Wisdom (Greenwood) Allen:

- I. Elizabeth ⁶ Allen.
- II. Sarah Allen; m. — Lugrin.
- III. Mary Allen; m. — Forster.
- IV. Edward Allen.
- V. Frances Allen.
- VI. John Allen.
- VII. Joanna Allen.
- VIII. Lois Allen.
- IX. Augusta Allen; m. — Payne.

131. MARY KING ⁵ GREENWOOD (*Samuel*⁴ (120), *Samuel*³, *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), b. circa 1799; m. **John Stayner**; d. after 1861.

Mary King Greenwood was born in Nova Scotia. She married John Stayner and was living in Halifax in 1861.

Children of John and Mary King (Greenwood) Stayner:

- I. Fraser ⁶ Stayner; d. before 1861.
- II. Mary Stayner; d. before 1861.
- III. Edward Greenwood Stayner.
- IV. Charles Augustus Stayner; m. his second cousin, Sarah Greenwood (137).

132. HARRIET N. ⁵ GREENWOOD (*Samuel*⁴ (120), *Samuel*³, *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), b. circa 1807; m. 12 October 1833 **Francis Beckworth**; d. before 1861.

Harriet N. Greenwood was born in Nova Scotia. She was married to Francis Beckworth of Fredericton, N. B.¹ She died in New Brunswick.

Children of Francis and Harriet N. (Greenwood) Beckworth:

- I. Harriet ⁶ Beckworth.
- II. Charles Beckworth.

133. LOUISA CHAMBERLAIN ⁵ GREENWOOD (*Samuel*⁴ (120), *Samuel*³, *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), b. 1812; m. 3 November 1829 **Horatio N. H. Lugrin**; d. 28 October 1850.²

¹ Common Clerk's Records, St. John, N. B.

² *Ibid.*

Louisa Chamberlain Greenwood was born in Nova Scotia. She died in New Brunswick.

Children of Horatio N. H. and Louisa Chamberlain (Greenwood) Lugin:

- I. Louisa ⁶ Lugin.
- II. Hix Lugin.
- III. Leah Lugin.
- IV. Victoria Lugin.
- V. Adelaide Lugin.

SIXTH GENERATION

134. MARTHA GRAFTON⁶ GREENWOOD (*Miles⁵* (124), *Miles⁴*, *Miles³*, *Nathaniel²*, *Samuel¹*), b. 16 November 1836; m. **Wilson Kirchhofer Nixon**; d. 27 April 1921.¹

Martha Grafton Greenwood was born in Cincinnati, Ohio. She married, about 1853, Wilson Kirchhofer Nixon. He was the son of William Nixon of Whitehaven, England, who came to Geneva, N. Y., in 1825, and his wife, Charity Kirchhofer of Dublin, Ireland. Wilson K. Nixon was secretary and business manager of the Eagle Iron Works, Cincinnati, Ohio, owned by Martha's father, Miles Greenwood. Mr. Nixon, with his wife and family, moved to Chicago in 1863, where he engaged in the real estate business.

Children of Wilson Kirchhofer and Martha Grafton (Greenwood) Nixon:

- I. Miles Greenwood⁷ Nixon, b. 2 June 1855 at Avondale, Cincinnati, Ohio; Yale ex-1876 S; m. 19 May 1881, at the Third Presbyterian Church, Chicago, Emily Josephine Campbell, daughter of B. H. Campbell. Mr. Nixon died 3 July 1928, survived by his wife, a daughter, Josephine N., now Mrs. H. H. Bawden of Escondido, Calif., and a son, Wilson K. Nixon of Palisades, N. Y., all of whom were still living in 1933.
- II. William Wilson Kirchhofer Nixon, b. 20 July 1859 at Avondale, Cincinnati, Ohio; Yale College A.B. 1881. He was a successful real estate broker in Chicago and travelled extensively in Europe. He died, unmarried, 16 March 1921.²

135. WILLIAM MORRIS⁶ GREENWOOD (*Miles⁵* (124), *Miles⁴*, *Miles³*, *Nathaniel²*, *Samuel¹*), b. 11 October 1843; m. 6 June 1867 **Clara Van Volkenburgh Fontain**; d. 10 October 1908.

William Morris Greenwood was born in Cincinnati, Ohio. He was an iron manufacturer. He married 6 June 1867 Clara

¹ Yale Univ. Obituary Records, 1921, p. 116.

² *Ibid.*

Van Volkenburgh Fountain, who was born 21 June 1849 in Albany, N. Y., daughter of James Guyon and Clara (Van Volkenburgh) Fountain of Staten Island, N. Y.

Mr. Greenwood was buried in Fairview Cemetery, Middletown, N. J. His widow removed to Kings Highway Farm, Middletown, Monmouth Co., N. J., and was living in 1933 with her daughter, Clara Fountain Greenwood, at Lawrenceville, N. J.

Children of William Morris and Clara Van Volkenburgh (Fountain) Greenwood:

- I. Miles ⁷, b. 8 April 1868; d. 17 September 1879.
- II. Guyon Fountain, b. 16 November 1869; m. in London, England, 12 July 1900 Dorothy Doull of Montreal. He was general manager and chief engineer of the Consolidated Traction Company, Pittsburgh, Pa., and in 1903 was engaged in railroad work in Cuba. He was divorced in 1917; died in New York City 22 April 1930; buried in Fairview Cemetery, Middletown, N. J.
140. III. William Morris, Jr., b. 6 September 1871; m. 6 June 1905 Louise Phillips Davies. Living in Middletown, N. J., in 1933.
- IV. Martha Nixon, b. 25 September 1873; m. 20 September 1905, at Christ Church, Middletown, N. J., to Harry Leigh Ashley. In 1933 they were in Havana, Cuba, where Mr. Ashley was connected with the United Railways of Cuba. Their children are: (1) Guyon Fountain⁸ Ashley, b. 19 August 1906; d. 11 July 1908; (2) Harry Leigh Ashley, Jr., b. in New York City 27 May 1909, living in London; (3) Martha Ashley, b. in New York City 1 November 1912.
- V. Clara Louisa, b. 16 February 1873; living in Lawrenceville, N. J., in 1933.
- VI. Commodore Gregory, b. 21 August 1881; d. 21 March 1886.

136. JAMES TIDMARSH⁶ GREENWOOD (*John Ventiman, Jr.*⁵ (125), *John Ventiman*⁴, *Samuel*³, *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), b. ———; m. ———; d. October 1891.

James Tidmarsh Greenwood was born in Nova Scotia. He lived in Halifax, and in April 1881 visited New York City accompanied by his wife.

Child of James Tidmarsh Greenwood and his wife:

141. I. William Goudie ⁷; m. 1889 Bessie Moyle.

137. SARAH⁶ GREENWOOD (*John Ventiman, Jr.*⁵ (125), *John Ventiman*⁴, *Samuel*³, *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), b. Nova Scotia; m. **Charles Augustus Stayner**, her second cousin (131-IV).

Child of Charles Augustus and Sarah (Greenwood) Stayner:

- I. Kate⁷ Stayner, b. September 1861; m. Honorable Charles Alexander, a younger son of the Earl of Clarendon.

138. JOHN EDWARD VINT⁶ GREENWOOD (*Edward Godfrey Wisdom*⁵ (126), *John Ventiman*⁴, *Samuel*³, *Nathaniel*², *Samuel*¹), b. 26 August 1828; m. (1) 22 March 1859 **Caroline Jane Mackay**; m. (2) 16 July 1907 **Caroline Long**; d. 29 May 1926.

John Edward Vint Greenwood was born in Halifax, N. S. He graduated from Acadia College, Horton, N. S. At the age of twenty he was with Bass, Harris & Company, shipowners. When twenty-one he went to Liverpool. He and his father organized their own shipping company, and during the Crimean War (1853-'56) he directed twenty-two sailing vessels, which were subsequently purchased by the British Government. He disposed of his holdings during the financial panic at the close of the war and sailed for the United States. With Samuel Harris, son-in-law of Samuel Cunard, he engaged in the ship chandlery business with headquarters at 14 Moore Street, New York City. In later years he was associated with A. E. Coates, brush manufacturers, as salesman.

Mr. Greenwood married (1) in Brooklyn, 22 March 1859, Caroline Jane Mackay, daughter of Hugh McKay, Esq., of Quebec. Their marriage record gives her birthplace as Halifax, N. S.¹ She died in Brooklyn, 7 January 1895, aged fifty-six years, and was buried in Evergreens Cemetery. Mr. Greenwood married (2) 16 July 1907 Caroline Long. She was born in co. Norfolk, England, 6 October 1839, daughter of Nelson Long, and died 19 April 1925. John Edward Vint Greenwood

¹ Her husband's death certificate gives his wife's birthplace as Scotland, as does the family tradition. She was the sister of Malcolm Mackay, who was living at St. John, N. B., in 1933.

died in Brooklyn, 29 May 1926. They were both buried in Evergreens Cemetery.

Children of John Edward Vint and Caroline Jane (Mackay) Greenwood:

- 142. I. Mary Helen Campbell ⁷, b. 18 January 1860; m. circa 1880 Hosea Marsh Carner; d. 29 April 1900.
- II. John Archibald, b. 4 September 1862; d. 11 August 1864.
- 143. III. Charles Edward, b. 8 January 1865; m. 18 February 1890 Elizabeth Perkins.
- 144. IV. Hugh Mackay, b. 27 July 1867; m. 11 January 1893 Eva Tyson; d. 28 October 1931.
- V. Alexander Daniel, b. 23 December 1869; d. 14 July 1875.
- VI. Clinton Carolin, b. 30 December 1875; d. 3 September 1877.

139. ANNA VICTORIA ⁶ GREENWOOD (*Edward Godfrey Wisdom* ⁵ (126), *John Ventiman* ⁴, *Samuel* ³, *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), b. 22 February 1840; m. 31 May 1866 **Edwin Stoddart Taylor**; d. 7 June 1886.

Anna Victoria Greenwood was born in Halifax, N. S., and came with her father to Brooklyn, N. Y., where she married Edwin Stoddart Taylor, who was born in Brooklyn 24 January 1837 and died there in 1906. He was the son of William and Maria (Stoddart) Taylor. William Taylor, born 3 May 1812 in Oldham, England, came to this country as a boy with his parents, James and Sarah Taylor of Leeds, England, who later went to Ohio. He lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., and founded the Columbian Iron Works, which later became William Taylor and Sons. He died in Brooklyn, aged seventy-four years. His wife, Maria Stoddart, was born in Brooklyn 19 May 1816 and died there at the age of seventy-two years. She was the daughter of John (b. England 1789; d. 1841) and Hepsibeth (Cross) Stoddart. Hepsibeth Cross was born in Saratoga County, N. Y., 16 May 1796 and died in Brooklyn 9 February 1878.

Children of Edwin Stoddart and Anna Victoria (Greenwood) Taylor:

- I. Joseph B.⁷ Taylor, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 20 November 1867; m. 5 January 1893, in Brooklyn, Charlotte Bossart Pitcher (b. 8 October 1873), daughter of William Robinson and Gertrude (Ruckel) Pitcher, her father being a *Mayflower* descendant through the Brewster line. Children of Joseph B. and Charlotte Bossart (Pitcher) Taylor:
- (1) Ethel Stoddart ⁸ Taylor, b. in Brooklyn 18 November 1894.
 - (2) Ruth Greenwood Taylor, b. in Brooklyn 3 November 1898; m. 24 June 1922 Whiting Anthony of Allendale, N. J.
 - (3) Charlotte Edith Taylor, b. in Brooklyn 26 August 1900; d. September 1900.
 - (4) William Robinson Taylor, b. in Brooklyn 2 May 1906; m. 12 December 1931, in New York City, Marion Roberta Gewin of Birmingham, Ala.
 - (5) Margaret Brewster Taylor, b. in Brooklyn 15 January 1908; m. 29 April 1933 Robert Eugene Kohler, son of former Governor Kohler of Wisconsin.
 - (6) Arnold Pitcher Taylor, b. in Ridgewood, N. J., 7 April 1912.
- II. Maud Edna Taylor, b. in Brooklyn 1 October 1872; d. 21 May 1875.
- III. Edwin Stoddart Taylor, Jr., b. in Brooklyn 20 February 1877; d. there in June 1886.

SEVENTH GENERATION

140. WILLIAM MORRIS ⁷ GREENWOOD, JR. (*William Morris* ⁶ (135), *Miles* ⁵, *Miles* ⁴, *Miles* ³, *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), b. 6 September 1871; m. 6 June 1905 **Louise Phillips Davies**.

William Morris Greenwood, Jr., was a consulting engineer in Pittsburgh, Pa., and later in Dayton, Ohio, and in New York City. He married Louise Phillips Davies, who was born 1 October 1876, daughter of Joseph Pierce and Louise (Phillips) Davies of Dayton, Ohio. Joseph Pierce Davies was the son of the first mayor of Cincinnati. Mr. Greenwood and his wife were living in Middletown, N. J. in 1933. He manufactures paint, made by the Solar Varnish Corporation at Linden, N. J., and has various other interests.

Children of William Morris and Louise Phillips (Davies) Greenwood:

- I. Clara Fountain ⁸, b. 10 March 1908. Attended Smith College. In business in Red Bank, N. J.
- II. Pierce Davies, b. in New York City 4 September 1907; d. there 10 February 1908.
- III. William Morris Jr., b. 4 October 1909. With the Solar Varnish Corporation; living in Middletown, N. J., in 1933.
- IV. Henrietta, b. 24 February 1911; d. 25 February 1911.
- V. Louise Davies, b. 25 December 1912; living in Middletown, N. J., in 1933.
- VI. Lucy, b. 12 May 1918; living in Middletown, N. J., in 1933.

141. WILLIAM GOUDIE ⁷ GREENWOOD (*James Tidmarsh* ⁶ (136), *John Ventiman Jr.* ⁵, *John Ventiman* ⁴, *Samuel* ³, *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), b. ———; m. 1889 **Bessie Moyle**; d. ———.

William Goudie Greenwood was born in Halifax, N. S. He married Bessie Moyle whose family were from Cornwall, England. He was a banker at Lunenburg, N. S., and in 1891 went to Winnipeg, where he was general and special agent for the New York Life Insurance Company.

Children of William Goudie and Bessie (Moyle) Greenwood:

- I. Hugh Moyle ⁸.
- II. Emily Gertrude, b. circa 1 December 1892 in Winnipeg.
- III. Henry Guy.

142. MARY HELEN CAMPBELL ⁷ GREENWOOD (*John Edward Vint* ⁶ (138), *Edward Godfrey Wisdom* ⁵, *John Ventiman* ⁵, *Samuel* ³, *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), b. 18 January 1860; m. circa 1880 **Hosea Marsh Carner**; d. 29 April 1900.

Mary Helen Campbell Greenwood was born in Brooklyn. She married Hosea Marsh Carner, who was a bookkeeper. She died at Morris Park, Queens County, N. Y., and was buried in Evergreens Cemetery, Brooklyn. Mr. Carner was still living in 1933.

Children of Hosea Marsh and Mary Helen Campbell (Greenwood) Carner:

- I. Carrie ⁸ Carner, b. 26 March 1883; d. unmarried.
- II. Edward Hervey Carner, b. 22 November 1885; living, unmarried, in Boston in 1933.
- III. Alicia Greenwood Carner, b. 23 January 1888; m. 3 June 1911, at Woodcliffe Lake, N. J., Wilber Dales Hoose of Hobart, N. Y. They have one son, William Edward Hoose, b. 23 November 1913. All living in Brooklyn in 1933.
- IV. Helen Mary Carner, b. 18 January 1893; d. June 1918, unmarried.
- V. Whitehurst Marsh Carner, b. 30 March 1895; married and living in Greendale, Greene Co., N. Y.
- VI. Bessie Carner, b. ———; d. aged four months.

143. CHARLES EDWARD ⁷ GREENWOOD (*John Edward Vint* ⁶ (138), *Edward Godfrey Wisdom* ⁵, *John Ventiman* ⁴, *Samuel* ³, *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), b. 8 January 1865; m. 18 February 1890 **Elizabeth Perkins**.

Charles Edward Greenwood was born in Brooklyn, N. Y. His wife, Elizabeth Perkins, was born in Brooklyn 5 January 1872, daughter of Philip and Mary E. (Mahon) Perkins, both of whom came from Ireland. Mrs. Greenwood died in Brooklyn 5 January 1931. Mr. Greenwood was residing there in 1933.

Children of Charles Edward and Elizabeth (Perkins) Greenwood:

- I. Mary ⁸, b. 25 March 1891; married and living in 1933.
- II. Caroline, b. 27 July 1893; married and living in 1933.
- III. John Edward, b. 4 October 1895; d. before 1933.
- IV. A child born about 1897; d. young.
- V. A child born about 1900; d. young.
- VI. Estelle Elizabeth ⁸, b. 7 January 1902; living in 1933.
- VII. Eveline, b. 31 May 1908; living in 1933.
- VIII. Harold, living in 1933.

144. HUGH MACKAY ⁷ GREENWOOD (*John Edward Vint* ⁶, (138), *Edward Godfrey Wisdom* ⁵, *John Ventiman* ⁴, *Samuel* ³, *Nathaniel* ², *Samuel* ¹), b. 27 July 1867; m. 11 January 1893 **Eva Tyson**; d. 28 October 1931.

Hugh Mackay Greenwood was born in Brooklyn, N. Y. He married Eva Tyson, daughter of Arthur Bradhurst and Jane (McMullen) Tyson. He was associated with W. R. Grace & Company, New York City, as manager of their Shoe and Leather Department. He died in Brooklyn, 28 October 1931, and was buried in Evergreens Cemetery. His widow was living in Brooklyn in 1933.

Children of Hugh Mackay and Eva (Tyson) Greenwood:

145. I. Clinton Mackay ⁸, b. 22 December 1893; m. 2 May 1923 Edith Merrifield Starr.
- II. Evelyn Jane, b. 14 July 1905; m. 24 March 1932 Edward Aemisegger; they resided in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1933.

EIGHTH GENERATION

145. CLINTON MACKAY⁸ GREENWOOD (*Hugh Mackay⁷ (144), John Edward Vint⁶, Edward Godfrey Wisdom⁵, John Ventiman⁴, Samuel³, Nathaniel², Samuel¹*), b. 22 December 1893; m. 2 May 1923 **Edith Merrifield Starr**.

Clinton Mackay Greenwood was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., and graduated from New York University in 1915. He married 2 May 1923 Edith Merrifield Starr. She was born 28 December 1895, daughter of William Merrifield and Margaret (Taylor) Starr. Doctor Greenwood practises dentistry in New York City.

Children of Clinton Mackay and Edith Merrifield (Starr) Greenwood:

- I. Clinton Mackay⁹, 2nd b. 25 August 1924.
- II. Edith, b. 21 September 1925.

PART IV
EARLY GREENWOODS IN ENGLAND

Early Notes

Arms and Pedigrees

Wills and Parish Registers

EARLY NOTES

The family of Greenwood in England is said to originate with *Wyomarus*,¹ a person living in the year 1154, who had been attached to the household of the Empress Maud as caterer or purveyor. The land whereon Wyomarus became located, in the western part of the manor of Wakefield in Yorkshire, was then held by Isabel, who was the sole heiress of the ancient Earls of Warren (de Warenne) and a kinswoman of the Empress. Nothing is known of the antecedents of Wyomarus, but assuming that he was of good birth, from the position he held, it is ventured here to suppose him to have been a near relative, if not a grandson, of *Wybomarc*, Lord of Ask, and Chief Steward of Stephen, Earl of Richmond.

Before proceeding further it may be well to give a brief sketch of the ducal family of Brittany, or that portion of it which followed the fortunes of the Norman Conqueror in England and was honored with the Earldom of Richmond. Hawise, daughter of Richard Sans Peur, third Duke of Normandy, married Geoffrey, Duke of Brittany, to which title their son, Eudo, succeeded in 1066, and died in 1077. Eudo, by his wife, Agnes (daughter of Alanus Cagnart), had several sons, of whom Alain le Roux, in recompense for his services in the conquest of England, received from his second cousin, Duke William, four hundred and forty-two lordships and the title of Earl of Richmond. Alain le Roux also received the hand of the Duke's daughter, Constance, in marriage, and he built the Castle of Richmond in Yorkshire on the banks of the River Swale. He died in 1089 without children and was succeeded by his brother, Alain le Noir. The latter also died childless in 1093 and his younger brother, Stephen, Count of Pentiviae, became the third Earl of Richmond. Stephen spent little of his time in England, and died in 1137 at a very advanced age. His son and successor

¹ Latin—Wyomarus; Norman-French—Guiomar; contracted usually on the ancient placita and rotuli into Wymar from Wyd-mear, meaning wide-renowned or far-famed.

(by his wife, Avicia, daughter of the Earl of Guingamp) was Alanus le Sauvage, who assisted King Stephen in his contest with Maud the Empress. This Earl died in 1146, leaving a son, Conanus le Petit, by his wife, Bertha, daughter and heiress of his kinsman, Conanus le Grosse, Duke of Brittany, who died 1148. Bertha married secondly Eudo, Viscount Porhoet, who assumed the title of Duke of Brittany, but was afterwards dispossessed by his step-son, Conanus le Petit. The latter was now both Duke of Brittany and Earl of Richmond. He married Margaret, the granddaughter of King David of Scotland, and at his death (1171) left a daughter, Constance, wife of Geoffrey, the third son of Henry II, and mother of Prince Arthur of Brittany.

According to the general survey made at the close of the reign of William the First (1085-'86), Wyhomarc, "homo comitis," held extensive possessions in Yorkshire—at Easby, Harmby, and Leybourne—received from Alanus, the first Earl of Richmond. During the Saxon rule the two former places had been manors held by Torfin, a mesne lord under Earl Edwin of Mercia. Lands under the Normans were reckoned by carucatae, or so much as sufficed for one plow, including meadows, pasture and buildings for householders and cattle; there was also the carucis or pratum; that is, the meadow for oxen employed on the plowed lands; the silvae or woodlands; and the waste or uncultivated lands. On these demesnes we usually find so many villani, who held under a species of tenure, and the bordarii or boors, who had merely a hut and a small piece of ground. A list of Wyhomarc's extensive possessions, including meadowlands and woodlands in various localities, together with the "villani" and the "bordarii" who held tenure from him, is found recorded in *Domesday Book*.

Wyhomarc, Dominus de Ask, assumed his title from the fact that much of his possessions lay in the vicinity of the Ask, a small tributary of the River Tees. The name is probably of British origin from Ascth or summus, referring to the high and remote source of the stream among the mountains which bound the vale to which it gives name.

From their vast possessions the de Asks were liberal contributors to the religious institutions in that section of the country, and to Wymar or Guiomar is attributed the foundation of a Benedictine priory at Hipswell, and also an *anriche*, or abode of an anchoress, at Richmond. In the year 1088 Stephen, Count of Pentiviae, before attaining the title of Earl of Richmond, founded the Abbey of St. Mary at York, to which his Chief Steward (or Sewar) Wymar gave the Chapel of St. Martin at Richmond, where a cell of Benedictine monks from the Abbey were then fixed, with John de Poppylton as their first prior. The gift was confirmed by Pope Eugenius the Third in 1146. To this Priory of St. Martin at Richmond, Earl Stephen gave two sheaves of corn growing upon his demesnes in the township of Catteric, while Wymarus, the founder, gave two parts of all his tithes of corn of all his demesnes at Colburn; two parts of his farm tithe at Couton-east (Athlow-Couton), and all his tithes in the four Coutons; two sheaves of corn grown upon his demesnes at Dalton (Dawton) upon Teyse, four carucates of land in Edlingthorpe, two sheaves of all the corn grown upon his demesnes at Ellerton on the Swale, the same from his lands at Ereholm, and all his tithes in the district of Fletham and Kirkby. From Forset (north of Richmond) Earl Stephen gave two parts of his tithe corn of all his demesnes in that territory, and Wymarus gave one carucate of land thence, and also all his tithes from both the Hotons (Hutton), Layburn and Wicra, with two sheaves of all his corn, half a carucate of land, and the church at Thornton super Yore.

Camden in his *Britannia* mentions the village of Maverick, "where stood an Abbey built by the Askes men in old time of great name," but the building here situated in the deanery of Richmond was a priory or nunnery. WARNER, SON OF GUIOMAR, who is supposed like his father to have been attached to the household of the Earl of Richmond, gave to this Priory an annual rent of one mark out of his mill in Ellerton on Swale, a gift which was confirmed by WYMER, SON OF WARNER. Whitaker in his *History of Richmondsire* says, "They had ample domain about their house, these wealthy ladies, and must have

been objects of envy to their poor sisters of Ellerton, the remains of whose house on the narrowest scale of monastic architecture, are nearly opposite on the southern bank of the Swale." This small priory of Ellerton, in the deanery of Catteric (now parish of Downholm), was inhabited by the White or Cistercian nuns, and is thought to have been founded in the time of Henry II by this same Warnerus, son of Guiomar, or by his son Wymarus.

WARNER and his son, WYMARUS, granted to St. Leonard's Hospital at York the ninth sheaf of their demesne lands in Ellerton, and when King Edward I confirmed certain grants to this hospital in 1273 we find among them those of Wymarus of Eskelby.

ROGER DE GUNYMER (Guiemer or Guiomar) and WARNER, his brother, gave the town of Engelby (or Ingelby) to the Abbey of Fors on the Yore in the deanery of Catteric. It is said that the gift as made by HUGH, son of WYMAR and GARNARUS his brother, was confirmed by King Henry II, Alanus Earl of Brittany and fourth Earl of Richmond, and his father-in-law, Conanus Duke of Brittany; but this statement is erroneous, first in the name Hugh, and second in making Alanus and Conanus contemporary with Henry II, they having died some years before his accession to the throne.

Alanus III Comes Britt. & Ang. between the years 1137 and 1146 gave to Fountains Abbey¹ certain lands near Burton super Ior (Yore), and among the witnesses to the grant were Scollandus dapifer, Rualdo constabularius, and GUARINO FILIO GUIMERI. To this same Abbey ROGER BRETON DE MERKINGFELD, son of Roger de Gunymer, above mentioned, gave thirty-six acres from Merkingfeld, which is situated in the West Riding of Yorkshire in the vicinity of the Abbey; he appears to have been the father of William, who in 1271 confirmed all that this religious institution had of his fee. RALPH, son of ROGER, son of GUIMER, confirmed what his brother, ROGER BRETON, had granted, and also gave seven acres at Merking-

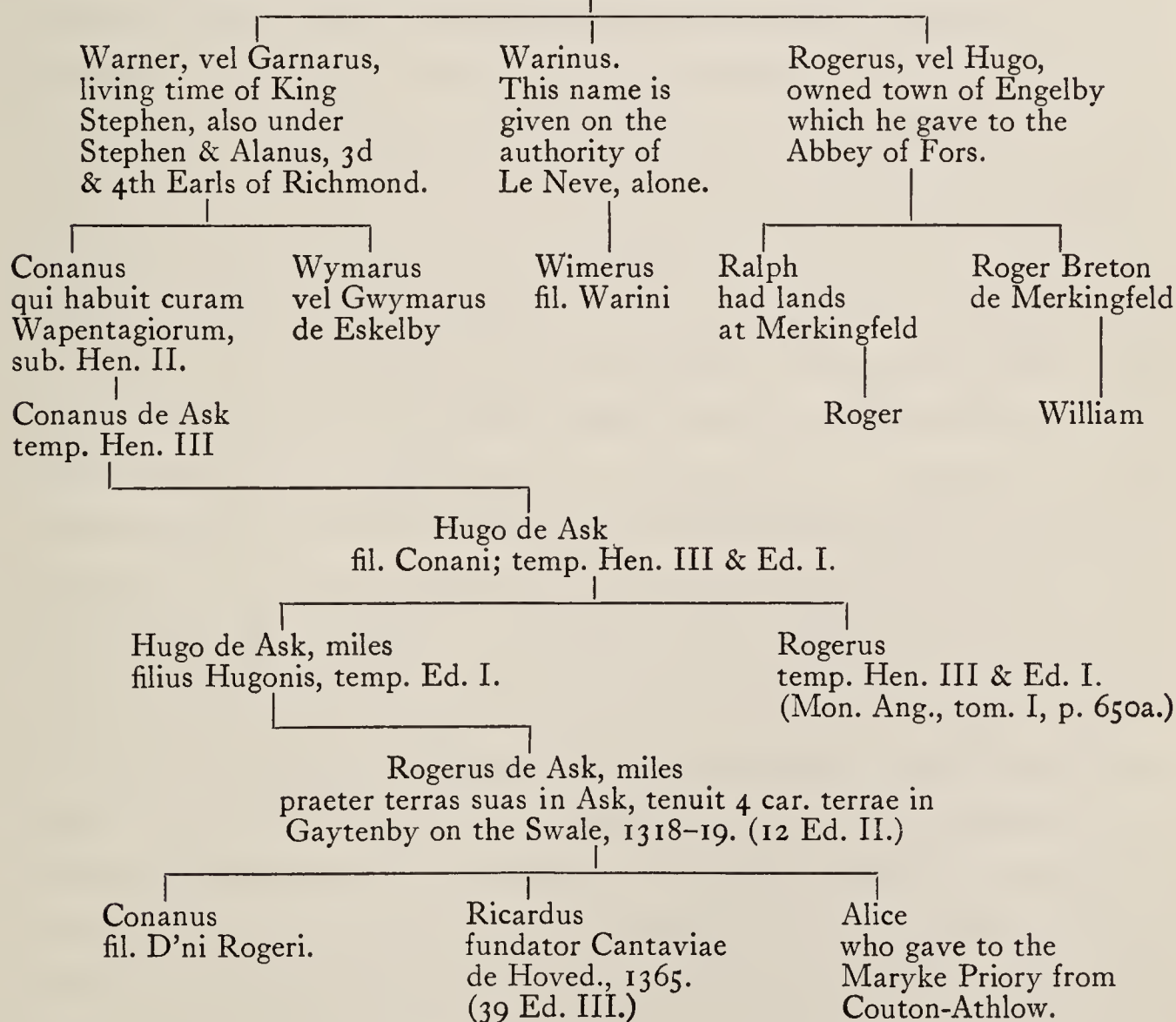
¹ At its dissolution in 1539 Thomas Grenewood, presbiter, was on the pension-book for 6 l.

feld, his house in that town, twenty acres of woodland between Thrimhongate and Brerclif, and four acres, north of the latter place. ROGER, son of RALPH, son of ROGER DE GUIEMER, confirmed all the gifts in Asmunderby and Merkingfeld accorded to Fountains Abbey by his father and uncle.

From the foregoing notes, drawn chiefly from Dugdale's *Monasticum Anglicanum*, the subjoined pedigree has been compiled, differing slightly from the one found among the collections of Peter Le Neve, Norroy, and published by Whitaker in his *History of Richmondsire*.

WYHOMARUS OR GUIOMAR

D'ns de Ask, attached to household of Alanus, first Earl of Richmond in England; living during reigns of William I, William II, and Henry I.



Having indulged somewhat in the imaginative, let us now take up facts alone. Whitaker, in his *History of Leeds* or *Ducatus Leodiensis*, speaks of "the very ancient family of the Green-

woods, descended from WYOMARUS who flourished anno 1154.” As has been mentioned, he was attached to the retinue of Maud the Empress as caterer or purveyor,¹ but what time he served in that capacity is not mentioned. Maud may possibly have maintained a household during the period of her first widowhood in England, 1125-’27, surely so throughout her long contest with Stephen from 1139 to 1147, and we know that during the months of May and June 1141 she held her court as Queen, or “Lady of the English,” being for a portion of that time in London. From 1139 to 1141 she lived principally in the Castle of Gloucester, drawing her resources from the war itself, or from the voluntary aid of friends, and being in such want of money that her very household and table were kept at the expense of Milo Fitz Walter, Governor of the Royal Castle of Gloucester, and hereditary Constable of England. When the Empress fled from London she took up her residence at Oxford. She was in England at the time of the accession of Henry II in December 1154 when, being “a princess of natural sagacity, improved by experience,” she was declared President of the Council which he had formed to assist him in the weighty concerns of government; but having witnessed the consummation of her wishes in the coronation of her son she soon retired to the Continent and died at Rouen, 10 September 1167, aged sixty-five years. Arnulphus, Bishop of Lisieux, one of the Norman prelates present at the coronation of Henry, wrote the life of the Empress, but it has never been made public and the manuscript is still preserved in the Library of the College of Navarre at Paris.

Respecting the household officers of Maud, little information can be gathered. At one time her chamberlain appears to have been one Drogo, who had a grant of land and certain privileges at Lockswell (Lockwellam), co. Wilts., which was soon afterwards transferred to the Abbey of Stanly, and in the year 1138 at Devizes, William de Pontearch, Chamberlain, was a witness to the foundation charter of Bordsley Abbey, co. Worcs., established by his royal mistress. Her Sear (or dapifer) was Robert de Courci, Lord of Stoke-Courcy, co. Somerset, who had

¹ Some notes on Early Purveyance will be found in the Appendix, Note M.

served in the same capacity under Henry I and had been created one of the Great Barons at Westminster in 1133.

From the *English Baronets* of Thomas Wottan (vol. III, 1727) we find that another steward of the House to Maud was John Scott, Lord of Calverly (in right of his mother). He was the son of John Scott who came in with Maud, and who married "Larderina, daughter of Alphonous Gospatrick, Lord of the Manor of Calvery, and many other manors, and a person of great eminency." The second John Scott was living in 1136 and married the daughter of Sir John Lutterell of Hooton-Pannel, near Doncaster. He was the father of William (or Walter), living 1176, "who gave the vicarage of Calverly to the Chapel of the Blessed Virgin Mary at York. . . . He married Joan, daughter of Sir John Swillington, by whom he had issue five sons," and through whom he was brother-in-law of Robert Grenewode, a grandson of Wyomarus the Purveyor.

The name Wyomarus is not infrequent on the ancient records, and as late as 1219 we find Wymarus, Seneschal of William, second Earl of Arundell, who held lands in the county of Norfolk from William de Ingelose. He was summoned with others at the desire of Hervicus de Ingelose to show by what right (*quo warranto*) such lands were held. (*Vide Rotuli Litt. Clausarum*, vol. I, 1833-'44.)

During the thirteenth century the English gentry began to assume surnames, since it was generally looked upon as a cause of reproach not to have a second or family name. These names were at first borrowed from the towns, manors, or castles of which the individual might be possessed, just as the Norman nobility were known by the names of their estates or birth-places upon the Continent. Even among this latter class it was not infrequent for a younger branch to drop the old patronymic on coming into possession of some English seat or estate. It may safely be assumed therefore, from the foregoing, that the Greenwood family of Yorkshire derived their name from the place where they were chiefly located for several centuries, namely *Grenewode Legbe*. That the family name existed from an early period is learned from a mention made in

the *Rotuli Hundredorum* of "Adamus Grenewerd" living in the Hundred of Schyrayk, co. York., in 1275.

An increase in the number of coat-armors also ensued at this period, some obtaining this favor from having served in the crusades or in wars nearer home, and others taking with some slight modification "from the shields of those to whom they owed suit and service." It is possible that the arms borne by the Greenwoods of Yorkshire are of this period, although the date of their grant is not known.

Greenwood-Lee, Hey-Greenwood or Greenwood-hawe, and the Learings mentioned in the family wills recorded at York in the beginning of the sixteenth century, were situated in the far-famed vale of Calder, in what is now the township of Heptonstall (wapentake of Morley), West Riding of Yorkshire. This township, one of the two parochial chapelries of Halifax, consists of Heptonstall, Wadsworth, Erringdon, Langfield and Stanfield (called also Stansfield cum Routanstall, or cum Blackshaw). Heptonstall or Errington Park was inclosed by one of the Earls of Warren, but was disparked in 1449 and became subsequently the township of Erringdon. Within the chapelry the manufacture of worsted is extensively carried on, having been established as early as the reign of Edward III. To this occupation the town of Halifax owes its rapid growth; through the introduction of the Flemish manufacturers it had increased from but thirteen houses in 1443 to five hundred and twenty by the year 1540, and Camden describes the town in 1574 as "unusually extensive and populous."

The village of Heptonstall, though situated on a cold, barren site, difficult of access, commands a pleasing view down the rich vale of Calder. The name as derived from the Saxon *hep* (high) may mean the *High Place*. Here the Reverend Charles Greenwood, rector of Thornhill, founded a free grammar school and endowed it (1643) with lands and tenements of the annual value of £20. (See will No. 138.) The parochial chapel of Heptonstall, dedicated to St. Thomas à Becket, was probably built soon after the murder of that bishop (1170), but the original edifice was taken down and rebuilt towards the close of

Library No.

Class No.

110

Open 11/12/1911

Author Call

GREENLAND WEST RIDING OF YORKSHIRE



the *Rotuli Hundredorum* of "Adamus Grenewerd" living in the Hundred of Schyrayk, co. York., in 1275.

An increase in the number of coat-armors also ensued at this period, some obtaining this favor from having served in the crusades or in wars nearer home, and others taking with some slight modification "from the shields of those to whom they owed suit and service." It is possible that the arms borne by the Greenwoods of Yorkshire are of this period, although the date of their grant is not known.

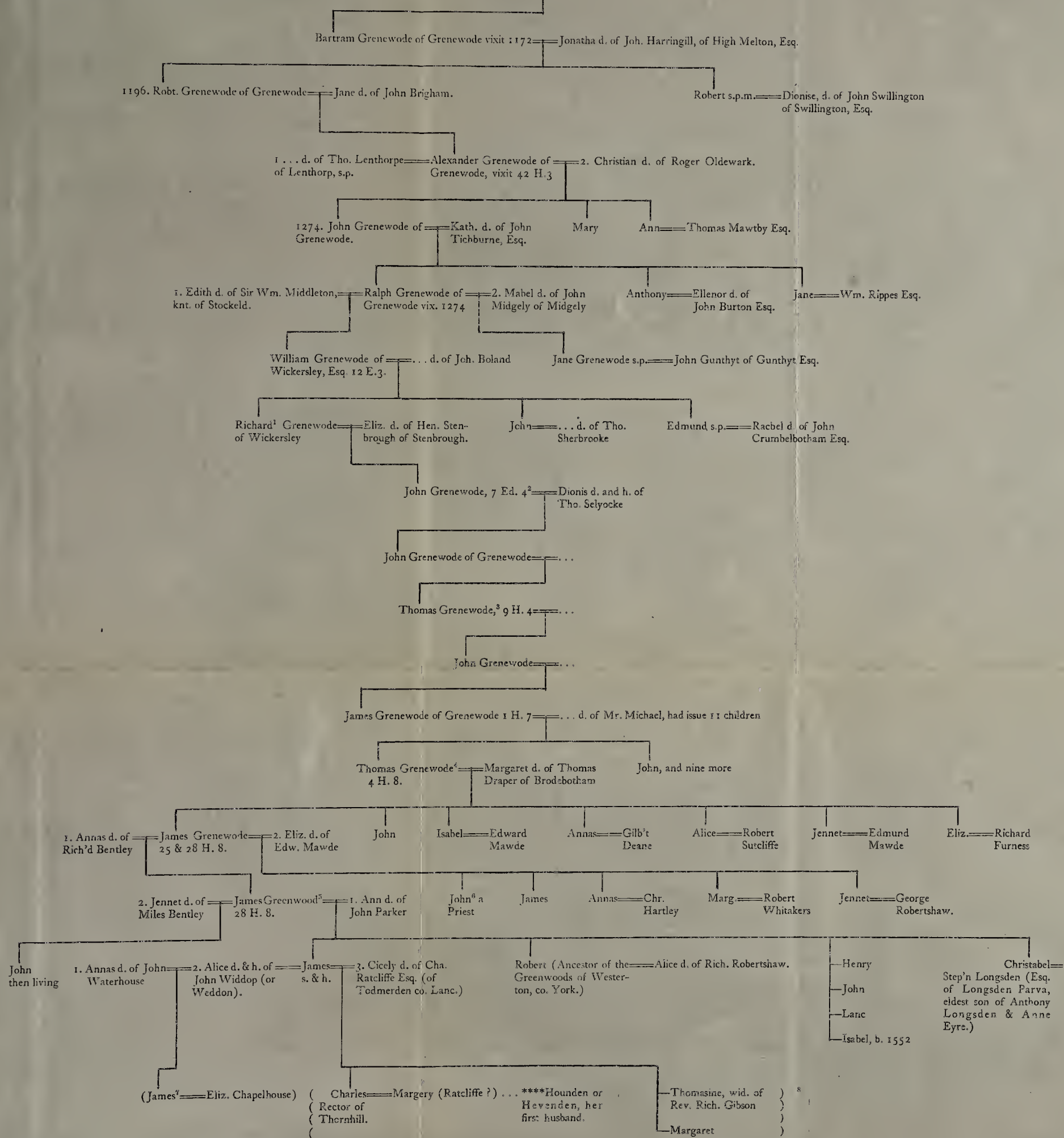
Greenwood-Lee, Hey-Greenwood or Greenwood-hawe, and the Learings mentioned in the family wills recorded at York in the beginning of the sixteenth century, were situated in the far-famed vale of Calder, in what is now the township of Heptonstall (wapentake of Morley), West Riding of Yorkshire. This township, one of the two parochial chapelries of Halifax, consists of Heptonstall, Wadsworth, Erringdon, Langfield and Stanfield (called also Stansfield cum Routanstall, or cum Blackshaw). Heptonstall or Errington Park was inclosed by one of the Earls of Warren, but was disparked in 1449 and became subsequently the township of Erringdon. Within the chapelry the manufacture of worsted is extensively carried on, having been established as early as the reign of Edward III. To this occupation the town of Halifax owes its rapid growth; through the introduction of the Flemish manufacturers it had increased from but thirteen houses in 1443 to five hundred and twenty by the year 1540, and Camden describes the town in 1574 as "unusually extensive and populous."

The village of Heptonstall, though situated on a cold, barren site, difficult of access, commands a pleasing view down the rich vale of Calder. The name as derived from the Saxon *hep* (high) may mean the *High Place*. Here the Reverend Charles Greenwood, rector of Thornhill, founded a free grammar school and endowed it (1643) with lands and tenements of the annual value of £20. (See will No. 138.) The parochial chapel of Heptonstall, dedicated to St. Thomas à Becket, was probably built soon after the murder of that bishop (1170), but the original edifice was taken down and rebuilt towards the close of

GREENWOOD OF GREENWOOD LEE IN THE TOWNSHIP OF HEPTONSTALL, PARISH OF HALIFAX AND WEST RIDING OF YORKSHIRE FROM THORESBY'S DUCATUS LEODIENSIS

Arms—Sable, a Chevron ermines
between 3 saltires argent.

WYOMARUS GRENEWODE of Grenewode Leghe, Cater to Mawde the Empress 1154



¹He gave in mortmain to the Prioress of Kirkstall in pure alms 88 acres of land, 2 acres of meadow, 8 acres of wood and 9 s. 1 d. Rent in Wickersley; by which it seems he was Lord of Wickersley.

Robin Hood was buried in Kirkstall (between Halifax and Wakefield) in 1247.
²Obviously an error in date as Edward IV was from 1461 to 1483. The Brook Collection of Yorkshire Pedigrees, No. 1, in College of Arms, says 7 Richard II (1383).

³A Dr. Thomas Greenwood who died May 11, 1421 is buried at York Minster; his arms are—argent, a cock proper; he was L.D. and resident canon of the Cathedral.

⁴See Will No. 26.

⁵This name should be John. See Will No. 25 which mentions wife Jenet and all children, father James, and brother James.

⁶Probably John in prior generation was the priest. John and James in this generation apparently confused. See Will No. 25. A John Greenwood was Abbott of Beauchief 1516-1524.

⁷See Chart of Greenwoods of Wrenthorpe.

⁸Additions in parentheses are from the Brook's Collection of Pedigrees.

Henry VII's reign, about 1508, at which time, or immediately after, Richard Grenewod was chaplain.

Heptonstall was formerly a part of the parish of Halifax and came within the boundaries of the ancient manor of Wakefield, which ran westward from Normanton in Yorkshire more than thirty miles to the borders of Lancashire. According to *Domesday Book*, wherein it is called Wachefeld, the manor had been part of the royal demesne of Edward the Confessor, and at the time of the survey belonged to the crown. Some say that it was bestowed by William the Conqueror upon his kinsman, William de Warenne (Guarine), as a marriage portion with his daughter, Gundred. De Warenne took his name from the fief of Varenne, in the district of Saint-Aubin-le-Cauf, and received for his services after the conquest two hundred and ninety-eight manors in England. About the year 1078 he and his wife founded the Cluniac Priory of St. Pancras at Lewes in Sussex, and here he was buried in 1089, having been created Earl of Surrey a short time previous by William II. In regard to the manor of Wakefield, it is much more probable that it did not come into the possession of the de Warrens until 1116, when it was granted by Henry I to his nephew, William, the second Earl of Warren and Surrey, and cousin of Maud the Empress. This Earl, about 1120, bestowed upon the Priory of St. Pancras several possessions in Yorkshire, among them the church of Wakefield with the chapel of Horbirie, the church of Dewesbury with the chapel of Hertesheved, and the church of Halifax, etc.

William, the third Earl of Warren, after engaging in the conflicts at home, set out for the east in 1146 and was killed in Palestine in 1148, leaving an only daughter and heir, Isabel, who became the wife of William de Blois, Earl of Mortain, natural son of King Stephen. After the death of her first husband, Isabel married Hameline Plantagenet, base-brother of Henry II, and in this family the titles and possessions of the de Warrens remained until the death of John, the eighth Earl of Surrey in 1347, who died without issue. By his will the northern part of the estates including the manor of Wakefield, with

Hatfield, Sowerby, Dewesbury, Halifax, Hertonestal, Saltonstal, etc., reverted to the crown. The southern estates passed to his nephew, Richard Fitzalan 2d, Earl of Arundel. Camden tells us that the full title of this last Earl was "as seene in the circumscription of his seale, Earle of Warren, of Surry and of Strathern in Scotland, Lord of Bromfield and of Yale, and Count-palatine."

In 1362 Edward III bestowed all the lands beyond the Trent formerly belonging to the late John de Warren on his fifth son, Edmund de Langley, Earl of Cambridge, created Duke of York in 1385. His son and heir, Edward Plantagenet left no male issue, and the estates and honors passed to his nephew, Richard, son of that Richard Duke of Cambridge who was beheaded for conspiracy against Henry V. Richard, Duke of York, was slain at the battle of Wakefield (1460), and the manor of Wakefield now came a second time to the crown in the person of his son, Edward IV.

Throughout the entire period during which the manor of Wakefield belonged to the House of York, that is to say, for almost one hundred and fifty years, until the accession of Henry VIII in 1509, the pedigree of the Yorkshire Greenwoods as drawn up by Dugdale is very incomplete in detail, running from father to son through some seven generations, with little mention of marriages or collateral branches.

Upon the dissolution of the monasteries by Henry VIII in 1538, the site of the Priory of St. Pancras at Lewes, together with a very large part of its possessions, were granted to Thomas, Lord Cromwell, to be held of the King by knight's service. Among the lands thus granted in Yorkshire were the King's Manor of Halifax, with the rectory and advowson of the church, as well as all messuages in the parish of Halifax, Hep-tonstall, Tronflete, Wakefield, Cunsborough, Donyngton, Ovingden, Waddesworth, Langefeld, Staneland, Eland, Southowrom, Northowrom, Stanffeld, Russheworth, etc., etc. With the manor of Halifax and its appurtenances were included forty messuages, twenty cottages, two dovecotes, 2,000 acres of arable land, 500 acres of meadow, 2,000 acres of pasture, 1,000

acres of wood, 2,000 acres of furze and heath land, and 130£ rent. In 1540 Thomas Cromwell was arrested and condemned on a charge of high treason, chiefly by reason of his instrumentality in effecting the obnoxious marriage of the King with Lady Anne of Cleves. Upon his attainder all the estates above enumerated were forfeited to the crown, and it is said that the manor and rectory of Halifax and all its appurtenances were granted to the Queen. Anne of Cleves could not long have remained in the enjoyment of these possessions, however, since her marriage was very shortly declared null and void.

Under Queen Mary, in 1554, the manor of Wakefield was united to Lancaster, and the survey of that Duchy in 1577 mentions "Halifax cum Heptenstall." Subsequently, under Charles I, it was granted to Henry Rich, Earl of Holland, second son of Robert, Earl of Warwick.

A *Rentale* of the Lewes Priory¹ (St. Pancras), dated 17 December 1439, mentions among the owners of houses in Heptonstall, co. York: John Grenewode; John de Grenewodd de Grenewodlee, tenement called Grenewodlee, and three other tenements; Richard de Grenewode, two tenements; William de Grenewodd, two tenements.

A still earlier "terrier of the Priory of Lewes, 1298"² is on vellum about ten feet long and contains the names of tenants, descriptions of properties, rents and services, but there is no mention of the name of Greenwood or Heptonstall.

In 1775 Hey-Greenwood in Stansfield belonged to the Mitchell family; in 1868 it was occupied by three sisters by the name of Marshall, a family there located for over thirty years. In 1848 Greenwood-Lee was in the possession of John C. Sutcliffe, Esq., and in 1868 of a Miss Gibson. During the same year the Learings was in the possession of a gentleman to whom it had been bequeathed by his aunt, Mrs. Foster (a sister of William Halstead, Esq., of Halstead Green, Colden, Heptonstall). The Reverend Thomas Greenwood, who built a chapel at Slack, left a daughter, Elizabeth, who married John Foster of that place.

¹ Cottonian MSS. Vesp., F. XV, fol. 304-5, British Museum.

² In the possession (1870) of Sir Thomas Hare of Stow Hall, co. Norfolk.

GREENWOOD ARMS AND PEDIGREES

A pedigree of the “very ancient family of Greenwoods” of Greenwood-Lee, Yorkshire, is given in Thoresby’s *Ducatus Leodiensis* (1715). The pedigree was drawn up by Sir William Dugdale, Norroy King at arms, about the year 1661, and gives the descendants of Wyomarus, Achatour of the Empress Maud, from 1154 (1 Henry II) to 1536 (28 Henry VIII), extending through seventeen generations. What proofs were used in its compilation we do not know. From Whitaker’s edition, published in 1816, we learn that the original manuscript, engrossed on parchment, with Dugdale’s autograph attached to it, was at that time in the possession of Joseph Greenwood Clayton, Esq., of New Laithes, Yorkshire. When Thoresby saw it in 1713, the manuscript was in the possession of James Greenwood of York, who died that year. The arms entered upon this pedigree appear to have been a field sable, bearing a chevron ermine, between three saltiers argent. The simplicity of the device and color would denote the antiquity of the arms, but it is impossible to say when they were first adopted.



The above arms are to be seen in a window of University College, Oxford, in memory of the Reverend Charles Greenwood, who died in 1643. He was a fellow and a liberal benefactor of the college, and a direct descendant of the family at Greenwood-Lee. The arms are in a window of the ante-chapel—“sable, a chevron ermine between three saltiers (saltronels) argent.”

The Reverend John Greenwood of Brampton, co. Norfolk, whose will was proved at Norwich in October 1663, bore the same arms upon his seal which was attached to the instrument.

These are the recognized arms of the Greenwoods of Yorkshire. With the crest of "a demi-lion rampant sable, holding a saltier or," they are on record at the College of Arms, London, as belonging to Greenwood of Greenwood-Lee and Learings, co. York, and of Brice-Norton and Chaselton, co. Oxon, 1634 and 1668, though the latter have a crescent for difference. Similar bearings are ascribed to the families of West Ardesley, Wrenthorpe and Stapleton, co. York; of Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, and of Burgh-castle, co. Suffolk, all of which flourished about the same time. Burke, in his *General Armory* (1847), describes the crest of the foregoing families as "a lion *sejant* sable etc." From the same work we find that the Greenwoods of Yorkshire, Derbyshire and Brookwood Park, co. Hants., bore the family arms with the crest of "a demi-lion or, holding between the paws a saltier argent," while to the Hampshire branch a crest differently tinctured has been assigned by the *Book of Family Crests*, namely, "a demi-lion sable, holding between the paws a saltier, humetté, or." The arms of William Greenwood of Burgh-castle, who died 1656, were "a chevron ermine between three crosses saltier, each charged with a crosslet."

The Greenwoods of Lancashire bear on "a field sable, a chevron ermine between three crosses paté or (or argent)." Another branch of the family bears "or, on a fesse gules between three leaves vert, as many escallops argent." As stated in a previous chapter, the Greenwoods of Norwich and Yorkshire (1594) bear the following: "Argent, a fesse between three mullets in chief, and as many ducks in base, all sable. Crest—a mullet sable, between a pair of duck's wings expanded of the last. Motto—'Ut Prosim.'" These are the arms borne by those of the race who emigrated to Boston.

An ancient Greenwood coat-of-arms is to be found in the south aisle of York Minster choir. It is cut upon a slab which rests over the remains of "Magister Thomas Greenwode, legum

doctor," a resident canon of the church who died in 1421; the arms as there found were, "Argent, a cock proper."

Among the fine stained-glass windows of Warwick Castle, in one of the narrow galleries beyond the Chapel, the author has noted a pane bearing the arms of two different families of Greenwood: Quarterly 1 and 4, argent, a chevron ermine, between three saltiers sable; and 2 and 3, or, on a fess gules, three escallops argent between three leaves vert. The date below is 1675. Both of these arms are assigned to Greenwood by Burke; the second, however, mark the marriage to an heiress by the name of Selyock (or Shell-Oak), the arms being three shells and three oak leaves.

The various pedigrees which have come within the writer's notice are as follows: Greenwood of Wrenthorpe (near Wakefield), co. York, from the St. George Visitation of 1612, in the College of Arms, and a continuation of the same from the Dugdale Visitation of 1665, the family being then located at Stapleton (near Womersley), co. York; the same pedigree may be found in the British Museum in the Harleian Collection.¹ Greenwood of Westerton in West Ardesley, near Wakefield, co. York, recorded in the College, 1666, another copy occurs in the Harleian Collection.² From the Oxfordshire Visitation of 1634 we have Greenwood of Norton Brune and Chastleton in that county, descended from the family of Learings and Greenwood-Lee, among the Harleian manuscripts.³ Greenwood of Torrington, co. Devon (from co. Somerset), as recorded in the Camden Visitation of Devonshire, 1620, a branch of the family at Wincham, co. Somerset; though this pedigree is recorded at the College without arms, its armorial bearings will be found to be the same as those borne by the family of Greenwood-Lee.⁴ All these pedigrees are for the most part quite meagre in detail.

Besides the above the following pedigrees without arms are also recorded at the College: Greenwood of North Perrott (near Wincham), co. Somerset; Greenwood of Nether Blackshaw and

¹ MSS. No. 1487, f. 484b and No. 4630, p. 249.

² Ms. No. 4630, p. 248.

³ MSS. No. 1480, f. 11, and No. 1557, f. 76.

⁴ MSS. No. 1538, f. 10b; No. 1080, f. 271b; and No. 1163, f. 128.

Burnley, co. Lanc., from 1585 to 1780; Greenwood of Solberry, co. Bucks., and Wallaston, co. Northampton, 1619; Greenwood of Bradley and Ticknall, co. Derby., the arms of which family at the Chitting Visitation of 1634 were not allowed for want of proof.

In a volume of Sir Isaac Heard's ("Garter"), *Miscellaneous Pedigrees*,¹ in the College of Arms, London, there is a descent of the Greenwood family of Norwich, dated "Sept. 25, 1723," bearing the arms already referred to in a previous chapter, and including the names of one generation born in the town of Boston, New England.

¹ Vol. I, p. 221.

GREENWOOD WILLS

EXTRACTS COPIED FROM ENGLISH PROBATE RECORDS

YORKSHIRE WILLS

Proved in the Prerogative Court of the Archbishop of York
from 1389 to 1653

1. **Robert Grenewod**, Clerk of the Court at York: dated at Thirsk, N. R., 31 January 1436/7; to be buried in the Church of St. Mary at Thirsk; mentions William and Margaret, children of his brother, John Grenewod; also John Grenewod, his cousin.
2. **John Grenewode** of Thirsk, N. R.; administration granted 10 March 1458/9 to his relict, Agnes; mention made of William, son of deceased.
3. **William Grenwode** of Osgodby, N. R., south of Scarborough; administration granted 25 February 1461/2 to Isabel, his relict.
4. **William Grenewod**; dated 2 and proved 4 January 1494/5; to be buried in the Chapel of St. Thomas at Heptonstall; Majorie, my wife, and John, my son.
5. **William Grenewod** of Heptonstall; dated 12 October 1506; to be buried in the choir of St. Thomas the Martyr in the Church of Heptonstall; John Michell of Guiseley and William Grenewood of Hey Grenwood (in Stansfield); my wife and children.
6. **William Grenewood** of Heptonstall in the Parish of Halifax; dated 20 November 1508; to be buried in the Chapel of St. Thomas the Martyr in Heptonstall; amongst his children mentions Thomas Bentlay; James G., brother.
7. **James Grenewode** of Wadsworth; dated 20 February 1508/9; to be buried in the Chapel of St. Thomas at Hepstonstall; Cecilie, daughter of Thos. Bentlay; John G., my brother, and Rich'd Bentlay.
8. **James Grenewode** of Thornton on the Hill, N. R.; dated 5 February 1513/4; to be buried in Coxwold Church, near Thirsk, N. R.; Margaret G., the wife of Henry Tode; my children, John G. my son, and Margt. G. my dau.; Roger Chamley, Esq., supervisor. Proved 4 March 1513/4 by John and Margaret.
9. **William Grenewod** of the Parish of Halifax; dated 30 November 1514; to be buried in the Church of St. John the Baptist at Halifax.

Christabell, my wife; lands in Saltonstall; Rich'd Saltonstall, son of Edw'd S. Joan G., a witness.

10. **John Grynwood**; dated 1519; Margaret, wife, and children, James and Margaret. Proved 23 May 1520.
11. **William Grenewood** of Hye Grenewood (in Stansfield); dated 12 February 1521/2; to be buried in Heptonstall Chapel; Alice, my sister; the daughters of John G., my brother; John, son of William Grenewood, my son; Richard G., chaplain, and Thomas G. of Grenewood-Lee, witnesses. Proved 2 April 1522.
12. **Robert Grenewode**; dated 3 June 1533; to be buried in Rotherham Church; my daughter, Jennet; sons, John and Rich'd G.; Rich'd G., the elder, a witness. Proved 5 February 1533/4.
13. **William Grenwod** of Heptonstall; dated 21 September 1534; to be buried in the chapelyard at Heptonstall. Jennet, my mother; Alice, my wife, and William and Margaret, our children. Sir John Grenewood,¹ my curate, and Thos. G., witnesses. Proved 10 March 1534/5.
14. **William Grenewood** of the Township of Ovenden, Parish of Halifax; dated 4 August 1534, to be buried in Halifax Church; Richard, Thomas, John and Elizabeth, children of his son-in-law, John Haldesworth; John Crother and Richard Crother, sons of Richard Crother, his son-in-law, and Elizabeth, wife of the latter. Proved 3 September 1534.
15. **Richard Grenwod** of the Township of Northowram and Parish of Halifax, Shereman; dated 7 December 1534; to be buried in Halifax churchyard. Margaret, Jennet, Alison and Elizabeth G., his daughters. Proved 24 January 1536/7.
16. **John Grenewode** of Colden in the Chapelry of Heptonstall; dated 13 February 1536/7; to be buried in Heptonstall Chapel. Thomas G., my son; Jenet, late my wife; Jenet G., our daughter. Sir John Grenewode, curate, a witness. Proved 7 March 1536/7.
17. **James Grenewood** of the Parish of Heptonstall; dated 12 December 1539; to be buried in the chapelyard of Heptonstall; Isabel, my wife, and James and Agnes, our children. Sir John Grenewode, priest, a witness. Proved 18 May 1540.

¹ Edward VI strongly expresses his dislike to "clerking knights," for prior to Elizabeth's time "it had been usual for the episcopal order, as well as the abbots and priors, to confer knighthood upon the parochial clergy; *Sir* was usually prefixed to their names." Under Edward VI the clergy had permission to marry, and their children being instructed by the parent, learning thus became more diffused among the people at large. (See Wills 16 and 17.)

18. **John Grenwode** of Houghton (N. W. of Pontefract), in the Parish of Castleforth; dated 28 February 1542/3; to be buried in Castleforth churchyard. Isabel Graunte over and above her part as one of my children; Jenet, my wife; Richard, Isabel Graunte and Katherine G., my children. Proved 25 May 1543.
19. **Thomas Grenewod** of Sowerby, Parish of Halifax; dated 6 November 1543; to be buried in Halifax churchyard; Margaret, my wife; my "childer," Richard, Edmonde, Thomas, John, Robert, William, James and Alice.
20. **William Grenwode** of Ovenden, Parish of Halifax; dated 31 March 1545; to be buried in Halifax churchyard; mentions four or five servants; Margaret, my wife, and my son, William G.; the poorest of my kinsfolk; James Grenwode, my friend.
21. **Richard Grenewod** the younger, in the Parish of Rotherham; dated 8 January 1549/50; to be buried in Rotherham Church; John, my brother; Richard G.; Rich'd, Ann, John and Eliz'th Creswell; the children of John G., my brother; Elsabeth G., my brother's wife; Jenet G.; Richard, my son; Alice, my wife.
22. **Thomas Grenewod** of Wakefield; dated 4 November 1549; to be buried within the sanctuary at Wakefield. Mentions my brother, William G. of same place; leaves to poor of Wakefield; to my uncle, Percival Thornton, and mine aunt, his wife, and to all his children and their children; Thornton of Cawod; my debts which I owe in London; to wife of Edward Bentley; betwixt my father and brother William. I owe to Maister Swifte of Rotherham. Edw'd Bentley, a witness. Proved 14 February 1550/1.
23. **William Grenewood** of the Parish of Heptonstall; dated 5 April 1551; to be buried in the chapelyard of Heptonstall. Thos. G., my son; the wife of Thos. Hoyle; to the wife of Rich'd Brig; to the wife of John Grenewood; Edm'd G., my son; Rich'd G., my son; he has a place called Calys; Margerie, my wife; Edm'd, Edw'd and John G. our children. Proved 6 June 1551.
24. **James Grenewod** of Parish of Heptonstall; dated 1 December 1551; to be buried in the chapel or churchyard of Heptonstall; Margaret, my wife, and Agnes, our daughter; William and John, my sons. Thomas Grenewod, a witness.
25. **John Grenwoode** of Grenwoode-Lee in Parish of Heptonstall; dated 22 September 1552; to be buried in Heptonstall Chapel. Jenet, my wife; James G., my son; my children, Robert G., Henry, John, Lancelot, Christabel, and the child my wife is now with. John G. of Colden and his wife, and Thos. G. of Berynges (Learings?); James G., my brother; James G., my father, a supervisor.

26. **Thomas Grenewodde** of the Parish of Heptonstall; dated 3 February 1553/4; to be buried in the churchyard of Heptonstall; Margaret, my wife, and John G., my son; Alice and Grace Sutcliff, and John Sutcliff of Maywide, their brother. Proved 3 September 1554.
27. **William Greenwood** of Shabilton (Shakleton?), Parish of Heptonstall; dated 29 January 1555/6; to be buried in the churchyard of Heptonstall. Mentions his six children, John, William and Thomas, the youngest son, and Margaret, Isabel and Alice. John G., a witness. Proved before 1559 by James G., tutor of Thomas G., the executor, who was a minor.
28. **John Greenwood** of Mixenden, Parish of Halifax; dated 30 June 1556; to be buried in the churchyard of Halifax. William, his eldest son; John, his younger son; Jenet and Isabel, his daughters; James G., his brother.
29. **Edward Grenewod** of Parish of Heptonstall; dated 21 January 1556/7; to be buried in the churchyard of Heptonstall. Mentions wife, Alice, and Edmund G., their son; Rich'd G., Edm'd G., John G., Thos. G., his brethren.
30. **John Greenwoodd** of Parish of Castleforth; dated 19 August 1557; to be buried in the churchyard of Featherston near my wife (N. W. of Pontefract and near Houghton); my son, Margretson; my daughters, Agnes Margretson and Mary Margretson; Jane, my daughter; sons, Thos., John and Robert G.; also mentions children, William and Mary Greenwoodd. Proved 30 September 1557.
31. **John Greenwood** of Parish of Heptonstall; dated 23 September 1556; to be buried in the churchyard of Heptonstall; Christabell, my wife; Margaret, Alice, Isabel, William, John and Christabell, my children; my lands and buildings in Stonys Slaks; Richard and Thomas G., my sons; mentions the term he has in the place called Robertshaye. Proved 12 November 1557.
32. **James Greenwood** of Parish of Heptonstall; dated 17 December 1560; to be buried in the churchyard of Heptonstall; James G., my son, and Elizabeth G., my wife.
33. **Elizabeth Greenwood** of Loversall (near Doncaster), widow; dated 18 June 1561; to be buried in Loversall churchyard; Eden and Elizabeth, my daughters; Robert and Thomas, my sons. Proved 16 April 1562.
34. **Richard Grenewod** of the Chapelry of Eland, Parish of Halifax, husbandman; dated 9 June 1562; to be buried in the chapel or churchyard of Eland; Isabel, my wife; William G., brother.
35. **Thomas Grenewod** of Acton (or Aketon near Pontefract), Smyth; dated 3 July 1564; to be buried in the churchyard of Featherston; my

children, John, Ann and Edw'd. G.; my wife, Annes; Robert and William G., my brothers. Proved 3 October 1565.

36. **Edmund Greenwood** of Conanley (Conondly), Parish of Kildwick in Craven; dated 1 January 1569/70; mentions his "aiged years"; to be buried in churchyard of Kildwick; my wife; Robert and John, my sons; Isabel G. and Ann Shackleden, my daughters.
37. **John Grenwod** of Cales in the Chapelry of Heptonstall; dated 10 May 1571; to be buried in churchyard of Heptonstall. Abraham G. and Elizabeth G., my brother's children; William, Thomas, Richard and Alice Grenwod; my brother's wife, Jenet G., widow. William and John G., witnesses. Proved 24 July 1571.
38. **John Grenewod** of Heptonstall, Parish of Halifax; dated 18 January 1571/2; to be buried in churchyard or in the Chapel of Heptonstall; Jenet, my wife; John, Thomas and William G., my sons; Alice, Elizabeth and Grace G., my daughters; my son-in-law, Richard Horsfall, and Edward Holden.
39. **James Grenewode** of Doncaster, Chapman; dated 26 January 1577/8; to be buried in churchyard of Doncaster; John G., my eldest, and Edward G., my youngest son; Dorothy G., my daughter; Alice, my wife, to consult with Mr. Cuthbert Fleming, where he thinks best for putting of my sons to prentice. Proved 16 April 1578.
40. **Thomas Greenwood** the elder, of Coulden in Chapelry of Heptonstall; dated 30 September 1578; to be buried where it please God; John G., my eldest son, and John G., my youngest son; Grace G., my daughter; Thomas G., younger, a witness.
41. **William Grenewod** of Learings, Parish of Heptonstall; dated 17 January 1578/9; to be buried in the Church of Heptonstall; my lands, etc., in the Township of Heptonstall; Thomas G., my father; Gregory G., "my middle" and second son (who died in 1613 at Brayles, co. Warwick); John G., my eldest son; Thomas G., my youngest son; my five daughters, Elizabeth, Margaret, Mary, Isabel and Anne G.; Thomas G., deceased uncle of said Isabel; James G. of Greenwood-Lee, a supervisor. (Wills 43, 99, 154, 96 and 61.)
42. **Richard Greenwoode** of Sowerby in Heptonstall; dated 24 December 1580; to be buried in Heptonstall Chapel; Margaret, my wife; Margaret and Agnes G., my daughters; Thomas and Richard G., my sons; Thomas G., son and heir apparent of John G., my son and heir; Thomas G., my brother.
43. **Thomas Greenewoode** of Learings, Parish of Heptonstall, clothier; dated 6 February 1581/2; to be buried as executors think fit; to my chil-

dren and my children's children, my blessing. My lands of inheritance in Heptonstall to the heirs of my eldest son, William, forever; my lands in the Parish of Wakefield and thereabout to the heirs of Thomas G. (see will 151), my younger son, forever. Leaving unto every child to whom I am grandfather; to every child of my sister, Janet, namely Elizabeth, Janet and Agnes; Gilbert G.; Thomas G., son of my son, Thomas, and George G., his brother. The children of my son, Thomas, and of my children, William G., Alice Priestly and Isabel Dobson; John G., eldest son of William; Robert Priestly, eldest son of said Alice; and Thomas Dobson, eldest son of said Isabel; Thomas G., one of the younger sons of said William G., Alice Priestly and William Dobson, son of said Isabel. Elizabeth, wife of said William G., James G. of Greenwoode-Lee and Robert Priestley of Soyland, supervisors of my will. Robert G., a witness (probably Robert G. of Westerton and brother of James of Greenwoode-Lee).

44. **Thomas Grenwood** of Parish of Heptonstall, dated 11 February 1582/3; my wife; my children: my youngest children, Abraham and Simon; Edward, my son; Elizabeth, my daughter; my friends, Thos. G. and John G., supervisors. Proved 14 March 1582/3.
45. **Richard Grenewood** of Warley, Parish of Halifax, "Yoman"; dated 20 February 1582/3; Margaret, my wife; Robert, William and James, my three sons, and Anne, my daughter; John G. Proved 4 June 1583.
46. **John Grenewode** of Eastwood in Heptonstall; dated 11 September 1583; my wife; Richard and Elizabeth G., my son and daughter; my brother, Richard G., a supervisor. Proved 1 April 1584.
47. **John Grenewode** of Parish of Weston (near Otley); dated 13 February 1583/4; to be buried in Weston churchyard. Peter Newsome; William Newsome, my son-in-law; my wife, Elizabeth. Proved 6 May 1584.
48. **John Grenewode** of the Township of Heptonstall; dated 30 June 1583; my wife, Agnes, and Thos. G., my son; my brother, John G. Proved 6 May 1584.
49. **Robert Grenewode** of Wilton (N. R.), laborer; dated 4 July 1585; to be buried in Wilton churchyard; Margaret, my wife, and Christopher, my son. (The latter was probably living in 1633 as a webster at Kildwick.) Proved 30 September 1585.
50. **Margaret Grenewood**, wife of Richard G.; dated 1585. Mentions James G.; my sons, John, James and Henry G., and Mary, the wife of Henry; Ann, my daughter, wife of Edward Sladen; Isabel Ogden, my daughter, wife of James O.; William G., my son. Proved 8 December 1585.

51. **Thomas Greenwood** of Langfield in Heptonstall; dated 14 December 1585; Charles Stanstell, my son-in-law; Elizabeth, my wife; Christopher Sutcliffe and Charles Stainfeild, my sons-in-law. Edward Stanefield and John Greenwood, supervisors. Proved 1 February 1586/7.
52. **Christabell Greenwood** of Stonesheygate, widow; dated 3 February 1586/7; to be buried in chapel or chapelyard of Hepstonstall. William, Richard, Thomas and John G., her sons; Alice G., Margaret Shackleton, Isabel Aycred and Christabel Utley, her daughters. Supervisors, James G. of Greenwood and Richard Horsfall of Underbanck. Proved 3 May 1587.
53. **John Greenwood** of Ribbonden (Riponden), in the Township of Barksland, in the Parish or Chapelry of Ealand; dated 18 February 1586/7. Elizabeth, my wife; my daughters, Elizabeth and Isabel; Grace G., my daughter; Agnes, my sister, late wife of Robert Sutclyfe; Agnes, wife of John Holroid; Marmaduke Sutclyfe. Proved 21 June 1587.
54. **John Greenwood** of Colden; dated 22 October 1587; to be buried in the churchyard at Heptonstall; Margaret, my wife; Alice and William G., my children; Thomas G., a witness. Proved 15 December 1587.
55. **James Greenwood** of Shakleton in the Township of Wadsworth, husbandman; dated 8 November 1587; to be buried in churchyard of Heptonstall. Alice G., his daughter. William G., his eldest son, had a messuage at Shakleton for a term of years; John G., the second son, had lands at Old Roid in the Township of Langfield; James G., his third son, had a messuage at Rawholme; Thomas G., his youngest son, had lands at Staneburne in Haworth. Supervisor of will, Ambrose Greenwood. Proved 15 December 1587.
56. **Richard Greenwood**, the elder of Morley, Parish of Rotherham, husbandman; dated 9 December 1587; to be buried in the churchyard of Rotherham. William, his son, who had lands; also sons, Richard, Robert and Henry, and daughters, Agnes, Elizabeth and Margaret. One of supervisors to be Richard G., the younger. Proved 5 February 1587/8.
57. **Thomas Greenwood** of Colden; dated 31 January 1587/8; to be buried in the church or chapel of Heptonstall; Grace, my wife, and John G., my son. Supervisors, my father, Thomas G., my father-in-law, John Sunderland, and William G., my brother. Witness, William G. Proved 19 March 1587/8.
58. **James Greenwood** of Township of Clayton, Parish of Bradford; dated 27 March 1588; to be buried in the church or churchyard of Brad-

- ford; Agnes, my wife; Henry and Mich'l G., my sons. Proved 3 August 1588.
59. **Isabel Greenwood** late wife of William G., deceased, of Ayringden (or Ayreton, S. E. of Settle); dated 6 April 1590; to be buried in the churchyard of Heptonstall; Christabell, my bastard daughter. Proved 11 July 1590.
60. **Thomas Grenwoode** of Bawdroyde, in the Parish of Dewsburie, clothier; dated 21 July 1590; William, my eldest son; Richard G., my son; Christopher Mitchell, my son-in-law; had lands in Dewsburie. Proved 7 December 1590.
61. **Ann Greenewoode**, unmarried woman, of Greenewoode-Lee in the Parish of Heptonstall; dated 2 December 1589; to be buried in the church or chapelyard of Heptonstall. William G., my father, deceased; Thomas G. and John G., my brothers; Thomas G., bastard son of John G., my brother. Mary, my sister, wife of William Aycock; the children of Isabel, my sister, now the wife of William Hutchins; Ambrose Weedop, younger son of Edward Weedop, my brother-in-law; Margaret, my sister. Richard Horsfall, son of Joan Horsfall. Robert G. and Alice G., children of James G. of Greenewoode-Lee, and their father to be a supervisor of the will. Proved 18 March 1590/1.
62. **Richard Grenewode** of Blackshay head in Stansfield; dated 29 January 1590/1; to be buried in the church or chapelyard of Heptonstall; my children; Agnes G., my daughter; Richard G., my son; Richard G., son of Edm. G.; John Grenewode, a witness. Proved 18 March 1590/1.
63. **William Greenewoode** of Bradley, Parish of Kildwick; dated 30 May 1591; to be buried in the Parish Church of Kildwick; Margaret, my wife; Ann G., my daughter; Elizabeth G., my youngest daughter; Margaret G., my base begotten daughter.
64. **Robert Greenwood** of Kimberworth in Parish of Rotherham; memorandum of nuncupative will, dated 30 September 1591; mentions his wife and child. Proved 11 November 1591.
65. **Agnes Mychell** aliter **Grenewood** of Tyrvine (in Sowerby, Parish of Halifax), widow; dated 10 November 1589; to be buried in churchyard of Huddersfield; Dorothy Michell, Sarah Mitchell, Mary Smythe, my daughters. Proved 1 December 1591.
66. **Thomas Greenwood** of Little Sheffield, Cutler; memorandum of will dated 3 January 1591/2; children, Thomas G. and Ann G. Proved 28 January 1591/2.
67. **Margaret Greenewoode**, late wife of William Greenewoode, deceased, of Bradley; dated 10 September 1591; to be buried in church-

- yard of Kildwick; my brothers, Matthew and Thomas Brigge; Alan Atkinson, that married my sister; Margaret Greenewoode, my husband's base begotten daughter; my two children, Ann and Elizabeth G. Proved 13 April 1592.
68. **Richard of Skellow**, Parish of Owston; dated 8 August 1592; to be buried in churchyard of Owston; my sons, William and Richard G.; my daughter, Elizabeth G. Proved 5 October 1592.
69. **Gilbert Greenewoode** of Tyrvin, Parish of Halifax; dated 26 July 1594; Margaret, my wife; to be buried in churchyard of Halifax. Proved 31 January 1594/5.
70. **Elizabeth Greenwood**, late wife of John G. of Ribonden; dated 12 December 1595; to be buried in churchyard of Ealand; Isabel and Grace G., my daughters; Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Priestley, and Francis, their son; Agnes Sutcliffe, late wife of Robert Sutcliffe, my sister-in-law. Proved 11 June 1596.
71. **Thomas Grenewood** of Stansfield, dated 22 June 1598; to be buried in churchyard of Heptonstall; Margaret, my wife; Thomas G., my son, and Mary G., my daughter. John G. of Learing.
72. **James Greenwood** of Walshay; dated 2 April 1600; to be buried in the church at Heptonstall; the children of James Crabtry of Wedop; John and Jonas Harryson; Mary Crabtry and Grace Harryson, my daughters; my sons, Anthony and John G.; Jenet G., my wife. William G. and John Shakelton, supervisors. Proved 15 May 1600.
73. **James Grenewood** of Rymmington (N. of Clithero, co. Lanc.), no date; his father, Thomas G.; those he was uncle to; Thomas Slater, his brother-in-law. Thomas G., a witness.
74. **James Grenewood** of ———, dated 20 February 1601/2; Elizabeth, my wife; my son, Mich'l G., and his son, Mich'l; Ambrose, to whom I am grandfather. Proved 24 September 1602.
75. **Richard Grenwood** of Stansfield, 18 November 1601; to be buried in churchyard of Heptonstall; Isabel, his wife; Susan and Agnes, his daughters; William, his son; had houses, etc. Proved 31 May 1603.
76. **Walter Grenwood** of Horton, Parish of Bradford; dated 24 November 1603; Ann, his wife, and Prudence, his daughter.
77. **William Grenewood** of Turvin in Sowerby, Parish of Halifax; dated 2 July 1604; had *copyhold lands*; Margaret, his wife; Josua, his son.
78. **James Greenwood** of Wakefield; dated 9 May 1599; buried in Wakefield churchyard; his wife, Elizabeth; leaves to Richard Lister and Richard Ibotson and their wives; to his sons, James and William, and daughter, Elizabeth; to his sons, Robert and John. This will was regis-

PEDHE COUNTY OF YORK, ENGLAND'

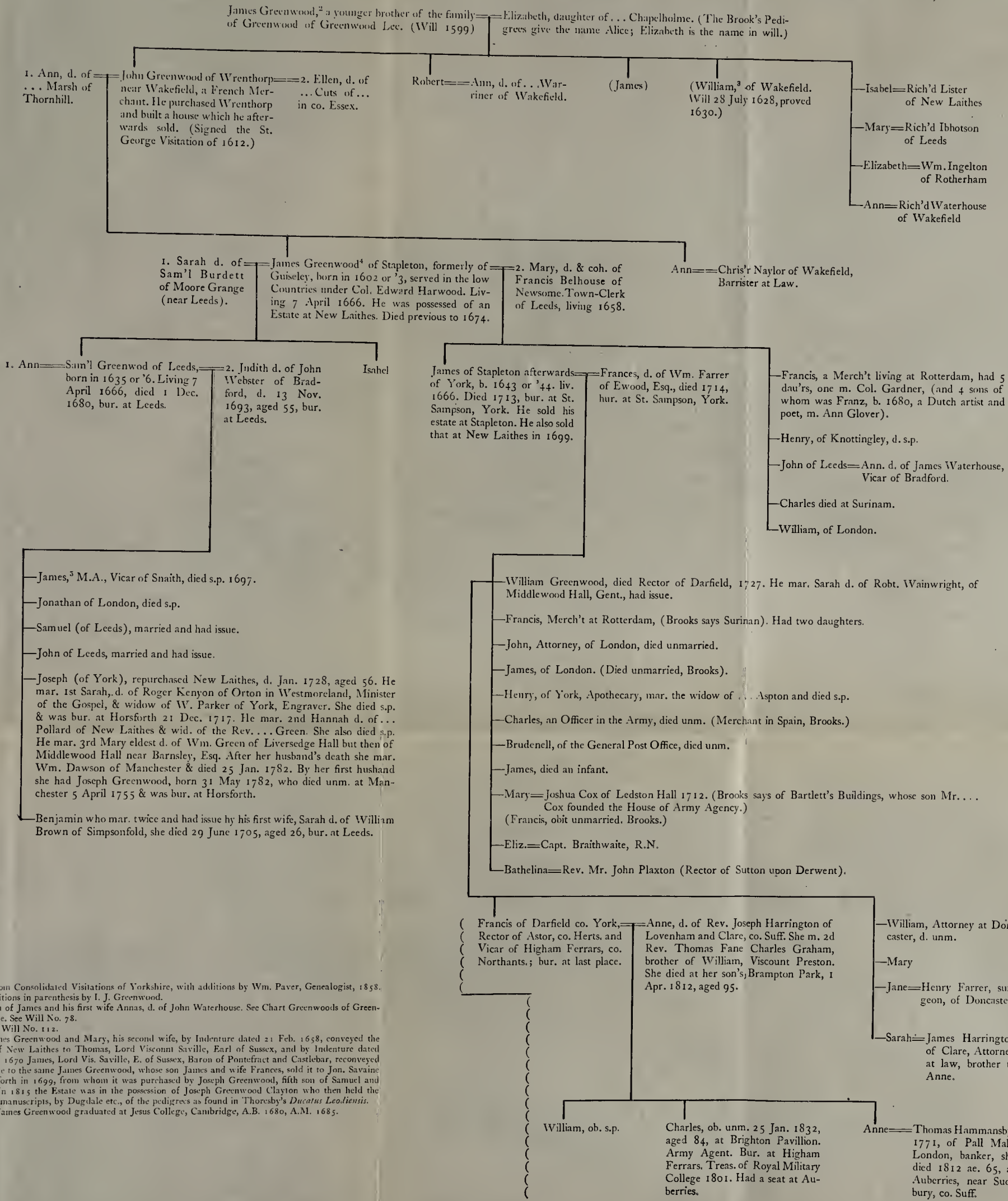
k's Pedi-
n will.)

f Wakefield.

—Isabel==Rich'd Lister

- yard of Kildwick; my brothers, Matthew and Thomas Brigge; Alan Atkinson, that married my sister; Margaret Greenewoode, my husband's base begotten daughter; my two children, Ann and Elizabeth G. Proved 13 April 1592.
68. **Richard of Skellow**, Parish of Owston; dated 8 August 1592; to be buried in churchyard of Owston; my sons, William and Richard G.; my daughter, Elizabeth G. Proved 5 October 1592.
69. **Gilbert Greenewoode** of Tyrvin, Parish of Halifax; dated 26 July 1594; Margaret, my wife; to be buried in churchyard of Halifax. Proved 31 January 1594/5.
70. **Elizabeth Greenwood**, late wife of John G. of Ribonden; dated 12 December 1595; to be buried in churchyard of Ealand; Isabel and Grace G., my daughters; Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Priestley, and Francis, their son; Agnes Sutcliffe, late wife of Robert Sutcliffe, my sister-in-law. Proved 11 June 1596.
71. **Thomas Grenewood** of Stansfield, dated 22 June 1598; to be buried in churchyard of Heptonstall; Margaret, my wife; Thomas G., my son, and Mary G., my daughter. John G. of Learing.
72. **James Greenwood** of Walshay; dated 2 April 1600; to be buried in the church at Heptonstall; the children of James Crabtry of Wedop; John and Jonas Harryson; Mary Crabtry and Grace Harryson, my daughters; my sons, Anthony and John G.; Jenet G., my wife. William G. and John Shakelton, supervisors. Proved 15 May 1600.
73. **James Grenewood** of Rymmington (N. of Clithero, co. Lanc.), no date; his father, Thomas G.; those he was uncle to; Thomas Slater, his brother-in-law. Thomas G., a witness.
74. **James Grenewood** of ———, dated 20 February 1601/2; Elizabeth, my wife; my son, Mich'l G., and his son, Mich'l; Ambrose, to whom I am grandfather. Proved 24 September 1602.
75. **Richard Grenwood** of Stansfield, 18 November 1601; to be buried in churchyard of Heptonstall; Isabel, his wife; Susan and Agnes, his daughters; William, his son; had houses, etc. Proved 31 May 1603.
76. **Walter Grenwood** of Horton, Parish of Bradford; dated 24 November 1603; Ann, his wife, and Prudence, his daughter.
77. **William Grenewood** of Turvin in Sowerby, Parish of Halifax; dated 2 July 1604; had *copybold lands*; Margaret, his wife; Josua, his son.
78. **James Greenwood** of Wakefield; dated 9 May 1599; buried in Wakefield churchyard; his wife, Elizabeth; leaves to Richard Lister and Richard Ibotson and their wives; to his sons, James and William, and daughter, Elizabeth; to his sons, Robert and John. This will was regis-

PEDIGREE OF THE FAMILY OF GREENWOOD OF WRENTHORPE IN THE WEST RIDING OF THE COUNTY OF YORK, ENGLAND¹



¹ From Consolidated Visitations of Yorkshire, with additions by Wm. Paver, Genealogist, 1858. Additions in parenthesis by I. J. Greenwood.

² Son of James and his first wife Annas, d. of John Waterhouse. See Chart Greenwoods of Greenwood Lee. See Will No. 78.

³ See Will No. 112.

⁴ James Greenwood and Mary, his second wife, by Indenture dated 21 Feb. 1658, conveyed the Estate of New Laithes to Thomas, Lord Viscount Saville, Earl of Sussex, and by Indenture dated 13 April 1670 James, Lord Vis. Saville, E. of Sussex, Baron of Pontefract and Castlebar, reconveyed the Estate to the same James Greenwood, whose son James and wife Frances, sold it to Jon. Savaine of Horsforth in 1699, from whom it was purchased by Joseph Greenwood, fifth son of Samuel and Judith. In 1815 the Estate was in the possession of Joseph Greenwood Clayton who then held the original manuscripts, by Dugdale etc., of the pedigrees as found in Thoresby's *Ducatus Leodienensis*.

⁵ A James Greenwood graduated at Jesus College, Cambridge, A.B. 1680, A.M. 1685.

tered about 1604. From James G. sprang the families of Stapleton and Wrenthorpe as mentioned in the Yorkshire Visitations of 1612 and 1666; he is styled a younger brother of the family of Greenwood-Lee.

79. **Richard Greenwood** of Stansfield; dated 16 May 1604; buried in churchyard of Heptonstall; Agnes, his wife; Richard, his son; Marie, his daughter.
80. **Richard Grenewood** of Norland, yeoman; dated 25 March 1606; buried in church or churchyard of Halifax; Agnes, his wife; Abraham, his son; Mary and Dyna, his daughters.
81. **William Grenewood** of Shelve, Parish of Halifax; dated 10 January 1607/8; Margaret, his wife; John and Effam (Euphemia), his children; Mary Udall with her mother for the portions of Francis Udall's children.
82. **Richard Grenewood** of Bent in Sowerby, clothier; dated 16 December 1607; his wife, Lydia; Thomas Ouldfeld, his father-in-law; John, his eldest son and heir apparent; Daniel, his younger son; had land. (Will 154.) John was born in 1600.
83. **Henry Greenwood** of Thornhill; dated 20 January 1607/8; buried in church or churchyard of Thornhill; Elizabeth, his wife, and her child; Beatrice Greenwood. Proved 6 October 1608.
84. **Jennett or Joane Greenwood** of Walshay (widow of James G.); dated 14 January 1608/9; buried in the church of Heptonstall; her daughters, Mary Crabtree and Grace Harrison, and Jonas Harrison, son of Grace; as Anthony and John Greenwood shall think. William G., a witness.
85. **Paul Greenwood** of Ouldtown in Wadsworth, Chapelry of Heptonstall; dated 14 April 1609; his freehold-lands assigned to (Rev.) Mr. Charles Greenwood. He had lands in Wadsworth. Mentions his brother, John G. of Old-town, to whom he left his tenement called *Rawbolme* in trust for a charity, and Marie, his wife; his brother, Ambrose G., and Marie, his wife; his god-daughter, Grace, and John and Marie, three children of his brother, John; John and William, sons of his brother, Ambrose; his sister, Margaret, wife of James Aspinall; his sister, Grace, wife of John Greenwood; Jane (sic), late of Abraham Crabtree of Medley; his cousins, Ambrose Farrer, William Cowper, William Aspinall and William Greenwood of Shakleton; his godson, Paul, son of his cousin, John G. Proved 18 July 1609. (Wills 55, 72, 84 and 107.)
86. **John Greenwood** of the Bank in Stansfield, husbandman; dated 24 October 1597; buried in churchyard of Heptonstall. I lately purchased of Charles Ratcliffe, late of Todmerden (co. Lanc.), Esquire, deceased, and of Thomas Ratcliffe, his son, one annuity. William G., my reputed bastard son begotten on the body of Elizabeth Crosley, now my wife.

87. **Isabel Greenwood** of Stansfield, Chapelry of Heptonstall; dated 30 November 1610; Grace Sutcliffe, Marie Sutcliffe, Sarah Bentley, her daughters; Susan Eastwood; Ambrose G.; her son, John G. Symond G. a witness.
88. **Elizabeth Greenwood** of Stansfield, widow; dated 2 October 1610; William, her son; Grace, her daughter; her son, John Brigge, and his daughter, Anne.
89. **Isabel Greenwood**; dated ———; buried in churchyard of Stokesley (N. R.); mentions persons by the name of Thompson and Rowntree. Proved 25 January 1611/2.
90. **George Greenwood** of Middleton, Parish of Ilkley; dated 15 August 1612; buried in the churchyard of Ilkley (on the river Wharfe); Ellinor, his wife; Matthew, his eldest son, and Margaret, daughter of the same; John G., his younger son; Margaret Robinson, his daughter; George, son of Thomas Robinson.
91. **William Greenwood** of Blackshay, in Stansfield, yeoman; dated 25 July 1612; buried in church or churchyard of Heptonstall; had lands; Grace, his wife; Grace, his daughter; Samuel G., his son and heir; William, his younger son. William G. of Coulden and Richard G. of Blackshay head, his brother.
92. **Edward Greenwood** of Kimberworth, Parish of Rotherham; dated 16 December 1613; had lands; mentions his father; his brother, Richard; and the children of the latter; Richard, his eldest son, had lands at Greasbrough, Byerlow, Bradgait and Kimberworth; Thomas, his son; Edward, called also Edmund, his third son; William, his youngest son, his two daughters, Elizabeth and Margaret; the children of Robert Walker.
93. **John Greenwood** of Langfield, Chapelry of Heptonstall, husbandman; dated 10 August 1613; buried in churchyard of Heptonstall; Helen, his wife; Agnes G., widow. Proved 22 August 1614.
94. **Thomas Greenwood** of Darrington (near Pontefract and Womersley); dated 8 November 1614; buried in churchyard of Darrington; Dorothy, his wife; his son, John; his daughter, Isabel G., and her children.
95. **John Greenwood** of Brookhouse in Ovenden, yeoman; dated 27 November 1616; buried in church or churchyard of Halifax; Elizabeth, his wife; Jonas, his son and heir apparent; also sons, Jeremy (had lands in Erringden), Daniel, Costan, Ambrose and Esay; Mary Woodhead, widow. Proved 20 May 1617.
96. **John Greenwood** of the Learings, Chapelry of Heptonstall, yeoman; dated 6 November 1616; Thomas Greenwood, alias Mitchell, his

ND WOODKIRK
AND¹

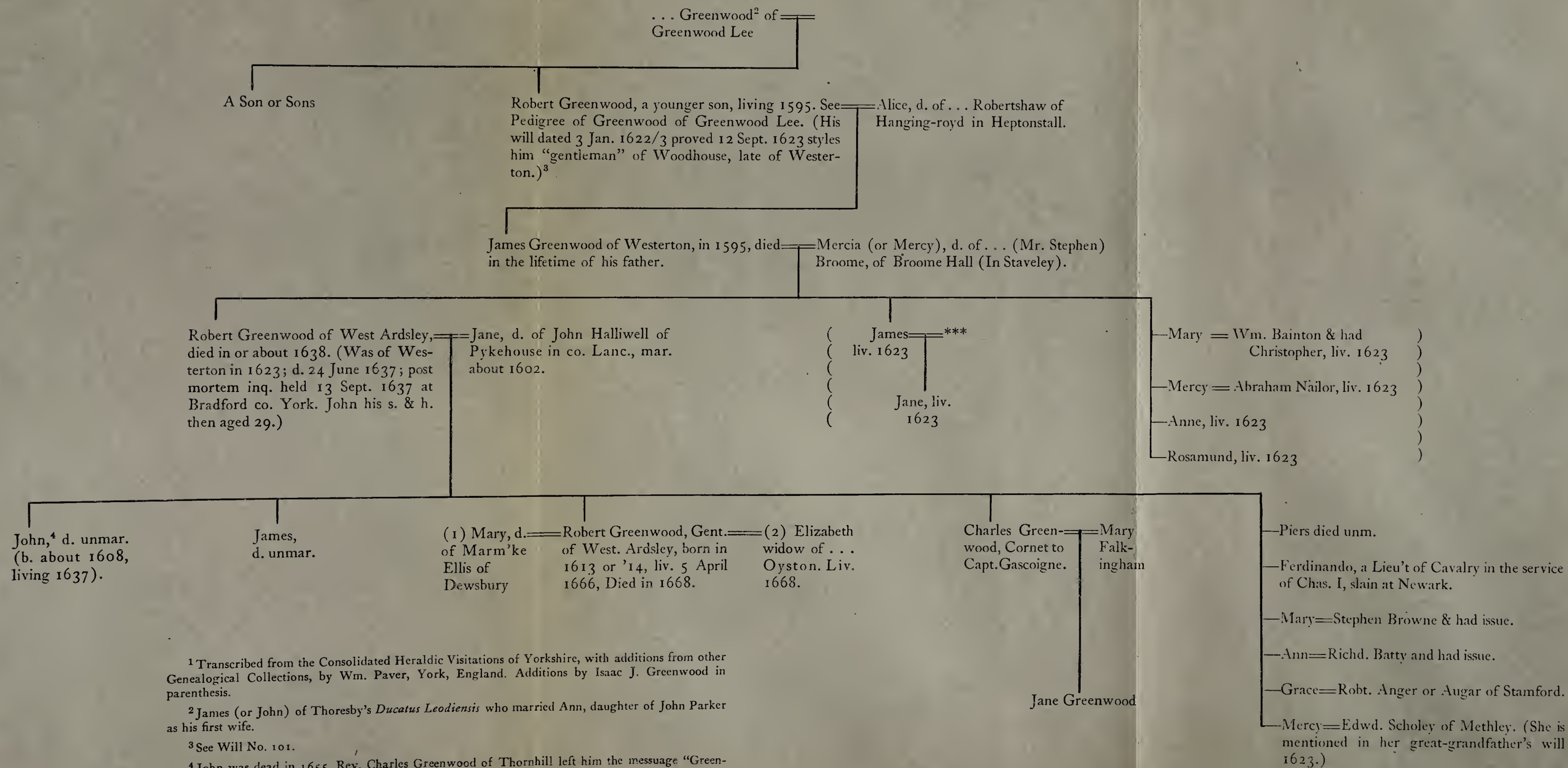
- Mary = Wm. Bainton & had Christopher, liv. 1623)
- Mercy = Abraham Nailor, liv. 1623)
- Anne, liv. 1623)
- Rosamund, liv. 1623)

n

- Piers died unm.
- Ferdinando, a Lieu't of Cavalry in the service of Chas. I, slain at Newark.
- Mary=Stephen Browne & had issue.
- Ann=Richd. Batty and had issue.
- Grace=Robt. Anger or Augar of Stamford.
- Mercy=Edwd. Scholey of Methley. (She is mentioned in her great-grandfather's will 1623.)

87. **Isabel Greenwood** of Stansfield, Chapelry of Heptonstall; dated 30 November 1610; Grace Sutcliffe, Marie Sutcliffe, Sarah Bentley, her daughters; Susan Eastwood; Ambrose G.; her son, John G. Symond G. a witness.
88. **Elizabeth Greenwood** of Stansfield, widow; dated 2 October 1610; William, her son; Grace, her daughter; her son, John Brigge, and his daughter, Anne.
89. **Isabel Greenwood**; dated ———; buried in churchyard of Stokesley (N. R.); mentions persons by the name of Thompson and Rowntree. Proved 25 January 1611/2.
90. **George Greenwood** of Middleton, Parish of Ilkley; dated 15 August 1612; buried in the churchyard of Ilkley (on the river Wharfe); Ellinor, his wife; Matthew, his eldest son, and Margaret, daughter of the same; John G., his younger son; Margaret Robinson, his daughter; George, son of Thomas Robinson.
91. **William Greenwood** of Blackshay, in Stansfield, yeoman; dated 25 July 1612; buried in church or churchyard of Heptonstall; had lands; Grace, his wife; Grace, his daughter; Samuel G., his son and heir; William, his younger son. William G. of Coulden and Richard G. of Blackshay head, his brother.
92. **Edward Greenwood** of Kimberworth, Parish of Rotherham; dated 16 December 1613; had lands; mentions his father; his brother, Richard; and the children of the latter; Richard, his eldest son, had lands at Greasbrough, Byerlow, Bradgait and Kimberworth; Thomas, his son; Edward, called also Edmund, his third son; William, his youngest son, his two daughters, Elizabeth and Margaret; the children of Robert Walker.
93. **John Greenwood** of Langfield, Chapelry of Heptonstall, husbandman; dated 10 August 1613; buried in churchyard of Heptonstall; Helen, his wife; Agnes G., widow. Proved 22 August 1614.
94. **Thomas Greenwood** of Darrington (near Pontefract and Womersley); dated 8 November 1614; buried in churchyard of Darrington; Dorothy, his wife; his son, John; his daughter, Isabel G., and her children.
95. **John Greenwood** of Brookhouse in Ovenden, yeoman; dated 27 November 1616; buried in church or churchyard of Halifax; Elizabeth, his wife; Jonas, his son and heir apparent; also sons, Jeremy (had lands in Erringden), Daniel, Costan, Ambrose and Esay; Mary Woodhead, widow. Proved 20 May 1617.
96. **John Greenwood** of the Learings, Chapelry of Heptonstall, yeoman; dated 6 November 1616; Thomas Greenwood, alias Mitchell, his

PEDIGREE OF GREENWOOD OF WEST ARDSLEY, CALLED ALSO WESTERTON AND WOODKIRK NEAR WAKEFIELD, IN THE WEST RIDING OF YORKSHIRE, ENGLAND¹



¹ Transcribed from the Consolidated Heraldic Visitations of Yorkshire, with additions from other Genealogical Collections, by Wm. Paver, York, England. Additions by Isaac J. Greenwood in parenthesis.

² James (or John) of Thoresby's *Ducatus Leodiensis* who married Ann, daughter of John Parker as his first wife.

³ See Will No. 101.

⁴ John was dead in 1655. Rev. Charles Greenwood of Thornhill left him the messuage "Greenwood Lee" in Heptonstall. Robert, his brother, was his heir.

reputed son; Mary, his daughter, wife of John Halstead of Rowley. (Thomas mentioned in will of Rev. Charles Greenwood in 1663.)

97. **Thomas Greenwood** of the Township of Heptonstall, clothier; dated 15 April 1617; John and Mitchell, his sons; Marie (wife of Matthew Sutcliffe?) and Christabell, now wife of William Sutcliffe, my daughters. Proved 28 August 1617.
98. **Abraham Greenwood** of Black Carr in Bradford, clothier; dated 31 May 1617; buried in churchyard of Bradford; my wife, Grace; my brother, Symon G.; and Grace G., alias Read. Proved 2 October 1617.
99. **Gregorie Grenewood** of Heptonstall, clothier; dated 18 November 1617; Grace, his wife; John Speake, his father-in-law; Abraham Speake (son of said John S.); Mary, his wife, and his children, John, Grace and Mary Speake; his brothers, John, Abraham and Andrew G.; Thomas and Mitchell G.; William G.; Allen G.
100. **Richard Greenwood** of Stonesheygate in Heptonstall, yeoman; dated 17 December 1621; John G., his son and heir; sons, Samuel and Abraham G.; son, Michael G., lately deceased, and Isabel, his widow, and William, their son; his daughters, Christabell, wife of John Midgley, and Isabel, wife of Abraham Crosley; William Greenwood, my son-in-law. Proved 15 March 1621/2.
101. **Robert Greenwood**, the elder, of Woodhouse, but late of Westerton, Gentleman; dated 3 January 1622/3. My late son, James G., deceased, and my loving daughter-in-law, Marcy G.; Robert Greenwood (their son) of Westerton, my grandchild; and John, the son and heir apparent of said Robert; and Marcy, daughter of the same; my grandchild, James G. (son of James G., dec'd) and Jane, his daughter; Christopher Bainton, son of my granddaughter; my granddaughter, Mercy G., wife of Abraham Nailor; my grandchild, Rosamund G.; my two granddaughters, as yet unpreferred (unmarried), Anne and Rosamund Greenwood; Dorothy Linley, wife of Nicholas L., and Hester Linley, wife of Robert L. Proved 12 September 1623.

By deed of 1593 he gave out of his estate an almshouse and annuity to three poor women at W. Ardsley, co. York; and William Nailor, by will of 1682, gave to the same out of his estate. These charities were existing in 1816.

The pedigree of the Greenwoods of Westerton, co. York, has already been referred to as existing in the College of Arms and in the Harleian MSS. of the British Museum. They are descended from this same Robert Greenwood, Gent., an attorney of Westerton; he purchased lands in East and West Ardsley from Richard Peck, Esq., against whom, having brought a Warantie-Carte, he had judgment in 1572 (15 Elizabeth). He was also a defendant, together with Martin Brickhead and

Richard Peck, in a chancery suit ¹ brought by George Saville for commission to examine witnesses *in perpetuum rei testimonium*, concerning certain recognizances touching lands in Wakefield, York, purchased by plaintiff. In the will of Lawrence Nailor of Westerton, adjoining Ardsley, dated 16 January 1579, the testator "humbly desires Robert Greenwood of Westerton and John Fielde of Ardsley, Gentlemen, to be the supervisors." His wife, Alice, was a daughter of Richard (or Jonathan) Robertshaw of Heptonstall.²

102. **William Greenwood** of Colden in Heptonstall, clothier; dated 12 July 1621; Marie, his wife; Mary, Sara, Martha and Susanna, his daughters, and his sons, Samuel, William, John, Thomas and Luke. Proved 4 December 1623.
103. **James Greenwood** of Slack in Warley, Parish of Halifax; dated ———; Christabell, his wife; Abraham, his son; his men and maid servants. Proved 22 August 1624. At Slack, north of Halifax, was a chapel erected at the expense of Thomas Greenwood, who there preached gratuitously; his daughter, Elizabeth, married John Foster of that place. Date not ascertained; living probably in 1703.
104. **Margaret Greenwood** of Northouse, widow; dated 9 March 1624; John G., her son; Henry Brigg, her son-in-law; Edith, wife of William Hird of Shelf; her own sister, Grace Scawberd.
105. **John Greenwood** of Coulden in Heptonstall, webster; dated 1 June 1624; mentions his late brother, William G.; his brothers, Thomas and Luke G.; Mary, wife of his brother, Samuel G., and Ambrose, their son; John G., his brother-in-law; Sara Sutcliffe, daughter of Matthew S. of Heptonstall.
106. **William Greenwood** (no residence and no date); brother, Jeremy; cousin, Barbarie. Proved 22 November 1626.
107. **Ambrose Greenwood** of Halifax, yeoman; dated 10 November 1626; Ambrose, my son, had houses in Bradford and Ovenden; Daniel, Jonas, Esau and Jeremy, my brothers; my sister, Marie, wife of Michael Firth; my uncle, Abraham Sutcliffe, of Boothestone, and my cousin, John Mitchell, of the same.
108. **Abraham Greenwood** of Dewsburie, yeoman; dated 28 June 1627; his wife, Ellene; had land; Abraham, his son; his two daughters.
109. **John Greenwood** of Warley (Parish of Halifax); husbandman; dated 3 June 1629; Samuel, his brother; Marie, his wife.

¹ Records in Tower of London "S. s. 4, No. 35."

² See Pedigree of Greenwood of West Ardsley.

- 110.** William Greenwood of Rodwell head in Stansfield (Heptonstall); dated 6 April 1622; buried in churchyard of Heptonstall; Margaret, his wife—his house; his two daughters, Margaret and Grace; his sister, Susan, and Thomas Deane, his brother-in-law. Proved 3 July 1629.
- 111.** John Greenewoode of Stanburie (S. W. of Kighley), woolen webster; (no date); Hellen, his wife; Jennett, his daughter. Proved 23 February 1630/1.
- 112.** William Greenwood of Wakefield, innholder; dated 28 July 1628; his son, James; Richard Lister of New Laythes and Isabel, his wife; John G. of Wrenthorpe and Ann Waterhouse of Wakefield, widow. Proved 23 February 1630/1.
- 113.** William Grenwodd of Coulden in Heptonstall, clothier; dated 13 May 1616; Grace, his wife; John, his son; Mary, his daughter. Proved 28 April 1631.
- 114.** John Greenewoode of Henshaw, Parish of Rachdale, County of Lancaster, yeoman; dated 21 October 1628; mentions John and Ambrose, sons of John G., his son and heir, deceased; had lands in Stansfield and Walsden; Samuel, his son; Paul, his youngest son; Susanna, his wife; Susanna, his daughter, to whom he leaves a legacy of £100; Elizabeth Fielden, his natural sister. Proved 10 May 1631.
- 115.** Andrew Greenwood of Stansfield, Heptonstall Chapelry; dated 26 April 1634; mentions John Ouldefield and John Harrison; his wife; Grace, Marie, Bridget and Andrew, his children; Luke G. and John G., two of the witnesses.
- 116.** Gregorie Greenwood of Heptonstall, clothier; dated 1 October 1631; mentions Thomas, his father; his brothers, John, William, Thomas, Simmeon, Ambrose and Charles; his sister, Grace Sutcliffe, and her daughter, Grace; his uncle, William Mitchell. Proved 8 May 1635.
- 117.** William Greenwood of Owlars in Wadesworth, Parish of Heptonstall, clothier; dated 21 January 1631/2. William G., his grandson, son of James; Marie, his eldest daughter, wife of Richard Wadesworth; Grace, his second daughter, deceased, late wife of Christopher Holmes; Martha, his third daughter, wife of — Cockroft. Proved March 1636.
- 118.** John Greenwood of Ayringden, yeoman; dated 9 February 1636/7; buried in church or churchyard of Heptonstall; Sarah, his wife, and Thomas Crabtree, (her) father; Mary, his daughter, property at Ayringden; John G., his father; Paul, his brother. Proved April 1637.
- 119.** John Greenwood of Tillotson in Wadesworth, Heptonstall Chapelry, yeoman; dated 19 April 1639; Chrisybell, his wife. Proved in October 1639.

120. **Mary Greenwood** of Hepton Brigg (now Hebden Bridge); dated 8 November 1641; John Banister of Heptonbrigg. Proved 9 February 1641/2.
121. **Matthew Grenewood** of Stansfield, Heptonstall Chapelry, webster; dated 6 May 1641; his daughter, Marie; John Leigh; David Earnshaw; Susan Earnshaw; Ann Ingham. Proved 9 February 1641/2.
122. **John Greenwood** of Murgatroyd in Stansfield, Heptonstall Chapelry, husbandman; dated 6 February 1640/1; Sarah, his wife; Marie, his daughter, wife of Richard Wadsworth; Sarah, his daughter; Matthew, his brother. Proved in May 1641.
123. **William Greenwood** of Stansfield. Heptonstall Chapelry; dated 19 April 1641; buried in churchyard of Heptonstall; Elizabeth, his wife; John, his brother; mentions his servants. Proved 23 July 1641.
124. **William Greenwood** of Howgate in Stansfield, Heptonstall Chapelry; dated 11 May 1641; his wife, Marie; John, his son; William, son of Ambrose, his son; his grandchildren, Marie and Ann Shepherd; his grandchildren, Susan, Samuel and Sarah; Elizabeth Clegg, his grandchild. Proved July 1641.
125. **Thomas Greenwood** of Todmorden, co. Lancaster (on the borders of Yorkshire), husbandman; dated June 1641; Elizabeth, his wife; his children, Mary, Isabel, John, James, Ambrose and Paul; his brothers-in-law, John and Thomas Stansfield. Proved 2 November 1642.
126. **Abraham Greenwood** of Blackshey head in Stansfield; dated 5 November 1643; Alice, his wife; Richard Wadsworth; John and Jonas G. Proved October 1644.
127. **Abraham Greenwood** of Norland, yeoman; dated 6 October 1643; James G., his eldest son; son, John; daughter, Elizabeth Waterhouse; had property at Holdsworth in Ovenden, and at Northlands in Rishworth. Proved in October 1644.
128. **John Greenwoode** of ——— in Wadsworth, Heptonstall Chapelry; yeoman; dated 12 November 1643; buried in church or churchyard at Heptonstall; Martha, his wife; John, his eldest son; Daniel, his youngest son; his daughter, Mary; Thomas, his brother; had property at Heptonstall. Proved December 1644.
129. **Ann Greenwood** of Wakefield, widow; dated 14 October 1646; buried in Wakefield churchyard; leaves legacies, but not apparently to relatives. Proved 13 January 1646. She was probably the widow of Robert G. and daughter-in-law of James G. (Will 78.)
130. **Alice Greenwood** of Stilhouse in Stansfield, Heptonstall Chapelry, widow; dated 8 December 1646; mentions Hugh, Edmund and James

Pilling, her brothers; Margaret Pilling; her sister, Elizabeth Heape; Sarah, Thomas and Nicholas Horsfall. Proved 25 February 1646/7.

- 131. Matthew Greenwood** of Weedoppe, Parish of Heptonstall, clothier; dated 11 April 1645; his eldest son, Simeon; his youngest son, James; Grace, his daughter. Proved 16 April 1646.
- 132. Sara Greenwood** of Wadsworth, Heptonstall Chapelry, widow; dated 6 January 1645/6; mentions Richard and Martha, children of Richard Wadsworth; Richard Crossle, her brother; Sara, her daughter; Richard, her son. Proved August 1646.
- 133. Richard Greenwood** of Marsh in Stansfield, Parish of Heptonstall, husbandman; dated 24 July 1646; John Crabtree; Martha Greenwood, widow. Proved August 1646.
- 134. John Greenwood** of Coulden, Parish of Heptonstall, yeoman; dated 9 January 1643/4; his eldest son, John; his two younger sons, Thomas and Paul; his daughter, Grace; had property at Stansfield. Proved 16 June 1647.
- 135. John Greenwood** of Hollingshey in Sowerby; dated 17 June 1643; his son, William; Paul, his younger son; his daughters, Mary, Martha, Sara, Grace and Priscilla; had property at Wadsworth. Proved 16 June 1647.
- 136. Paul Greenwood** of Heptonstall; he died 10 May 1647; left a widow, Grace Greenwood. Will proved 5 June 1647.
- 137. John Greenwood** of Sowerby, yeoman; dated 19 May 1647; mentions his son, Paul G., of Methomroyd; Paul G., his brother, of Wadsworth; Paul and William, two of the sons of John G. of Hollingshey; Grace G. (widow?). Proved 14 April 1648.

138.

FROM THE WILL OF REVEREND CHARLES GREENWOOD

Rector of Thornhill, Dated 14 July 1643, proved in the
Consistory Court of York in November 1643

To be buried in Thornhill Church. To Anthony Foxcroft, Gent., of Elland Hall, Halifax & Thomas Radcliffe, Esq., Senior Fellow of University of Oxford, his Exec'tors, rents in trust for founding two fellowships & two scholarships in University College, Oxford.

James Greenwood, my late deceased father; Margery, my wife; to Sir Wm. Saville; John Greenwood and Luke Greenwood.

To John, son of Robert Greenwood (of Westerton); John Greenwood of Elfaburgh Hall (in Sowerby); William Mitchell of High-Greenwood; Thomas Greenwood of Learings, and Richard Robertshaw (of Hepton-

stall); Trustees for a Free Grammar-School in Heptonstall, and of lands in Colden for the maintenance of the same, etc. Thomasine, my sister, late wife of Richard Gibson, dec'd, and her sons, Richard Gibson, Gent., and Charles.

To Thomas Radcliffe, son and heir apparent of Sir George Radcliffe, Knt., Thomas Nettleton, Gent., of Leeds Hall (or Thornhill-Lees), in Thornhill, . . . during the natural lives of me the said Charles Greenwood, Margery, now my wife, and Margery (then wife of said Anthony Foxcroft, but since dec'd), daughter of said Margery, my wife.

John, son of Henry Ramsden, Clk, late Vic. of Halifax. To Margery Foxcroft, dau'r of s'd Anthony.

To my sister, Margaret; to children of my cousin, Elizabeth Waterhouse; to my nephew, Richard Gibson, Gent., and his brother, Charles.

Said Anth'y Foxcroft and Thomas Radcliffe, Executors; Sir George Radcliffe, Knt., and Edw'd Hanson of Woodhouse in Rastrick, to be Supervisors.

(Will of his wife, No. 169.)

The Reverend Charles Greenwood was descended from the Greens of Greenwood-Lee, co. York, being the son of James Greenwood by his third wife, Cicely, daughter of Charles Radcliffe, Esq., of Todmorden, and aunt of Sir George Radcliffe, Knt. Charles Greenwood appears to have had two sisters who survived him, Thomasine, widow of Reverend Richard Gibson, clerk, and Margaret Greenwood, singlewoman. Charles Grenewoode matriculated at University College, Oxford, 2 June 1592, at the age of eighteen, he became a Fellow of the College and was one of the two Proctors of the University appointed 26 April 1609. In 1611 he accompanied Sir Thomas Wentworth, then at the age of eighteen, as tutor on a tour through France. Wentworth was afterwards the renowned Earl of Strafford. In March 1612 through the patronage of Sir George Saville, Bart., Greenwood was appointed Rector of St. Michael's, Thornhill (near Wakefield), in the West Riding of Yorkshire.

Charles Greenwood married about 1614 Margery Houden, or Hovenden, widow, with two sons and four daughters. Her first husband, Christopher Hovenden, who died in 1610, was brother to Doctor Robert Houden of Oxford; she was sister of the Doctor's wife, Catherine Powys, daughter of Thomas Powys of Abington. Christopher Hovenden was of Stanton Harcourt, co. Oxford; he left two sons, Robert of Stanton Harcourt died 1652, and John of University College, Oxford, died in March 1629/30.

In 1624 Sir Thomas Wentworth essayed to obtain for Mr. Greenwood, for whom he entertained throughout his life the greatest regard and respect, an appointment to the Deanery of Rippon. Wentworth was

raised to the peerage in 1628 and was soon after appointed Lord Deputy of Ireland. During his absence in that country he referred much for the management of his estate and domestic affairs to the advice of Mr. Greenwood; a lengthy letter to the latter from his lordship is extant dated Dublin 27 November 1635 and signed "your most affectionate faithful friend Wentworth." His Lordship's sister, Anne, married Sir George Saville, Knt., who died in 1618 during the life of his father, Sir George Saville, Bart. Lady Anne died in 1633, whereupon her brother, under date of 29 December 1633, wrote a letter of most excellent and salutary advice to his young nephew, afterwards Sir William Saville, Bart., wherein he says: "In these and in all things else you shall do well to consult Mr. Greenwood who hath seen much and is very well able to judge, and certainly most faithful to you. He was the man your father loved and trusted above all men, and did as faithfully discharge the trust reposed in him as ever, in my time, I knew any man do for his dead friend, taking excessive pains in settling your estate without charge to you. His advice will be always upright, and you may safely pour your secrets into him, which, by the time you have conversed a little more in the world, you will find the greatest treasure this world can make any man owner of; and I protest to God, were I in your place, I would think him the best riches I did or could possess."

During his life Doctor Greenwood contributed £1500 to University College, Oxford. The front and part of the west side of this structure, being amongst the most ancient of the buildings, had fallen into decay and a new quadrangle was projected. With the Greenwood gift the west side, now standing, was begun the 14th of April 1634 and completed in about two years, a part of the work having been done in accordance with Doctor Greenwood's own design. His arms, "sable, a chevron ermine between three saltiers or saltronels argent," may still be seen in the north windows of the Ante-Chapel of University College and in other parts of the building. Doctor Greenwood during the later years of his life was much troubled with gout, cramp and palsy of the right hand, but he continued to reside in his rectory until his decease in 1643. His patron, the Earl of Strafford, had already met with an untimely fate, and his nephew, Sir William Saville, did not long survive. The latter gentleman was the last of his line to reside at Thornhill, as during the civil wars which ensued the old Saville family mansion was destroyed by the parliamentary forces.

From the will of Doctor Charles Greenwood it appears that he founded a free grammar school for the instruction of the poor children of Heptonstall and Wadsworth, and endowed it with lands and tenements then of the annual value of £20, and situated in Heptonstall township. He also left £100 per annum, to be raised from his estates for the founding of two fellowships and two scholarships in University College, Oxford.

Mr. Foxcroft, one of the executors and a relative, contested the legacy and was decreed to pay the college £2,000, "for the purchasing an annuity of £100" for the above specified purposes, but he unfortunately died before the amount was paid. In 1682 a suit was instituted by the college for its recovery, but it was declared by the Court of Chancery that the decree ought not to be served against the defendant, Foxcroft's son and heir.

Sir George Radcliffe, Esq., mentioned in the will of the Reverend Charles Greenwood, was a cousin of the testator, being the son of Nicholas Radcliffe, whose sister, Cicely, married James Greenwood of Greenwood-Lee, and their father was Charles Radcliffe, Esq., of Todmorden. This place was located in Lancashire, to the southwest of Greenwood-Lee, near the headwaters of the Calder. It was for some centuries held by the Radcliffe family, until sold in 1700 by Roger Mainwaring, Esq., who married the daughter of Joshua Radcliffe. Sir George Radcliffe was a gentleman commoner of University College, Oxford, and was created LL.D. in 1643; he was a friend of Wentworth, Earl of Strafford, and was imprisoned in the Marshalsea, London, 1640; a strong royalist, he was excepted from pardon by Parliament in 1648, and died in exile about 1657. Thomas Radcliffe, also mentioned in the will, was his only child. He entered University College, and as a gentleman commoner travelled in France with Abraham Woodhead, a Fellow of the same house, of which Radcliffe was afterwards Senior Fellow; he died in Dublin in 1679.

The Life and Correspondence of Sir George Radcliffe, by Thomas D. Whitaker, published in 1810, contains many allusions to his cousin, Reverend Charles Greenwood of Thornhill.

According to Act of Parliament passed 8 April 1653 wills were thereafter recorded at London, and the Act continued in force till the accession of Charles II in 1660.

WILLS PROVED IN THE PREROGATIVE COURT OF CANTERBURY

Doctor's Commons, London, from 1383 to 1740

SUFFOLK

139. **Thomas Grynewade** of Nedging, south part of co. Suffolk near Hadley; dated 10 Aug. 1547. Desires to be buried in the cemetery of Nedging. Bequeaths to Thomas, son of William Grenwade of Whatfield, his house and lands in Nedging after the death of his wife, Alice. If Thomas die without issue the same house and land to his brother, Edmund; remainder to brother, William, the elder. Legacies to his son, Thomas, and three of his children, viz.: William, John and Katherine.

To son, William, his house and land in Bylliston (Bildeston). To son, Edmund, his house and lands in Whatfield and Newton. Proved 28 Nov. 1547.

140. **William Greenwood**, clothier, of Groton; 24 Oct. 1644. To son, John, his free land in Polsted, called Chantry House, lately purchased of brother, John, also to son, John, £100 when 21. To son, James, all his copy hold land in Polsted and £60 when 21. To daughter, Elizabeth, £100 when 21. To brother, John, £5, and to each of his two daughters, Anne and Elizabeth, 40s when 21. To sister, Elizabeth Bancroft, £5, and to each of the three children she hath now living, 40s when 21. To Mr. Leigh, minister and parson of Groton, 40s. To the poor of Groton, 10s, and to the poor of Polsted, 10s. Appoints his wife . . . executrix, and leaves her all the rents, and goods and chattels until his sons, John and James are 21. Proved 10 Feb. 1644/5.

SOMERSET

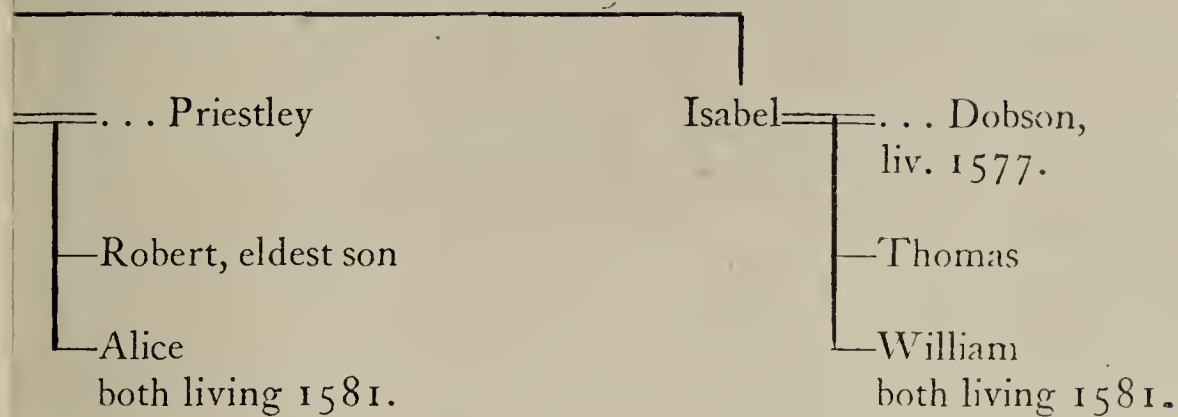
141. **George Grenwode** of Bridge in the Parish of Wincham; 20 June 1560. Bequeaths his soul to God, the Virgin Mary and all the Saints; gives to the poor of Wincham; son and heir, Giles; other sons, William, Roger and Henry; daughters Elizabeth and Katherine. Children all married. Isabel (or Elizabeth) Hill, his wife's daughter. Appoints his wife, Jone (or Jane), executrix. Proved 24 Oct. 1560.
142. **Giles Greenwood** of North Perrott, Gent.; 7 Feb. 1586. Brothers, Henry and Roger; sister, Katherine Draper. Nephew, John Dight, the younger. Niece, Elizabeth Dight, dwelling with brother Henry. Kinsmen, Hugh Osborne, John Dole and William Whitenell. Brother Roger, executor. Proved 6 May 1587.
143. **Roger Greenwood** of North Perrott, Gent.; 27 Oct. 1613. Legacies to brother-in-law, Paul Draper; nephews, Thomas and Robert Greenwood (brothers); kinsmen, Roger Masy, Emanuel Lacar; kinswoman, Avice Hurley; with a great many legacies to others. Gives his gold ring that was his wife's to Thomas Greenwood. Proved 5 Feb. 1613/4.
144. **Margery Greenwood** of Gregory-Stoke, widow; 25 Oct. 1645. Daughters, Ann Gullyford, Ursula, wife of Richard Roynter; Dorothy, wife of Richard Beeteh. Daughters-in-law, Mary and Joan Greenwood. Grandchildren, Henry and Ursula Greenwood. Sons, Philip and Henry Greenwood, the latter executor. Proved 22 Nov. 1650.
145. **Henry Greenwood** of Gregory-Stoke; 14 Feb. 1654. Sons, Thomas, Arthur, William and Charles. Daughters, Ursula, Mabella and Elizabeth. Sister, Ursula, and her children. Proved 15 Aug. 1656.

DEVON

146. **Henry Greenwood** of Great Torrington, haberdasher. Desires to be buried under the broad stone in the church of Torrington. Names his cousin, Thomas Dight, of London; kinswomen, Alice Westmacott of Petherton and Elizabeth Whatternall of Hafflebeare; godson, Henry Cooke; sister, Katherine Draper; daughter, Margaret (Nicholl), and her children, Robert, Grace and Elizabeth; daughter, Joan (Wellington), and her children, Roger, Wellington and Oliver; daughters, Mary and Frances Greenwood, not 21; grandson, Henry, son of son Thomas; sons, Robert, George and Henry; grandchild, Elizabeth, daughter of son Thomas; daughter, Margaret Nicholl; daughter Joan, wife of Oliver Wellington; wife's son, Thomas Harbottle. Appoints his son, Robert, executor, and directs him to cause his (testator's) name and the name of his (Robert's) mother-in-law, Mary, testator's late wife, to be engraved upon his grave-stone. Dated 16 April 1619. Proved 17 June 1619.
147. **George Greenwood** of the county of Devon; 5 Dec. 1628. Bequeaths to the poor of Great Torrington, £4; to daughter, Elizabeth, £250, a parcel gilt tankard, a broad double gilt wine bowl, six silver spoons, &., &. Brother, Mr. Henry Greenwood, and his sons, George and Henry; brother, Thomas, and his children; Elizabeth, daughter of brother Robert; sister, Margaret, wife of Mr. William Nichols; sister, Frances Greenwood; cousins, William Woodruff, William Waye, and Roger Dromant. Appoints his wife, Elizabeth, executrix. Proved 20 June 1620.
148. **Thomas Greenwood** of the city of Exeter, Gent.; 13 Dec. 1640. Desires to be buried in the Cathedral near his late brother-in-law, Francis Crossinge, Esq. Speaks of his father, Thomas Greenwood, deceased, and of his mother; kinswomen, Alice Randall, Frances and Mary Greenwood; aunt, Agnes Copeland. Proved 10 Feb. 1640/1.
149. **Robert Greenwood** of Great Torrington; 23 May 1627; wife, Zenobia; daughter, Elizabeth; mother-in-law, Agnes Greenwood; brother, George; brother, Thomas, and his son, Henry. Proved 3 Sept. 1650.
150. **Agnes Grenewood** of Great Torrington, widow; 8 Nov. 1637; son, Thomas Harbottle; Roger, son of Thomas Greenwood. Proved 27 Aug. 1653.

OXFORD (FROM YORK)

151. **Thomas Grenewood** of the Parish of St. Giles in the city of Oxford; 27 July 1577. To his wife, Joan, his capital messuage called Newton Hall, in Wakefield, co. York, and all his other lands and tenements in the county of York, after the decease of his father, Thomas Grenewood (Will 43), during her life. Mentions his manor of Stapleashtowne, co.

HASTLETON, CO. OXFORD¹

of Chastleton, co. Oxf.:
b. circ. 1579. Will proved
on 26 Apr. 1651. This
bore a crescent on their
for difference.

=Elizabeth, d. of Walter Joanes of Chastleton; she died 167—leaving son Walter as Exc. She is mentioned in will of Vice-Chancellor Daniel Greenwood 1621.

1612.

of Chastleton, b. 1618; mat'd:
l. Ox. 1636; will proved at
v. 1671.

=Hester d. of Th. Eyans, merchant
of Lombard St., London; m. July
1642.

ed and had Walter, Anne,

-Henry b. 1661 of Chastleton, co.
Oxf., mat. Queen's Coll. 1678.

James Thompson, both living

-John, b. 1664; mat. at Christ
Coll. 1681.

12, probably died before her

Mr. Robert Austin, both liv-
 ssue.

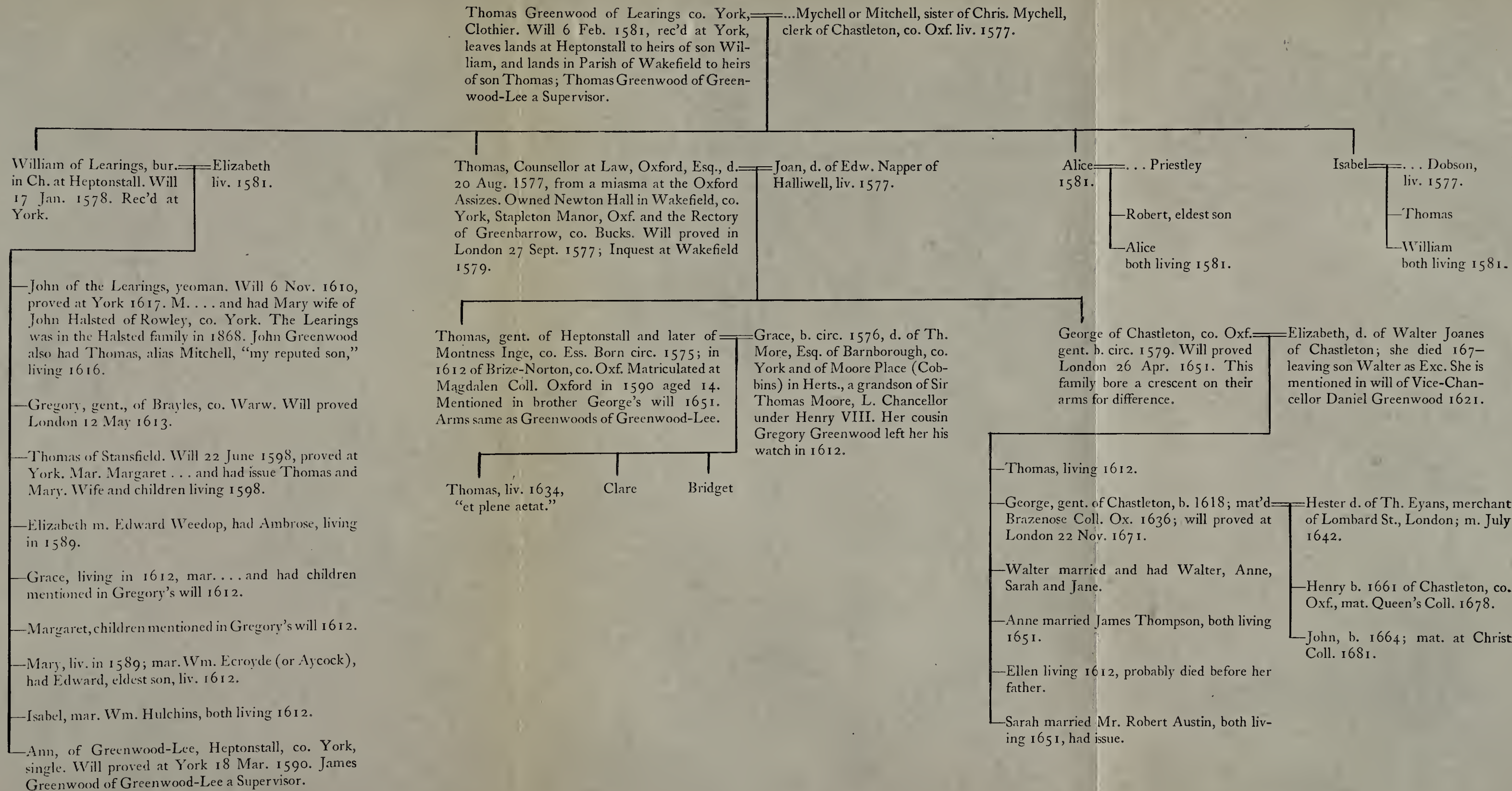
DEVON

146. **Henry Greenwood** of Great Torrington, haberdasher. Desires to be buried under the broad stone in the church of Torrington. Names his cousin, Thomas Dight, of London; kinswomen, Alice Westmacott of Petherton and Elizabeth Whatternall of Hafflebeare; godson, Henry Cooke; sister, Katherine Draper; daughter, Margaret (Nicholl), and her children, Robert, Grace and Elizabeth; daughter, Joan (Wellington), and her children, Roger, Wellington and Oliver; daughters, Mary and Frances Greenwood, not 21; grandson, Henry, son of son Thomas; sons, Robert, George and Henry; grandchild, Elizabeth, daughter of son Thomas; daughter, Margaret Nicholl; daughter Joan, wife of Oliver Wellington; wife's son, Thomas Harbottle. Appoints his son, Robert, executor, and directs him to cause his (testator's) name and the name of his (Robert's) mother-in-law, Mary, testator's late wife, to be engraved upon his grave-stone. Dated 16 April 1619. Proved 17 June 1619.
147. **George Greenwood** of the county of Devon; 5 Dec. 1628. Bequeaths to the poor of Great Torrington, £4; to daughter, Elizabeth, £250, a parcel gilt tankard, a broad double gilt wine bowl, six silver spoons, &c., &c. Brother, Mr. Henry Greenwood, and his sons, George and Henry; brother, Thomas, and his children; Elizabeth, daughter of brother Robert; sister, Margaret, wife of Mr. William Nichols; sister, Frances Greenwood; cousins, William Woodruff, William Waye, and Roger Dromant. Appoints his wife, Elizabeth, executrix. Proved 20 June 1629.
148. **Thomas Greenwood** of the city of Exeter, Gent.; 13 Dec. 1640. Desires to be buried in the Cathedral near his late brother-in-law, Francis Crossinge, Esq. Speaks of his father, Thomas Greenwood, deceased, and of his mother; kinswomen, Alice Randall, Frances and Mary Greenwood; aunt, Agnes Copeland. Proved 10 Feb. 1640/1.
149. **Robert Greenwood** of Great Torrington; 23 May 1627; wife, Zenobia; daughter, Elizabeth; mother-in-law, Agnes Greenwood; brother, George; brother, Thomas, and his son, Henry. Proved 3 Sept. 1650.
150. **Agnes Grenewood** of Great Torrington, widow; 8 Nov. 1637; son, Thomas Harbottle; Roger, son of Thomas Greenwood. Proved 27 Aug. 1653.

OXFORD (FROM YORK)

151. **Thomas Grenewood** of the Parish of St. Giles in the city of Oxford; 27 July 1577. To his wife, Joan, his capital messuage called Newton Hall, in Wakefield, co. York, and all his other lands and tenements in the county of York, after the decease of his father, Thomas Grenewood (Will 43), during her life. Mentions his manor of Stapleashtowne, co.

GREENWOODS OF "LEARINGS," HEPTONSTALL, CO. YORK, AND BRIZE-NORTON AND CHASTLETON, CO. OXFORD¹



¹ Compiled by Isaac J. Greenwood.

Oxford; his rectory of the parsonage of Greenborowe, co. Buckingham, lately purchased of Jeffrey Morley; brother, William Greenwood and his daughter, Isabel Greenwood; cousin, John Greenwood; brothers, — Dobson, George Napper, Thomas Gonnell; sister, — Priestly. Speaks of his son but does not name him. Appoints his wife, Joan, and his uncle, Christopher Mychell of Castleton, clerke, executors; and his father, Thomas Greenwood, uncle, John Cupper of Glumpton, cousin, Robert Greenwood, and his friend, William Cliderow, supervisors. Proved 27 Sept. 1577. (See Inquest No. 3.)

A.D. 1577 Rowland Jencks, bookseller, of Oxford, was arrested for railing against the Commonwealth and against the established Religion. At the Oxford Assizes, July 4, he was sentenced to lose his ears, and upon the prisoner's removal from the Court-house, in the Castle-yard, an infectious damp or miasma arose among the people originating, as some supposed, from the prisons. This air killed many prominent persons there present, and in the course of a few weeks several hundred fell victims to its malignant influence. (Wood's Hist. & Antiq. of Ox. Univ., Vol. II, p. 189.) Among the persons present was Mr. Thomas Greenwood, who died the 20th of August following; he being a counsellor-at-law.

Among the Inquisitiones post Mortem at the Public Record Office (formerly in the Chapter House), London, is one held at Wakefield, co. York, 11 July 1579, after the death of Thomas Greenwood of Oxford, who died at Oxford, 20 Aug. 1577. Thomas Greenwood of Heptonstall, co. York, aged 4, was his son and heir. Had lands in Wakefield, Stanley, Allerthorp and Newton Hall in Newton. This latter Thomas Greenwood, Gent., probably matriculated in Magdalen Hall, Oxford, 23 Oct. 1590, at the age of fourteen; he was of Montness Inge, co. Essex, in 1612, and of Brize Norton, co. Oxford, in 1634, at the time of the Herald's Visitation, but the pedigrees in the Harleian MSS., British Museum, and in the College of Arms are imperfect. The arms borne were those of Greenwood-Lee, co. York. He was living probably at the time of his brother George's decease in 1651 (Will 152); according to the Visitation his son, Thomas, in 1634 was "plene aetat." Thomas Greenwood (son of Thomas, the counsellor, who died in 1577) married Grace, seventh daughter of Thomas More, Esq., of Barnborough, co. York, and of Moore-Place, alias "Cobbins," co. Herts., by his wife, Mary, daughter of John Scroope of Hambledon, co. Bucks. Her brother, Cresacre Moore (b. 3 July 1572), grandson of John and Ann (Cresacre) Moore, was great-grandson of the celebrated Sir Thomas Moore, Lord Chancellor under Henry VIII. Mrs. Grace Greenwood, widow, appears to have been living in 1612, when her cousin-in-law, Gregory Greenwood, Gent., of Brayles, co. Warwick, left her his watch. (Will 155.)

- 152. George Greenwood** of Chasleton, Gent. No date. Son, George, and his wife, Hester; son, Walter; sons-in-law, Mr. James Thompson and Mr. Robert Austin; daughter, Sarah and her children, and children of daughter, Anne; brother, Mr. Thomas Greenwood; speaks of the will of his cousin, Mr. Gregory Greenwood, of which he and his brother, Thomas, were executors; appoints his wife, Elizabeth, executrix. Proved 26 April 1651.

Of his children it is probable that Thomas and Ellen, mentioned in Gregory Greenwood's will, died before their father. He himself, with rank of gentleman, matriculated at University College, Oxford, 1 Feb. 1593/4, aged 15; in 1636 he is styled of Chastleton, when his son, George, matriculated at Brasenose College 1 April 1636, aged 18. The latter was probably George Greenwood, Gent., of Chastleton, whose two sons, Henry and John, both matriculated at Oxford, the former at the age of 17 (13 Dec. 1678) being one of the "privilegiati" and a servant to the Provost of Queen's College, the latter at the same age (1 July 1681) at Christ Church College.

- 153. Walter Greenwood** of Chastleton, Gent.; 3 Feb. 1670/1. Son, Walter; daughters, Anne, Sarah and Jane, all young. Speaks of the will of his late mother, Elizabeth Greenwood, of which he was executor. Proved 22 Nov. 1671.

- 154. Daniel Greenwood, D.D.**, of Studeley, co. Oxford; 11 March 1672. To his brother, John Greenwood, his lands in Crowelshawe, co. York, upon trust for certain purposes expressed in the will. To the minister and poor of Sowerby, co. York, rent-charge and £2 per annum (invested 1816 in John Priestley); nephew, Daniel Greenwood of Steple Aston, co. Oxford, and his brother, Nathaniel; nephew, John Greenwood; niece, Lydia, wife of — Dixon; nephew, Moses Greenwood; kinsmen, Edmund Tattershall and Timothy Bentley; cousins, Elizabeth Greenwood of Chastleton, widow (of Geroage), and her sons, George and Walter. Appoints his nephew, Daniel Greenwood, executor. Proved 12 April 1674.

This Daniel Greenwood of Studeley matriculated at Lincoln College, Oxford, 30 April 1624, aged 19, his name being entered as Daniel Greenwoode, son of Richard Greenwoode (plebeian rank) of Sourby, co. York (Will 82). He subsequently attained to the degree of B.D. and became a Fellow of Brasenose College, and was created a Doctor of Divinity 24 July 1649. Previous to this event we find that Doctor Samuel Radcliffe was ejected from Brasenose in January 1647/8 and Mr. Greenwood voted in as Principal by the Committee, on the 29th of February following, though it was not till April that his name was inserted in the buttery-book in the place of Doctor Radcliffe's, by the Chancellor of the University and the parliamentary visitors. This

Committee for the Visitation and Reformation of Oxford University was appointed by "the blessed Parliament," 1 May 1647, Mr. John Greenwode, according to Wood's *Annals of Oxford*, being one of its members. Scobell's *Acts of Cromwell* (1658) calls him more correctly, Master George Greenwood (probably of Oxford; see will 152), and Thomas Barlow in his *Pegasus or Flying-horse from Oxford* speaks of him as "squint eyed Greenwood." It appears that the Fellows elected Thomas Yates, B.D., 13 July 1648, as Principal of the College, but he did not take his seat, Doctor Greenwood continuing to hold the office until ejected by the King's Commissioners, who reinstated Doctor Yates 10 August 1660.

Lord Pembroke, Chancellor of the University, died 23 January 1650, and in the following September Daniel Greenwood, D.D., Principal of Brasenose College, was nominated to the office of Vice-Chancellor by the Committee for the Reformation of the University; he succeeded to the position on October 12th, while on January 15th following, Oliver Cromwell was chosen Chancellor. Doctor Greenwood was again appointed Vice-Chancellor in November 1651, being "recommended to his office by the Chancellor's letters dated 2'd October," though in the subsequent year Cromwell nominated John Owen, M.A., Dean of Christ Church College, as Vice-Chancellor. A publication by Robert Whitehall called *The Marriage of Arms and Art, 12 July 1651, being an Accompt of the Act at Oxon to a Friend* (London 1651) describes the occasion of a great concourse of people gathered at the University which was attended by much unruly behaviour and "thrusting out of strangers" by the students, "during all the time of the solemnity in St. Mary's Church. Whereupon the Vice-Chancellor, Doctor Greenwood of Brasenose, a severe and choleric governor, was forced to get several guards of musquetiers out of the parliamentary garrison, then in Oxon, to keep all the doors and avenues, and to let nobody in, only such as the Vice-Chancellor or his deputies appointed. There was then great quarrelling between the scholars and soldiers, and thereupon blows and bloody noses followed."

According to Wood, Doctor Greenwood "was a severe and good governor as well in his vice-chancellorship as principality"; while Calamy (II, 59) says "he was a profound scholar and divine, and a circumspect governor."

The Uniformity Act coming out in 1662, Doctor Greenwood and his wife retired to Studeley, near Oxford, where they continued to reside until her death, after which he lived with his nephew, Mr. Daniel Greenwood, Rector of Steeple-Aston, near Dedington, co. Oxford, where he died 29 January 1673. He was buried in the chancel of the church at Steeple-Astor.

He mentions no children in his will, though I believe Burke in his *Landed Gentry* (II, 1074) states that one of his daughters married Henry Priestley (a Sowerby family) and had a son, Thomas, and a daughter, Jane.

Of the nephews mentioned in his will Daniel Greenwood, son of John, was born in 1628 at Sowerby, in the vicarage of Halifax, co. York. He matriculated as a pensioner¹ at Christ's College, Cambridge, 2 July 1645, and prepared there for the degree of Bachelor of Arts, but took that degree at Oxford 3 November 1648. Soon after, through the endeavors of his uncle, the Principal of Brasenose College, he was made a fellow of that college, several of the ancient fellows thereof having been ejected in that year for their loyalty. He received the degree of M.A. 29 May 1651 and soon after become rector of Steeple-Aston, by the representation thereunto of the principal and fellows of his college. He died suddenly of apoplexy at Woodstock and was buried in the chancel of Steeple-Aston near to the body of his uncle. Over the grave in the north wall of the chancel is a marble tablet bearing an epitaph for the said doctor and another for his nephew.

Of his children Daniel and Edward matriculated at Oxford; the latter at Brasenose College, 2 July 1675, aged 15; the former at the same college, 24 October 1673, aged 17—B.A. 16 June 1677, M.A. 30 April 1680, B.M. 5 July 1686, D.M. 30 June 1687. This Doctor Daniel Greenwood appears to have lived in the town of Northampton, and to have married Elizabeth, daughter and co-heir of John Dand, Esq., of Mansfield, co. Nottingham, by whom he had five children: Daniel, Elizabeth, Rosamond and two Maries, of whom Daniel and Mary survived their father. A monument was raised to his memory in the Church of All Saints by his widow, Elizabeth, who died 12 October 1714; he died according to the inscription 30 May 1711, aged 54. The monument bears these arms: Argent, a chevron ermines, between three saltiers sable,² quartering Azure, two garbs in saltier or—on an escutcheon of pretence Vert, a griffon segreant or, in chief three escallops of the second, impaling the same coat, for Dand. At the bottom of the monument are the same arms, impaling nine other quarterings.

Another nephew mentioned in the will of Doctor Daniel Greenwood, the Vice-Chancellor, was Nathaniel Greenwood, who matriculated at Brasenose College, 2 April 1653, no age given, and took his B.D. at the same college 16 November 1669. At Cottingham, co. Northampton, we

¹ A pensioner, at Cambridge University, is an undergraduate or B.A. who lives at his own expense; a sizar is of the rank next below a pensioner; a scholar lives out of a certain endowment or legacy given for the support of the scholarship; a fellow shares the revenues of the college.

² This exactly reverses the colors as born in the Greenwood arms.

find the following inscription: "Here lies the body of Nathaniel Greenwood, Bach. of Divinity, sometime fellow of Brazen-nose College in Oxford and Rector of this parish, who deceased the 23rd of May, Anno Dom. 1714, AEtat. su. 71." At the south corner of this stone, which is in the middle of the chancel, lies the body of John Greenwood, Gent., who was interred 3 January 1701, and was probably a brother of Nathaniel.

Another nephew of the Vice-Chancellor, Moses Greenwood, matriculated at Brasenose College 19 July 1659, no age given; B.A. 2 May 1663, and M.A. 6 July 1666; was Master of the school at Charlburg, co. Oxford, and died 1 March 1679/80. Among the inscriptions on the pavement of the cloister of Brasenose College occurs the following: "M. G. 1679."

WARWICK (FROM YORK)

- 155. Gregory Greenwood, Gent.;** 7 July 1612. Appropriates £20 for solemnizing his funeral, and to the singers of Brayles in co. Warwick, which shall sing for him by appointment of his executors, 20s. To the poor of Brayles £10, to the poor of Shipston-upon-Stour¹ £5. To the poor of Heptonstall, co. York, 20 nobles to be distributed according to the discretion of his brother, John, and brother, Ecroyde. To the two children of his brother, John, the children of brother, Thomas, and the children of his four sisters, Elizabeth, Grace, Margaret and Mary, £100 to be equally divided. To brother, John, 20 nobles. To brother, William Ecroyde, £5. To cousin, Richard Michell, alias Dale, one sovereign of gold. To Edward, eldest son of sister Ecroyde, besides his part before bequeathed £20. To sister, Isabel, wife of William Hutchins, and to her children, a dwelling house to be purchased for them. To cousin, John Greenwood of Gray's Inn, 40s to make him a ring. To his goddaughter, Mary, daughter of Mr. James Bishop of Woolford, co. Warwick, 20 nobles when 15 years of age. To godson, Thomas, son of Tooley of Burnington, 20 nobles when 15. To goddaughter, Ann, daughter of Edward Crofte of Sutton, 20 nobles when 10 years of age. To Thomas, Clara and Bridget, children of cousin, Thomas Greenwood, £40 to be divided amongst them. To Thomas, Ann and Ellen, children of cousin, George Greenwood, £40. Gives his watch to Grace, wife of cousin, Thomas Greenwood. (See 151 and 152.) Several legacies to other individuals. Thomas Greenwood of Montness-Inge, co. Essex, Gent., and George Greenwood of Chastelton, co. Oxford, Gent., executors. Proved 12 May 1613.

According to Nichol's *Progresses of Queen Elizabeth*, the gentlemen of Grey's Inn, London, during the Christmas Revels of 1594, formed them-

¹ Shipton on the Stour is in Worcestershire, though surrounded by Warwickshire.

selves into a body, choosing for their leader Mr. Henry Holmes, a Norfolk gentleman, whom they styled Prince Purpoole, &. His court was comprised of gentlemen who took the parts of lords, marshalls, pursuivants, counsellors, etc.; the commissary being a Mr. Greenwood, evidently the same person alluded to in the foregoing will, John Greenwood admitted to Gray's Inn, 1588 (Harl. MS., 1912).

156. **John Greenwood**, sheeresmith, of Birmingham, co. Warwick; 8 Nov. 1670; daughters, Elizabeth and Anne, not 18. Appoints his wife, Elizabeth, and son, John, executors. Proved 6 Jan. 1670/1.

BUCKINGHAM

157. **Thomas Greenwood**, the elder, yeoman, of Haddenham; 13 Dec. 1651; wife, Agnes; daughter, Margery; sons, Thomas and John, the former executor. Proved 7 July 1653. (Hadnam is the town referred to.)
158. **Thomas Greenwood**, yeoman, of Hadnam, co. Bucks; 16 Jan. 1653; wife, Alice; daughter, Frances; sons, Richard and William. Proved 13 Nov. 1656.
159. **John Greenwood** of Moulsoor, husbandman; 16 Oct. 1657; daughters, Mary Smith, Elizabeth, Susan and Martha Greenwood. Appoints his wife, Elizabeth, and son, John, executors. Proved 3 April 1658.
160. **William Greenwood**, malster, of Haddenham; co. Bucks.; 18 Sept. 1682. Legacies to his kinsman, Richard, son of Richard Jordan of Thane, co. Bucks., and others of the name of Jordan; to Henry Lane and wife, Elizabeth; to Katherine, wife of John Winch of Haddenham; to William, son of Richard Greenwood of Townsend; to William, son of Thomas Greenwood; to Richard, Thomas and John, sons of Richard Greenwood; sister-in-law, Winifred Greenwood; Ann, daughter of John Greenwood, late of Churchend; speaks of his brother, Thomas, deceased, of whose will he was executor. Proved 2 Nov. 1682.

DERBY

161. **John Greenwood** of Bradley, yeoman; 16 Aug. 1658. Bequeaths to his wife, Anne, the land he purchased of his brother, Timothy Greenwood, during her natural life; daughter, Mary Greenwood; eldest son, William; younger son, John. Appoints his brother, Robert, executor. Proved 29 Nov. 1658.
162. **Mary Greenwood**, spinster, of Underwood, in the Parish of Ashburn, in Derbyshire; 5 Dec. 1682. Brothers, Timothy, Samuel, Andrew and Jonathan; sister, Ann Noell; nephew, Benjamin Noell; sister, Eleanor, wife of David Locke; aunt, Elizabeth Barlow. Proved 27 June 1683.

163. **Thomas Greenwood**, yeoman, of Dronfield; 8 March 1693/4. Second son, Robert, and his children, Robert and Thomas; daughter, Gertrude, wife of Anthony Rotherham; children of son, Edward, deceased, viz., Edward, Joseph and Elizabeth; son, Martin, deceased; nephew, Thomas Calton; niece, Helen, now wife of John Swift. Appoints his second son, Robert, executor and makes him residuary legatee. Proved 16 April 1694.

ESSEX

164. **Jone Greenwood**, widow, of Little Wakering, in Rochford, co. Essex; 8 Oct. 1605. To son, James, £220, and to his daughter, 20s; to son, Edward, £220. Mentions Alice, the widow, and Richard (not 21), the son of son Richard, deceased; son-in-law, Henry Raye; sister, Elizabeth Greenwood. Appoints Thomas Greenwood of Clipsham, co. Rutland, as executor, and makes him residuary legatee, and makes her brother, Henry Greenwood of Hatfield Peverell, co. Essex, supervisor. Proved 3 July 1606. She was the widow of Reverend Edward Greenwood of Gt. Dunham, co. Norfolk.

165. **John Greenwood** of Brentwood, co. Essex; 1608, 1 (or 9) Martii. "The last will of John Greenwood late schoole master of the grammar schoole of Burntwood. Imprimus I give to my sonne Christofer fiftie pounds which is alreadie received and given into the hands of Mr Nicholas Walgrove: out of which fiftie pounds shall be payd Twentie pounds which my sonne Edward was indebted when he dyed. Item: I give to my sonne Henry my house in Burntwood forever and in money the other fiftie pounds which is already received, And yf the rest which is in Mr Heynes his hands be duly payd, my will is he shall have an hundred more. And the rest which Mr Heynes is to pay shall be in pius usus except Tenne pounds which I give to Christabell Wadell my cosen. And furthermore I will that yf the lease be put by, and Mr Heynes deprived of the commoditie thereof by the right of lawe, that then he shall not be injured.

John Greenwood's marke.¹

Witness Goodwife Wadell her marke. Jane Wadell. William Lumley." Proved 6 Oct. 1609.

The Manor of Brentwood had been granted by Edward VI in 1553 to Sir Anthony Browne, a papist knight who by letters patent from Philip and Mary in 1557 here founded a free grammar-school, the master to be a priest nominated by himself and his heirs, etc., endowed with the parsonage of Dagenham, co. Essex, on the Thames, worth £400 per annum. Wright's *Essex* says, "The school is near the east end of the town, and the master's house which joins it, has a small garden and six acres of land.

¹ He signs with a mark, and must have been an old man.

The corporation seals form a double clasp-seal of silver, and are kept in an iron chest with the muniments of the school." Inquiry, however, proves that all the early records of the school have been now long lost or destroyed.

Henry Greenwood, draper, of Norwich, and sheriff 1571, in his will of 18 Dec. 1589 (No. 196) therein mentions "the children of his cousin, John Greenwood of Brentwood. This John Greenwood, it is presumed, matriculated as a pensioner of St. John's College, Cambridge, 27 May 1558, later removed to Catherine Hall, where he was eventually a fellow; B.A. 1561/2, M.A. 1565. Charles Cooper, Esq., says in a letter from Cambridge, 1863: "I make no doubt that John Greenwood of St. John's College and Catherine Hall was the Greenwood, master of Brentwood school, and I have made a note to that effect in our own copy of *Athenae Cantabrigienses*", of which work Cooper was the author. He had letters dimissory for his ordination from Matthew Parker, the second Protestant Archbishop of Canterbury; Brentwood was in the diocese of London. In 1590 he published at Cambridge his "Syntaxis et Prosodia, Versiculis compositae, studio et labore Johannis Greenwood, Cantabrigiensis, olim socii Arlae Divae Catherinae." One of his name was presented (1583) to the Rectory of All Saints, at Rackheath Parva, near Norwich, and there continued until 1587.

166. **John Greenwood** of Ramsden, co. Essex; 20 June 1657; grandchildren, Mary and Sarah Stevens, not 21; only daughter, Mary Stevens, executrix. Proved 16 April 1658.

SUSSEX

167. **Richard Greenwood**, clerk, of Playdon, co. Sussex; 21 Jan. 1613; daughters, Ann and Christian, not 16; brother, William Greenwood; eldest brother, Richard, and his son, William; sister, Mary Whitaker. Proved 14 July 1614.

Richard Greenwood, pleb., was born circa 1559 of Yorkshire, matriculated 1575, aged 16, at Lincoln College, Oxford; B.A. 1577; M.A. 1581; preacher at Rye 1581-'91; chaplain of the Lord Admiral and of the Bishop of Worcester; rector of Playden, Sussex, 1593.

168. **Thomas Greenwood**, yeoman, of Siddlesham; 24 April 1658; eldest son, Thomas; youngest son, Edward, not 21; daughter, Joan Greenwood. Proved 14 June 1658.

YORKSHIRE

169. **Margery Greenwood**, late wife of Charles Greenwood, late parson of Thornhill (Will 138); dated 10 August 1643; to be buried as her executor may appoint. Mentions her son, Robert Hounden, and his wife, my daughter-in-law, and my grandchild, his eldest daughter; my grandchild,

Edward Brabson, and his sister, Margery; Radclyffe West, kinsman and servant to her "loveing cozen," Thomas Radcliffe; her men and maid servants; her friend and kinsman, Thomas Radcliffe, brother to Saville Radcliffe of Todmorden (co. Lanc.). Proved at York 21 April 1646, having previously been proved at London 17 April 1645. According to the latter entry the name of her son appears to read "Robert Heven-den"; her kinsman, Thomas Radcliffe, is appointed executor, and her deceased husband, Charles Greenwood, is styled "late parson of Hull, co. York."

- 170. Abraham Greenwood** of Northland, co. York, yeoman; dated 22 August 1654; mentions his mother, Alice G.; his elder brother, John; leaves his wife, Susan, executrix. Proved at London 7 June 1655.
- 171. Simon Greenwood** of Southill, co. York, yeoman; dated 11 September 1655; mentions his wife, Grace; his sons, Simon and John; eldest daughter, late wife of William Marsden; youngest daughter, Reunie Greenwood. Proved at London 11 February 1655/6.
- 172. Paul Greenwood** of Ellfaburgh Hall, co. York, yeoman; dated 21 April 1655. Speaks of his late and present wife, the latter named Grace; also Grace, late wife of his deceased father, John Greenwood, and now wife of Richard Briggs of Wadsworth; William, youngest son of his brother, John Greenwood of Hellingshay in Sowerby, yeoman, deceased; John Greenwood of Oldtown in Wadsworth, yeoman; sister, Martha Smith of Sowerby, widow. Proved at London 12 February 1657/8.
- 173. Henry Greenwood** of Greenwood-hawe in Dent (twenty-five miles N. W. from Greenwood-Lee), co. York, yeoman; dated 17 October 1658; son, Christopher G., and his now wife, Isabel; daughters, Emma Greenwood, whom he appoints executrix; Jane, now wife of James Nelson; and Agnes, late wife of William Bland, deceased; son-in-law, Edward Trotter of Sedburgh, co. York, and his children, Mabel and Emma. Speaks of Thomas Greenwood of Greenwood-hawe. Proved at London 8 February 1658/9.

WILTSHIRE

- 174. William Greenwood** of Winterslowe; 1 Feb. 1620; sons Giles and William; wife, Joan, and son, Giles, executors. Proved 4 July 1621.

GLOUCESTER

- 175. Edmund Greenwood**, yeoman, of Hampton Meysey; 10 June 1651; daughter, Ann, wife of William Moulder; sister, Dorothy Hewers; brother, John Greenwood, the elder, and daughter, Alice Greenwood, executors. Proved 16 April 1652.

WORCESTER

176. **John Greenwood** of the Parish of St. James in the County of Worcester; died 16 Feb. 1658/9. Nuncupative will 28 April 1660 [sic]. Son, John, not 21; daughter, Anice; wife, Bridget. Not proved.

SURREY

177. **Ralph Greenwood**, weaver, of the Parish of St. Mary Magdalen in Bermonsdy, co. Surrey; wife, Susanna; daughter, Susanna, and her illegitimate child, John Silkes, to whom he bequeaths a legacy. Speaks of the will of Henry Greenwood, yeoman, of the Parish of St. Andrews in Norwich. Dated 8 Sept. 1665; proved 6 Oct. 1665. Henry Greenwood by will, proved at Norwich, 25 Sept. 1665, left to his kinsman (nephew), Ralph Greenwood, 11 acres of land in Foxley, co. Norfolk. (Will 238.)

MONTGOMERY, WALES

178. **William Greenewood** of the Parish of Landinam, in the Deanery of Arwystley, diocese of Bangor. Mary, late wife of son, Francis; son-in-law, George Marple; grandchild, Jane, daughter of John Perkes. Wife, Ann, executrix. Dated 31 Jan. 1624. Proved 1 July 1625.

UNKNOWN

179. **John Greenwood**; 1570; desires to be buried in the churchyard of Whitlackington (Whitlaton, co. Cumb.?); sons, Christopher and Thomas; daughters, Edith, Joan, Ann and Elizabeth; wife, Ann, executrix. Proved 19 Feb. 1570/1.
180. **John Greenwood**; 18 June 1655; brothers, William and Roger; sisters, Frances Spearkeman and Elizabeth Birstall; cousin, Henry Harvey, the younger, of Bridgewater (co. Somerset?). Proved 26 Nov. 1657.

LONDON

181. **Robert Grenewood**, citizen and paper-stainer of London; 16 June 1585; desires to be buried in the church of St. John Zachary, of London; wife, Margaret; son, John, citizen and grocer of London; nephew and godson, Robert; sons of son, John; sister, Joan, late wife of Henry Thompson; nephew, Samuel Thompson. Proved 18 Oct. 1585.

A list of the freemen of the various companies (1537) is preserved in the Chapter House, Westminster, and published in Allen's *History of London*; the name of John Greenwood stands 32nd on the list of painter-stainers. Stow's *Survey of London* (1633) states that there is a comely monument in the east end of the south isle of the parish church of St. John Zacharies, Aldersgate Ward, London, bearing the following inscription: "Here lieth buried within this Isle the bodies of John Green-

wood, Citizen and Painter-Stainer of London, who descended of a younger house of Greenwood, of Greenwood ley in Yorkshire. And Elizabeth his wife, by whom he had many children; but at the time of their death left only one sonne and a daughter, Robert and Joane, which Robert, after many years spent in this Parish, was laid by his father and mother the 23 of June 1585. In memory of whom this Monument was erected by his sister's sonne, Samuel Thompson, the sixth of September 1602." It was destroyed in the great fire of 1666.

John Greenwood, painter-stainer of London, may have been a son of Richard Grenwode who was continued in his position of Rouge Croix by Henry VII at his accession in 1495. (p. 10.)

Among the Chancery Proceedings during the reign of Elizabeth, preserved in the Tower of London, 1558 to 1603, we have: "T. t. 11, No. 43"—Samuel Thompson, Plaintiff, versus Robert Cooke, alias Clarenieux, and Edmund Knight, alias Chester, executors, defendants. Suit—A claim under the will of (his uncle) Robert Greenwood, respecting a messuage in Fenchurch St., London.

When Robert Dudley, Earl of Leicester, was appointed High Steward of Bristol (1579), his arms, placed in the Council House, were painted in London by Robert Greenwood at a cost of £5, 5s. The painters had formed themselves into a fraternity as early as the reign of Edward III; their arms were granted in 1486 and confirmed 1531; their company, including that of the painter-stainers, was incorporated 1576 or '80.

182. **Elizabeth Greenwood**, widow, of the Parish of St. Sepulchre; 15 Sept. 1662; daughter, Elizabeth Greenwood, executrix. Proved 8 Sept. 1670.
183. **Miles Greenwood** of the Parish of St. Dunstan-in-the-West; 9 Oct. 1679; speaks of his farm and lands in Preston Richard, co. Westmorland, upon which he owes his cousin, Mr. Rowland Greenwood, £200, the said Rowland (Will 185) to sell the same, pay himself and give the surplus to testator's wife for the maintenance and education of his children. Appoints his wife, Alice, executrix. Proved 4 Dec. 1679. Miles, son of Richard Greenwood (living 1637), was heir apparent to the Greenwood estate at Crooklands, Heversham Parish, Kendal Ward, co. Westmorland; his uncle, Miles Greenwood, Gent., was one of the Conburgesses of Grantham, co. Lincoln, whose will is given in full under Lincoln wills.
184. **Paul Greenwood**, citizen and haberdasher of London; 23 June 1683; wife, Sarah; brother, Orell; sister, Mary Greenwood, alias Houkroyd, now or late inhabiting some part of Yorkshire. Proved 11 July 1683.
185. **Rowland Greenwood**, Gent., of St. Martin-in-the-Fields; Feb. 1693/4. Desires to be buried in the chancel of the church of Cheevening, co. Kent. Wife, Joice; son, Charles. Gives to the poor of the parish of

Heversham (co. Westmorland), where he was born. Speaks of Dacre Park (Gillesland), co. Cumberland, and the rents arising from it. Appoints his kinsman, Thomas Tippinge, Clerk, Rector of Weston Colville, co. Cambridge, executor, and the Earl of Sussex, supervisor. Proved 23 Feb. 1698/9.

He was probably the son of Rowland Greenwood mentioned in will 183, born about 1640, married 1677 or '78, as second wife, Mrs. Joyce Mabb, widow, of St. Martin-in-the-Fields. He matriculated as a pensioner of St. John's College, Cambridge, 4 July 1616; B.A. 1619/20; M.A. 1623; B.D. 1638, and in 1637 he was appointed sole executor of the will of his uncle, Miles Greenwood, Gent., of Grantham, co. Lincoln, in the following words: "My well beloved Nephew, Mr. Rowland Greenwood, my brother, Robert Greenwood's eldest sonne and now vicar of Wim-bush in the county of Essex." (Will 205.)

Among the ministers ejected or silenced after the restoration (1660) was a Mr. Greenwood of Hutton Chapel, in Kendal Parish, co. Westmorland. Calamy says: "He was much valued as a preacher, but accused of some things that were scandalous by which his memory is blackened."

186. **Miles Greenwood** of York Buildings, in St. Martin-in-the-Fields; 27 Aug. 1767. Desires to be buried in the new burial ground in Gray's Inn Lane, in the Parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn, in which parish he was born. Had £3,500 in South Sea stock, and was connected in certain business transactions with Matthew Greenwood of Liverpool and Samuel Parker. Appoints his sister, Sarah, wife of Wm. Deverell, executrix. Proved —, Book, "Seeker," fol. 412. (See will of his father, Miles Greenwood, No. 204.) The *Gentleman's Magazine* for the year 1768 (Vol. XXXVIII, p. 542) states that Miles Greenwood, Esq., upwards of fifty years principal clerk of his majesty's salt-office, died 9 Nov. 1768, aged 80.
187. **Thomas Greenwood**, seaman, in the ship *Tankerfield*; will dated 12 Dec. 1705; proved 26 Nov. 1707; leaves all to his wife and executor, Rebecca.
188. **John Greenwood**, citizen and distiller of London; will dated 15 Dec. 1713; proved 23 Dec. 1713; desires to be buried in the Chapel of St. Giles, without Cripple-Gate, London. Bequeaths all his real estate and most of his other property to his daughter, Ann Greenwood; mentions his sister, Elizabeth Peddington, and his wife's parents, William and Anne Mayne.
189. **John Greenwood** of St. Stephen's in Coleman Street, London; dated 29 March 1724; gives to his three nieces, Elizabeth, now wife of John Chambers, Rosamond and Mary Greenwood, £1000, each. Mentions

his cousin, John Greenwood of Sowerby, in the Parish of Halifax and County of York, and brother-in-law, Servington Savery, M.D. Proved 5 May 1724. Book Bolton, f. 112.

190. **Matthew Greenwood** of St. Andrew's, in Holborn, co. Middlesex; dated 30 Sept. 1728. Proved 6 March 1728/9. Bequeaths to his five children, not named, securities in South Seas and India stock, and gives to charitable institutions. A codicil dated 21 July 1729/(?) names son, Samuel, and appoints his son, Matthew, and William Sumpter, executors. (Will 191.)

191. **Matthew Greenwood**, Gent., of St. Andrew's in Holborn; 4 Feb. 1779; speaks of his mother-in-law, Mrs. Samuel Parker; sister, Ann Hipsley; nieces, Elizabeth Stowell and Ann, wife of Thomas Moody. Proved 21 July 1780.

One of the sources of public revenue arising during the reign of William and Mary was the excise on salt, first imposed in 1693. It was managed by the Commissioners of Excise and was probably a branch of the Customs. The office was in the York Buildings, London. During the last four years of the reign of George I (1723-'27) the average revenue was £6,762,643, of which sum the salt duty produced £185,506. One family of the Greenwoods appears to have been connected with the Salt Office for many years. Chamberlayne's *Magazine Britanniae Notitia* for 1710 gives the following: "*Matthew Greenwood* (Will 190), Correspondent to the Commissioners, and Clerk of the Securities, £90 per annum; also Assist. Secretary, £40; also allowance for a clerk to examine the delivery and score-books, and assist in making up the annual grand accompts of the salt duties £50. These positions he was still holding in 1728, when he was allowed £30 additional for his service in examining the Accompts of the Fishery, and preparing for them the Cash and General Accompts for the Auditor. He died 10 July 1729." *John Greenwood* (at £100 per annum) and Mr. Wm. Sumpter were the Accomptants in 1714. Probably the former was the same person appointed Consul at Leghorn, 13 Oct. 1722, vice Mr. Fuller resigned, and who died at Naples 20 Aug. 1723. (No will found at London.) *Matthew Greenwood*, Jun. (Will 191), was clerk in the office of Matthew Greenwood, the assistant secretary, in London; and for many years after he was collector of salt-duties in Liverpool, on a salary of about £100. *Miles Greenwood* (will 186) was assistant clerk to the Accomptants in 1723 at £60 per annum, and in 1728 he was one of the Accomptants at £70, with £20 for his service in preparing and stating the accompts of the Fishery. At the time of his decease in 1768 he was assistant billman, clerk of the Accomptant General, and correspondent of the Solicitor, at a combined salary of £220. *W. Greenwood* was clerk of the Deputy Commissioner in 1783, and in 1788 clerk of the Comptroller of the Salt Office.

192. **John Greenwood**, late of Leicester Fields in the Parish of St. Ann, Westminster, co. Middlesex. Administration on his estate granted to his widow, Frances, 8 Oct. 1793. Born in Boston, N. E., 7 Dec. 1727, he eventually settled in London as an auctioneer, and died 15 Sept. 1792. In his earlier years he was a portrait painter and mezzotinter. (New England Greenwoods, No. 10.)
193. **Frances Greenwood**, formerly of Villiers St., Parish of St. Martin-in-the-Fields, co. Middlesex, late of Barnet, same county, widow. Administration on her goods to son, John, 25 Nov. 1808. She died at Turnham-Green, co. Middlesex, 31 March 1808, aged 63, being the widow of John Greenwood, artist. (Will 192.)

BOSTON, NEW ENGLAND

194. **Isaac Greenwood**. Administration granted to John Grimla, one of the principal creditors, and Anne, relict of said Greenwood, at Boston in New England, July 1701. He was a son of Nathaniel Greenwood of Boston, shipwright, by his wife, Mary Allen. (New England Greenwoods, No. 1-III.)
195. **Isaac Greenwood**, late of H. M. Ship *Rose*, widower (sic), deceased. Administration on his goods granted to James Crocket, lawful attorney of Gideon Norton of Charleston, South Carolina, 26 May 1746. Although styled "widower" above, his wife, Sarah, daughter of the Honorable Doctor John Clarke of Boston, survived him. He left two sons, John and Isaac, of whom the latter only left issue. (New England Greenwoods, No. 7.)

NORFOLK

196. **Henry Greenwood**, citizen, draper and tailor of Norwich; 18 Dec. 1589. Bequeaths to the parish of St. Peter's of Mancroft for breaking the ground for his grave, 13s, 4d, to be used in the reparations of the church. To the minister of the same parish, 8d. To the five poor sick house at Norwich Gates, each 2s. To the prisoners of the Castle of Norwich, 3s, 4d. To the prisoners of the Guildhall, 3s, 4d. To the poor of his parish, 20s, to be dealt at or before his funeral, and to the other poor of the city of Norwich, £4. To his son, William, half his bedsteads, half his cupboards, half his tables and stools, and all other woodwork, two silver bowls, two best salts and six pounds in money to put to the same to make them again, one of his best pots tipped with silver, his gold ring that hath the toad's eye in it, one great cushion of red velvet, two little cushions of red velvet, half the rest of his cushions not bequeathed, all his hangings hanging in his house and chambers of his messuage called the *Maid's Head*, and a dozen silver spoons with beads in the end, all to be delivered in one month after testator's death. Also £60 to be paid in

yearly instalments of £10. To his son, John, three goblets of silver, two great salts of silver, one long cushion wrought with gold with two great tassels, two small cushions, one with velvet leeste about the side, and the other of cloth of tyssue. To his said sons, John and William, all his brass, latten, candlesticks, chaffing dishes, cupboards, tables, chests, forms, chairs, stools, cobirons, andirons, spits, tongs, and all other utensils of iron-work in his houses called the *White Lion* and *Maid's Head*,¹ to be equally divided. To son, John, his graven chest that hath a chain behind it, standing in the hall in the *Maid's Head*, which formerly belonged to his (testator's) wife's brother, William Lusher. Says he has entailed the aforesaid messuages, which, in default of male issue, shall revert to his daughters and their issue. To his sons, John and William, articles of bedding, etc. To daughter, Katherine, wife of Nicholas Dannock, £40. To daughter, Anne, wife of William Robinson, £40. To daughter, Margaret, wife of Robert Blackbourne, £40; also to said daughters articles of silver plate and furniture.

To his brother, Oliver, his best cloak. To his goddaughter, Elizabeth Corye, 40s when 21. To his sister, Helen, wife of John Syll, 40s. To each of John Greenwood's children, not married, 20s when 21. To the children of his daughters, Dannock and Robinson, each 10s when 21. To son, John, his scarlet gown and his best sad colored gown lined with foynes.

To son, William, two gowns, one garded with a large gard of velvet, and the other with a little gard of velvet. To Margaret, wife of Robert Kemp, 20s. To cousin, John Greenwood of Burntwood (Will 165), 40s, and to each of his children, 2s.

To grandchild, John Greenwood, his "Nutt that is garded with silver and gilt." To son, William, and his wife, each a mourning-gown of broadcloth, and to each of his three daughters the same. Appoints his son, John, executor, and makes him residuary legatee; and requests his three sons-in-law to be supervisors of the will. Proved 21 June 1591.

Henry Grenewode, freeman of Norwich, 1534/5 enrolled among the Archers of the city 29 Jan. 1535. On the 12th of Sept. 1542 the Mayor, Aldermen, &c., of Norwich agreed to furnish twenty-five men, their harness and provision, at one hour's notice, in the proposed expedition against the Scots, under the Duke of Norfolk; Mr. Greenwood's was the twenty-first name, for one man and harness. In 1571 Henry Greenwood, tailor and draper, of Norwich, was made Sheriff. In 1581 the

¹ White Lion Lane was to the north of the old Jewry in Norwich (near the Market Place). It was anciently called Sellaria, Sadler's Row, Loriner's Row, Bridlesmith's Row, Spurrier's row or Spur-rowel lane. The *Maid's Head Inn* was built on the site of an ancient house used by the Bishop in the Parish of St. Simon and Jude. It was anciently the Molde-Fish or Martill Fish Inn.

impropriation of the Rectory Church of St. Peter's of Mancroft with all its appurtenances, which in 1569 had been conveyed to Charles le Grice of Brockdish, was conveyed by his son and heir, William le Grice of Norwich, Gent., to Henry Greenwood, Christopher Barret, and many others, as feoffees in trust for the parishoners of said parish, who purchased it of him.¹

In 1589, Mr. Henry Greenwood, Alderman, of Mancroft Ward (sick, blind, lame, and bedridden) was, at his own request, exonerated and discharged from office, and permission was granted for another man to be chosen alderman in his room.² Henry Greenwood was buried at St. Peter's 24 April 1591, and in this church are recorded the baptisms and deaths of some of his children, as will be noted later on. His son, William, Gent., appears to be the same who left a will recorded at Norwich 13 Dec. 1603. No trace is found of the "brother Oliver" mentioned.³

In regard to the three sons-in-law of Henry Greenwood, Bloomfield's *Norfolk* states that in 1600 Mr. Robert Blackbourn purchased Stalworthy's Manor in Windham, co. Norfolk, from John Bacon, Esq., of Hessel, and it continued in his family in lineal descent till the death of Edmund Blackbourn of Windham in 1736; about 1559 license was granted to Thomas Duke of Norfolk to alien the Manor of Carthuse Priory to Nicholas Dannock and his heirs, the latter dying possessed of it in 1576 and Michael being his son and heir. Nicholas Dannock, Gent., died 8 May 1617 and was buried in Yelverton Church, co. Norfolk; Wm. Robinson, Gent., was buried in St. Gregory's Church, Norwich, 11 April 1612, leaving a widow, Elizabeth, daughter of Christopher Layer, Esq., and widow of Thomas Corye, Gent.

197. **Anne Greenwood** of Lermingham, co. Norfolk, deceased; son William appointed administrator, 29 April 1617.
198. **Richard Greenwood** of St. Gregory, Norwich, deceased; Susan, his widow, appointed administratrix, 4 May 1635.
199. **William Greenwood** of Swaffam Market, co. Norfolk, deceased; brother, Henry, appointed administrator, 2 Dec. 1639.
200. **John Greenwood**, citizen and alderman of the city of Norwich, in the county of Norfolk; 6 Sept. 1649. Bequeaths to his wife, Bridget, houses and lands in Beccles in the county of Suffolk, and in Long Stratton, in Norfolk, also a house in Norwich, in the Parish of St. Michael-at-the-Pleas. To the children of his brother, Nathaniel Greenwood (not named) £200. To John Greenwood, £50 (doubtless his cousin), and to the five

¹ Bloomfield's *Norfolk*, III, 359; IV, 187.

² Town Records of Norwich; 26 July 1589.

³ Town Records of Norwich, 1595, give Olyver Grenewood (St. Andrew's) bere brewer, apprentice of Robert Howes, admitted freeman 19 Jan. 1600.

children of said John (not named), £30. To John, son of Moses, £40; and to the second son of the said Moses (not named), £20. To Abigail Greenwood, £20. Appoints (his cousin) Henry Greenwood of the Parish of St. Andrew's, Norwich, executor. Proved 25 Feb. 1659/60.

John Greenwood was sheriff 1642, alderman 1642/3.¹ In January of the following year Tofts, Greenwood, etc., were appointed to visit churches of Norwich and demolish scandalous pictures, crucifixes and images. "It is tragical to relate," says Bishop Hall (*Hard Measure*, p. 63), "the furious sacrilege committed under the authority of Lindsey, Tofts, the Sheriff, and Greenwood; what clattering of glasses, what beating down of walls, what tearing down of monuments, what pulling down of seats, and wresting out of irons and brasses from the windows and graves, what defacing of arms, &c., &c." This was in 1644, when the church government had been destroyed. 10 Aug. 1643 John Greenwood, Sheriff of Norwich, was appointed by the House of Lords as one of the committee for managing the affairs of the Associated Counties; in 1648 John Greenwood, Alderman of Norwich, was appointed by Parliament one of the Department Lieutenants of the City and County of Norwich.

The said John Greenwood was born at Caistor, Norfolk, 21 Oct. 1598, the son of Reverend Thomas Greenwood of Hingham, co. Norfolk (Will 237). The will of his widow, Bridget (Will 218), mentions "Miles Greenwood of Norwich, worsted weaver, her late husband's kinsman." The wills of his brother, Moses, and of his cousins, John and Henry, and their father, Reverend Christopher Greenwood of Shotesham, will be found under wills Nos. 245, 214, 238 and 234. John Greenwood was at one time settled at Brampton, co. Norfolk, as a minister, and his will is sealed with his coat-of-arms; sable, a chevron ermine between three saltiers argent. Abigail Greenwood was the testator's sister, although Miles Greenwood, father of the above named Miles, worsted weaver, had a wife, Abigail, living at the time, as will be seen by the following will.

- 201. Miles Greenwood;** 23 Dec. 1658. "Ye three and twentyeth Day L'res of Ad'con was granted to Abigaell Greenewood, Relict of Miles Greenwood late of ye Citty of Norwich intestate deced to Ad'ster ye goods chells & debts of ye said decd shee being first by Com'on sworne truely to Adster etc." This Miles was the eldest son of Miles Greenwood, baker of Norwich, by his wife, Anne Scath of Barnham Broome, co. Norfolk. He was baptised at St. Peter's of Mancroft, 1 Sept. 1600, and became apprentice for eight years (20 June 1618) to John Robbs, worsted weaver. Of his children some were baptized at St. Stephen's, others at St. Michael at Pleas, and elsewhere probably; the eldest, Miles

¹ Bloomfield's Norfolk, III, 385, 398.

or Myllis (called even Michael), was mentioned in the will of Bridget Greenwood above, and was according to tradition a chaplain or clerk, and afterwards a lieutenant in Cromwell's army, he left a will proved 4 Nov. 1681 (No. 241). Of the other sons, Nathaniel, shipwright, emigrated to New England and settled in Boston before 1654. He was followed about 1666 by another brother, Samuel, also a shipwright.

202. **Erasmus Greenwood**, worsted weaver, of the precinct of the Cathedral, Norwich; 11 April 1726. Had land in Ditchingham. Son, Erasmus, not 21 years of age; daughter, Elizabeth, wife of John Carver of Norwich, worsted weaver; daughters, Jane and Mary; wife, Jane, and son, William, executors. Appears to have been well-to-do. Proved 5 Feb. 1726/7.
203. **William Greenwood**, late of Norwich; administration to his widow, Ann Greenwood, 3 June 1705.
204. **Miles Greenwood** of Fakenham, co. Norfolk (25 miles N. W. from Norwich); administration 13 April 1709 to Matthew Greenwood, who was also appointed guardian to Miles, Matthew (Jun.), and Sarah Greenwood, children of the deceased. The Reverend M. A. Atkinson, rector of St. Peter's, Fakenham, says that the parish registers date only from 1719, and that no name of Greenwood occurs on the burial register for fifty years subsequent. Miles Greenwood must have been born fully as early as 1660; his son Miles, Junior, was born 1695 and died in London 9 Nov. 1768, and had been for over fifty years principal clerk in the salt office. (Will 186.)¹

PROVED AT REGISTRY OF PROBATE AT LINCOLN

205. **Miles Greenwood**, 1637.

In the name of God Amen, the VIIIth day of May, in the year of our Lord 1637, I Miles Greenwood, Gent. one of the Conburgesses of the Borough of Grantham, in the county of Lincoln, well in body and strong in mind, and of good and perfect remembrance, thanks be given to Almighty God, doe make and ordaine this my last will and testament in manner and form following: First I doe most willingly and cheerfully render and give awaie my soule and speritt into the hands of my Lord God and Creator w'ch he of his infinite goodness gave unto me, nothing doubting through the only merrits of Jesus Christ our only Saviour and Redeemer, to be made p'rtaker of life ev'rlasting. And as concerning my body, w'th a free heart I give it ov'r comending it to the earth whereof it came, desiring that it may be decently buried in the church or church-

¹ The foregoing list of Greenwood wills from the Prerogative Court, London, is probably quite complete to the year 1700; but only a few of the Letters of Administration are included.

yard of Grantham, nothing doubting but by the mightie power of God wherewith he is able to subdue all things to himselfe, I shall receave the same again at the great day of the generall resurrection an incorruptable of mortall and perfect body like unto the glorious body of my Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

Item I give and bequeath unto Miles Chambers, Greenwood Chambers, Anne Chambers and Elizabeth Chambers, the fower children of my late nephew James Chambers, who are now remaining with me, every and each of them, the sume of fifty pounds to augment their severall portions left unto them by there parents w'ch was forty pounds a peece by there said father's last will and tenne pounds a peece by there mother's will. And my will is that my Executor shall have the education and disposure of the said children, and my will is that there said portions shalbe raised by my Executor out of my estate, and within twelve months next after my decease shalbe by my Ex'tor paid over into the hands of the Aldermen and Burgesses of Grantham in some open court held by the same Aldermen upon such securitie as shalbe to the likeing of my Executor and Supervisors. The said portion of one hundred pounds to be paid to the said Miles Chambers when he shall accomplish the age of twenty and foure years. And my will likewise is that the said Greenwood Chambers shall have his said portion of one hundred pounds payed unto him when he shall accomplish the age of foure and twenty years; and my will is that the interest and benefit of theire portions in the meane time shall inure and be to my Executor for and towards the maintenance and erudition of the said children, and my will is that the said portions given by there parents and by me as aforesaid, unto the said Anne Chambers and Elizabeth Chambers shalbe paid unto them by my Executor when they shall severally accomplish the age of one and twenty years or shall be marryed, w'ch shall first happen. And my will is if it shall please God any of the aforesaid children to depart this life before they shall accomplish there severall ages limited as aforesaid for the payment of there said portions, that then the surviving child or children shall have the deceased's portion or portions equally and proportionably divided amongst them, to be paid at the time and times afore expressed.

Item I give and bequeath to the said two daughters of my late nephew James Chambers, two petticoats, the one of stuffe w'ch was my wives, the other of cloth w'ch was there mother's, the elder to chuse w'ch of the two she will have.

Item I give and bequeath unto my nephew Rowland Greenwood's children, the sume of one hundred markes to be equally divided amongst them when the male children shall accomplish the age of twenty and foure years, and the female the age of one and twenty years, or shall hap-

pen to marry. And if it shall please God that any of the said children now living shall depart this life before they shall accomplish there said severall ages, my will is that then the surviving child or children shall have the said portion or portions of such deceased child or children equally to be divided amongst them.

Item I give and bequeath the house wherein I now dwell together w'th all the houses, edifyces, buildings, hereditaments and appurtenances whatsoever thereunto belonging, unto Miles Greenwood the second sonne of the said Rowland Greenwood of Wimbish, in the county of Essex, Clarke, and to his heirs forever. Provided alwayes and my will is that a Rent chardge of Fortye shillings per ann forever shall be paid to the Alderman of Grantham for the tyme being, twenty shillings to be given to the poore people of this town of Grantham upon every Saint Thomas day and every Good Fryday, and thother twenty shillings to be yearly sent and paid unto my brother Richard and my Nephew Miles Greenwood and their heirs forever to be yearly distributed to the poor people dwelling nere unto Crooklands where I was borne, upon St. Thomas day, being the one and twentieth day of December, and upon Good Fryday forever, and my desire is that the Alderman of Grantham for the tyme being forever shall receive the whole sune of forty shillings as aforesaid and to send twenty shillings thereof unto my brother Richard and Nephew Miles Greenwood, and to their heirs forever to be distributed as aforesaid.

Item I give by this my last will full power to the Aldermen of the towne of Grantham for the tyme being, for the non payment of the said forty shillings to enter into the said house or any part of the said premisses and the goods therein or thereon to distraine and the same to leade take or carry away and to apprise and sell the same, and the overplus if any there be to render unto the party inhabitinge the said house.

Item my will is that one other rent charge of foure pounds yearly and every yeare shall be paid unto the said Greenwood Chambers sonne of my nephew James Chambers, deceased, during his natural life. And I further give and bequeath unto the said Greenwood Chambers and his heirs forever my two little closures or *p'cells* of inclosed grounds lying and being within the fields, precincts and territories of Gunnerby and Memthorp,¹ between the new bridge and the Pest house and abutting upon the river Witham.

Item I give and bequeath unto my nephew Richard Chambers the sune of fourescore pounds of lawfull English money, and my will is that forty pounds thereof shalbe paid unto him by my Executor within six months next after my decease.

Item I also give and bequeath unto my said nephew Chambers and to

¹ Gunwarby and Manthorp, a short distance N. W. and N. of Grantham.

his heirs forever all those my sev'all or portions of ground heretofore called waste grounds w'ch I lately purchased of Mrs. Ursula Porter comonly known and distinguished by the name and names of Laverstalls Caltayles long-heads running furrowe on both sides and by what other name and names they be called and known.

Item I give and bequeath unto my sister Andelande the sume of five pounds.

Item I give unto my brother Robert Greenwood the sume of five pounds and one suite of apparell at the choice of my Executor.

Item I give unto my sister Carter's children the sume of five pounds to be equally distributed amongst them at the discretion of my two brothers Robert Greenwood and Richard Greenwood.

Item I give and bequeath unto my sister Chambers her children who are in the north country the sume of five pounds.

Item I give unto my brother Miles Middleton the sume of five pounds.

Item I give unto my brother Richard Greenwood the sume of five pounds.

Item I give unto my brother Preston the sume of five pounds.

Item I give unto my niece Jaone Chambers, my sister Chambers her daughter married in Essex, the sume of five pounds.

Item I give unto Michael Hindes, my sister Carter's grandchild, the sume of tenne pounds.

Item my will is that the sume of fowerteene pounds due unto me upon bond by my brother Walter Simpson shalbe equally divided between the wife and the two daughters of my said brother Simpson, lying and being in Priston Richard in the county of Westmoreland as by the deed of bargain and sale thereof appeareth.

Item I give and bequeath one close of arrable or pasture, p'cell thereof adjoyning uppon Rowbriggess, unto my nephew Miles Greenwood and to his heirs forever, together with one silver beaker to remaine and be to the said Miles and his heirs forever who shall successively inherit my father's lands in Crooklands aforesaid, and all the rest of the lands and the house thereunto belonging.

Item I give and bequeath unto my nephew John Simpson, the sonne of my brother Walter Simpson and to his heirs forever (rest missing).

Item I give and bequeath the sume of five pounds Of lawfull English money unto the Alderman and Burgesses of Grantham and to their successors as a testimony of my love and good will w'ch I have and beare unto the Corporation, and my will is that the said five pounds shall by my executor be put into a peece of plate of that value within twelve months next after my decease, and the said plate to remaine and be to the Alderman of Grantham successively for ever, desiring the increase of all true love and peace multiplied upon them and their posteritye.

Item I give and bequeath the sume of five pounds to be paid by my Ex'tor unto the poore of Grantham vizt. within six months next after my decease, to be distributed at the discretion of my Executor, Mr. Alderman and the rest of his and mine loveing brethen the conburgesses, desiring them to take especiall care and notice in the distribution thereof in the poore families and people living in the streete wherein I now dwell.

Item I give to every one of my servants remaining with me at the tyme of death tenne shillings a peece.

Item my will is that all and singular the severall legacyes and bequests before mentioned (for the payment whereof there is not in this my will any time limited) shall be paid by mine Ex'tor within two years next ensuing after my decease.

Item I do make and ordaine my well beloved Nephew Mr Rowland Greenwood, my brother Robert Greenwood's eldest sonne and now vicar of Winbish in the county of Essex, my sole executor of this my last will and testament hoping that he will be carefull to perform the trust by me reposed in him.

And all other my goods and cattalls as well real as personall by this my last will and testament not bequeathed, after my debts the legacies paid and my funerall chardges and expenses defrayed and satisfied, I give and bequeath unto my said Executor.

And lastly I do hereby make and ordaine my welbeloved in Christ, and my auncient friends and acquaintance, Mr Hugh Wilkinson of Grantham, Clarke, Edward Watson and Henry Feareman, Gent., Conburgesses of the said Borough of Grantham, sup'visors of this my said last will and testament, desiring them to be ayding and assisting in their counsell and advice to my said Executor touching the good education of those fower parentless children before mentioned and in the due p'formance of this my last will. And my will is that if any doubt or ambiguity shall happen to arise touching the exposition of any clause sentence or thing contained in this my last will, that then the same shall be construed to all intents and purposes by my said supervisors. And I do give unto my said supervisors in testimony of my love unto them the sume of twenty shillings a peece, desiring them to accept the same with that good will and respect where w'th I give it unto them.

MILES GREENWOOD

Published and declared by me the w'th in named Miles Greenwood, to be my last will and testament, and likewise subscribed with my own hand the IXth day of June Anno dni. 1637, in the presence of Mr Hugh Wilkinson, of Grantham, Clarke, Edward Watson, Henry Cole, Henry Feareman, Gent., Conburgesses of the Borough of Grantham, Andrew Browne, Gent. and Edward Kirthin.

MILES GREENWOOD

Proved at Lincoln, October 10, 1637.

Among the Domestic State Papers of James I, Vol. 132, there is a letter from Miles Greenwood, alderman of Grantham, and others of that place, to the Council, 1 July 1622, stating that they had entrusted their contribution of £50 to Mr. Wicliffe to pay in.

In the St. George Visitation of Lincolnshire, 1634 (Coll. of Arms, MS. C. 23), his name occurs as one of the burgesses of Grantham, but no arms or pedigree were entered. He was alderman in 1615, 1622 and 1630. On a tablet in St. Wulfram Church his name occurs twice as a benefactor of the town, for the £1 left as by his will, and for a "silver cann and thirteen spoons"; this latter representing the legacy of £5, which he left as a testimony of love and good will to the alderman and burgesses of Grantham.

His native place, Crooklands, was in the Parish of Heversham, township of Preston Richards, Kendal Ward, co. Westmoreland. The charity of £1 per annum, which he left to the poor of this place, was invested 1816 in John Manners, who, though frequently applied to, had not then paid the donation for many years.

Nicholson and Burn's *History of Cumberland and Westmoreland* (London, 1777) mentions the above Greenwood and his charity, but no other person of the name, and states that the old parish church of Heversham was burned down by accident, in 1601, and all the monuments and parish registers utterly destroyed; it was rebuilt soon after.

- 206. Thomas Greenwood**, gardener, of the Parish of St. Swithin, city of Lincoln; will of — 1706, mentions wife, Jane; mother, Elizabeth; son Henry; daughter, Jane, not 16; sons-in-law, John and Thomas Dawson; sister, Frances Chappell; brother, Bolton Greenwood.
- 207. Edward Greenwood** of Grantham, co. Lincoln, yeoman; will 30 Aug. 1706, proved at Lincoln 6 Oct. 1706; to son, Edward, a house in Castle St.; to John, son of son John, a house in High St.; to son, Charles, a house in High St.; daughters, Ann Greenwood and Elizabeth Ladd; legacies to James and Robert Greenwood. Son, Charles Greenwood executor.

NORFOLKSHIRE WILLS

From the Registry of the Archdeaconery of Norwich

- 208. Rowland Greenwood** of Great Plumsted, 1547.

In the name of God Amen, the xxiii daye of Aprill in the yer of our Lord god Mccccxlvii, I Rowlond Grenwood of gretplumpsted (4½ m. N. E. Norwich), husbandman, make my testament and last will, being in hole and good mynde Lawde be to God.

First I bequeth my soule to the mercy of the holy trinitie, and my body to be buryed in the church yerd of gret plumpsted.

Item I bequeth to the heigh awter viii d.

Item I bequeth to the repa'con of the seid church grett plu'sted viii d. All the resedew of my goods I put them to the disposicon of my wyef and my brother Henry Greenwood, they to see me buryed wt'all, and to pay my debts.

Thes witnes, Sir John Hoogan, Prest. and John Cannard, with others.

Proved 7 May 1547.

209. **Robert Greenwood** of Caistor, laborer. Will dated 15 Feb. 1609/10. To his wife, Philip, all his houses and lands to bring up his poor children, not named in the will. Proved 11 June 1611.
210. **Edmund Greenwood** of Little Bardingham, husbandman. Will dated 11 June 1617. To his younger son, John Greenwood, with whom he was then living, all his houses and lands in Foxley. To his son, John Greenwood, the elder, 20s. Four daughters, not named. Grandchildren, Thomas and John Greenwood. Appoints his younger son, John, executor. Proved 23 June 1617.
211. **John Greenwood** of Upton, yeoman. Will dated 15 June 1630. Wife, Mary, executrix. Son, John; daughters, Elizabeth and Mary, all young. Proved 10 July 1630.
212. **Philippa Greenwood** of Caistor, widow. Will dated 17 April 1631. Mentions her son, John Greenwood, and son, Thomas Jenness. Proved 5 July 1631.
213. **Robert Greenwood** of Upton, husbandman. Will dated 7 March 1586/7. Wife, Margaret, to enjoy the lands and tenement in Upton, Walsham and Fishley, until his eldest son, John, is 21. Mentions his son Hugh, and daughter Emme. Appoints his wife executrix. Proved 20 March 1586/7.
214. **John Greenwood** of Bethlehem in the Parish of St. Buttolph, without Bishops Gate, London, clerk. Will dated 28 July 1659. To his son, Ralph, weaver, 40s. To his son, William, 10s. To son, George, his gold ring with a stone in it and his arms cut thereon, "which I do now wear, he to keep it as a remembrance of my love towards him." To daughter, Sarah, wife of Robert Percivall, clerk, 10s, to buy her a ring to wear as a token of love towards her. To daughter, Elizabeth Greenwood, spinster, 10s, to buy her a ring to wear as a token of love. Residue to wife, Anne, whom he appoints executrix. Proved 15 Oct. 1663.
He died at Brampton in Norfolk. His will is sealed with his arms which are: Sable, a chevron ermine between three saltiers argent; crest, a demi-lion rampant, or, holding in his paws a saltier argent.
215. **Joseph Greenwood** of King's Lynn, gentleman. Will dated 7 May 1670. In great weakness of body. To his nephew, William, son of sis-

ter, Alice Le Neave, the rents of his houses and lands to pay the debts and legacies of testator. To said nephew, his houses and lands in Lincolnshire and in Lynn. To his nephew and niece, Thomas and Margaret Le Neave, his lands in Foxton, co. Cambridge, which he purchased of his brother, Samuel Campion. Mentions his niece, Elizabeth Stannard, and his sisters, Story and Chandler, of London. Appoints William Le Neave, executor. Proved 3 Nov. 1671. (Proved also in London, Prerog. Ct. Doctor's Commons, 4 Dec. 1673.)

216. James Greenwood of Yarmouth, mariner. Will dated 26 Oct. 1672. To his wife, Margaret, during her life, if she remains single, all his houses and lands in Yarmouth; after her death to son, Henry, to whom he also gives £200 when 21. Bequeaths all his sea clothing, instruments, etc., and his plates and books to William Segoe. Appoints his wife executrix. Proved 26 June 1673.

217. John Greenwood, sen. of Upton, miller. Will dated 12 Oct 1681. To son, Nicholas, all his houses and lands, not formerly given to son, John, lying in Upton, Walsham, Beighton and Fishley, together with his two mills, upon condition that he pays all the debts and legacies. To wife, Elizabeth, £4 yearly. Appoints son, Nicholas, executor. Proved 25 Feb. 1681/2.

218. Bridget Greenwood of St. Michael-at-Pleas in Norwich, widow, being aged. Will dated 21 Nov. 1674. Desires to be buried in the Church of St. Andrew's, near to her late husband, Mr. John Greenwood, late one of the aldermen of Norwich. To the poor of St. Andrew's and St. Michael-at-Pleas, each £5. Desires Mr. Edmund Cooke, mercer, to sell all her houses and lands in St. Michael's and St. Andrew's, within one year after her decease, and apply the proceeds to the payment of her debts and legacies. To John, son of Nathaniel Greenwood, her late husband's brother, deceased, £50. To Moses, another son of Nathaniel, £2. To Francis, another son, £20. To James and Richard Hackney, and their other brother, not named, each 40s. To her kinswoman, Mrs. Mary Guybon, for a ring, 40s. To her kinswoman, Bridget Wade of Yarmouth, £5; and to the children of said Bridget, viz.: Samuel, £5; John, Daniel, Bridget, Sarah, Elizabeth, Mary and Hannah Wade, each £3. To Miles Greenwood, worsted weaver, her late husband's kinsman, £4. To John Lawrence, Esq. (mayor 1669), alderman of Norwich, £5. To John, son of John Cory (sheriff 1645), alderman late deceased, £20. To kinsman, John Smith of St. Margaret's in Norwich, £10. To Nicholas Parmenter of Norwich, worsted weaver, £16, and to James, his son, £10. To her servant, Mary Hardyman, £100, all her wearing apparel, and several articles of furniture. To Jane Hardyman, 40s. To Mrs. Cock, her executor's wife, 20s for a ring. To John Balderston's wife, 20s

for a ring. To the wife of William Burgess of Norwich, carpenter, 40s. To Anne Baker, singlewoman, of St. Peters Permounergate, in Norwich, 40s. To Grace Ivory of St. Clements in Norwich, 20s. To Susan, wife of John Sheringham, clerk, 40s. To the widow Caster of St. George of Tombland in Norwich, 40s. To Lydia Lee, the saddletree maker's wife, £5. To Anne Thompson of St. Peter's of Mancroft in Norwich, 20s. To Peter and Isaac Crash, brothers, £3. To Peter Bellnes, apprentice to Nicholas Parmenter, 40s. To Mr. Edmund Bendish of Norwich, 40s. To Mrs. Robins of Yarmouth, relict of Mr. Hamon Crashe, deceased, £5. To Mrs. Armitage, widow, £10, and to her daughter, Mrs. Mann, £5, and to her other daughter, Sarah Armitage, 40s. To Elizabeth Carver, Mr. Hartley's grandchild, £5. To Mr. Thomas Toft, minister, £3. To Mr. Buckmaster and Mr. Lucas, ministers, £10 each. To Mr. Sampson Townshend, £4. To John Hardyman, 20s. Appoints Mr. Edmund Cock, mercer, executor, and Mr. William Hartley, supervisor, and gives him 40s. Proved 21 Dec. 1675.

- 219. Henry Greenwood** of Great Yarmouth, mariner. Will dated 27 Oct. 1694. Directs that all his real and personal estate be sold, and of the proceeds—to Elizabeth, daughter of Timothy Aldred, late of Yarmouth, mariner, £50—in full payment of the sum bequeathed to her by her late grandmother, Elizabeth Aldred, deceased, by her will. To Jabez and Official Aldred, sons of Jabez Aldred, and grandsons of the said Elizabeth Aldred, each £10. To kinswoman, Mary, wife of Theophilus Barnby of Yarmouth, £50. To Susan and Sarah, daughters of Thomas Wiggett of Yarmouth, shipwright, each £50. To the son of Theophilus Barnby, £50. Daughter, Margaret, to be educated and to receive the residue. Appoints his kinsman, Mr. John Cawston, merchant, executor, and gives him £10. Proved 15 Nov. 1694.
- 220. Benjamin Greenwood** of the Parish of St. Lawrence in Norwich, grocer. Will dated 3 Feb. 1701/2. First he appoints his son, Miels, and his two daughters, Elizabeth and Anne Greenwood, sole executors, they to sell all his goods and chattels for the payment of his debts, excepting a bond of £40, sealed to his wife, and that his wife have the £5 again which he borrowed of her. Proved Sept. 1702.
- 221. John Greenwood** of Upton, singleman. Will dated 1 April 1710. To Thomas Day of Upton, waterman, all his lands and tenements in Upton, in trust, until testator's kinsman, George Docking, is 21 years of age. Also his lands, etc., Fishley, Acle, South Walsha, and Beighton. In the meantime said Day to bring up testator's kinswomen, Elizabeth and Margaret Docking, and to pay yearly to Stephen Reeding, testator's father-in-law, 25s. Appoints said Day executor. Proved 6 May 1710.
- 222. Thomas Greenwood** of Heveringland, yeoman. Will dated 9 Nov. 1711. To daughter, Elizabeth, wife of Robert Pigg, all his houses and

lands that are not copyhold. To daughter, Anne, now wife of John How, 40s. Gives all his personal property to his wife, Margaret, and appoints her executrix. Proved 19 Jan. 1714/5.

- 223. Frances Greenwood** of Scarning, widow. Will dated 27 Oct. 1718. To her daughter, Margaret Manning, all her real and personal estate, she to pay the legacies. To Charles Alby, 20s. To Jonathan Alby, Elizabeth Day and Mary Vincent, each 5s. Proved 20 May 1721.
- 224. Robert Greenwood** of St. Michael's at Thorn in Norwich. Will dated 7 Oct. 1727. To wife, Bridget, £20. To daughter, Anne, wife of James Norton, £10. Legacy to daughter, Mary, wife of John Titsell, and to their daughter, Elizabeth Titsell, £10. Appoints his son-in-law, John Titsell, executor. Proved 6 Nov. 1727. (He was born 1674, died 10 Oct. 1727, aged 53, and was buried at St. Michael's.)
- 225. Hugh Greenwood** of Skeyton, innholder. Will dated 5 Nov. 1733. To his wife, Elizabeth, all his houses and lands in Skeyton that he lately purchased of James Harris, Gent., during her life, then to John, the only son of testator's deceased brother, William Greenwood. Residue of his personal property to his wife, and appoints her executrix. Proved 12 Dec. 1733.
- 226. Miles Greenwood** of Norwich, barber surgeon. Will dated 18 March 1733/4. To daughter, Mary Say, £10. To daughter, Sarah Greenwood, £60. Appoints his son, Samuel Greenwood, and his brother, James Bunn, executors, and bequeaths them all his goods and chattels to pay his debts and legacies, and the residue to son, Samuel. Proved 6 June 1734.
- 227. William Greenwood** of Beeston, farmer. Will dated 1 May 1741. Gives to his wife, Martha, whom he appoints executrix, all his personal estate, she to pay son Robert, £10, when 21. Proved 6 May 1741.
- 228. Thomas Greenwood** of St. Peter's of Mancroft in Norwich, confectioner. Will dated 13 June 1743. To Thomas Page of Norwich, upholsterer, all the personal estate to pay his debts and funeral charges, and appoints him executor. Proved 18 June 1743.
- 229. William Greenwood** of King's Lynn, blacksmith. Will dated 17 May 1746. Bequeaths to his wife, Martha, all his lands, tenements and personal estate, forever, she paying his debts and funeral charges, and appoints her executrix. Proved 21 June 1746.

From the Registry of the Bishop's Court in Norwich

- 230. Thomas Grenewood** of Norwich.

In the name of God Amen, the xxvi daye of the moneth of August, in the yeare of our lorde god Mccccc and fiftie, and in the fourth yeare of

the Reign of our Soverayne Lorde King Edward the Sexte, I Thomas Greenwood, Citizen and Aldermanne of Norwich, being of hoolle and p'fighte memorie thanks be to almightie god, calling to remembrannce the uncertenty of this transitorie liffe, and having god before myne eies, to whose hono'r I restore my soul, bodie and goods (of whose grace I acknowledge to have received them), make this my testament and last will for the dysposicon of them.

First I comende and resigne my soule into the mercifull hands of almightie god my creato'r and lord god, into thands of Jhus Christe my savio'r and redemo'r, and into thands of the hoolie ghost my helper and comfo'ter, of whom I beleave as in one god dystincte in thre personnes all that is conteined in the hoolie scripture, and look for w't full hoepe and trust all that ever is promised me therein, as well remission of sinns in this liffe and everlasting Joye and blisse in the liffe to coome; my body I dispoose to therthe whence it came, trusting yet at the latter daye to be received againe and to be united to my soule to have both the (word lacking in copy) of everlasting Joye by the redemcon purchased by my savio'r Jhus Christe, and I wooll that my bodie be buried in the church of Sainte Simon and Jude in Norwich. My worldlie goods I wooll them thus to be ordered and dysposed as foloweth:

First, I bequeath to the high aulter these for my tithes omitted and forgotten, five shillings.

Item I bequeath to the reparacon of the sayde church of Sainte Simon and Jude, and for braking up of the grounde there, xx s.

Item I give to the prisoners in the castell, and to the guilde hall, to everie prisoner there ij d. in monie.

Item to everie house of the lazars aboughte the gats of the cittie of Norwich xij d.

Item I give to everie syster in Normannes ¹ iiij d.

Item I give to everie godchilde of myne iiij d.

Item I give to Eme Coorie my syster, vj s. viij d. by yeare during the space of Tenne years, yf the sayde Eme do fortune to live.

Item I give to Adam Greenwood my neve x lbs to be payde him w't in one hooll yeare nexte after my deceasse.

Item I bequeath to Robert Greenwood my godchilde vj s. viij d.

Item I give and bequeath to Margaret Greenwood my wyff all my houss and tenements w't thappurtenannes lieng in the parryshe of Sainte Augustin ² in Norwich, to have and to houlde to hir and to hir heyres forever. Also I give and bequeath unto my sayde wyff all my moveables, as goulde, sylver, plate, jewelles and specialtes and debts, and all other my household stuff of what sorte soweve yt be. And also

¹ Hospital of St. Paul or Norman's Spital for women.

² His name not found in parish register of St. Augustine.

I make the sayde Margaret myne wyff, my soole Executrix of this my testament and last will, to take and paye my debts and to doo that thing that may be pleasing to god and unto the comfort of my soule.

Item I wool have the poore folke at anappointment of my sayde executrix to coome everie Sondaye unto the parryshe church of Sainte Simonde and Jude by the space of one hooll yeare to praye for my soule, and from thence to coome hooome to my house and there to dyne and to receive everie of them one pennye everie Sundaye evening the sayde hool yeare.

These witnesse, Thomas Marsham, Cytezen and alderman of Norwich, Thomas Holl, gentillman, Richard Coolie, scrivener, w't others. Proved 13 Dec. 1552. His widow, Margaret, married Mr. Henry Croke, scrivener, 1553, in same church. Thomas Grenewood was admitted Freeman 1514/5. In 1519 the St. George's Company or Guild sold to Thomas Grenewood the George Inn in St. Simon's parish, which they had purchased before 1494; he was alderman in 1534.

- 231. John Grenewood**, priest, of Orford in the county of Suffolk. Will dated 1 Jan. 1557/8. Bequeaths his soul to God, Saint Mary, and all the holy company of Heaven. To his son, Thomas Grenewood, a tenement called Gymbolds. To his son, John, a tenement called Mawlsters, and a close called Pecock's Hill, when 18 years of age. To Thomas, second, articles of household stuff, also silver spoons, a silver salt, parcel gilt, which his grandmother left him. To son, John, articles of household furniture, silver spoons, a silver goblet with a wreath about it, parcel gilt, etc., etc. Appoints Sir William Warde, parish priest of Eke, and Thomas Pye, of Orford, executors. Mentions Anne Carshon. Proved 27 April 1558.
- 232. Edward Grenewood** of Great Dunham, clerk. Will dated 1 June 1591. Gives to the poor of Dunham 20s. To his daughter, Mary Grenewood, £20. To his son, Richard, £5 when 23 years of age. To son, James, £15 when 26. To son, Edward, £13-16 when 25. To daughter, Elizabeth, £20 when 21. To his wife, Joan, all his houses and lands in Great Dunham, she to pay the legacies. Said houses and lands to be sold by Robert Grenewood of Heydon, Christopher Grenewood of Shottisham, and Thomas Grenewood of Funnell, his brothers, for the payment of the legacies, etc. He also appoints his said brothers his executors and supervisors. Proved 3 Nov. 1591. (For his wife Joan's will see No. 164.)
- 233. William Greenwood** of Norwich, gentleman. Will dated 10 Dec. 1603. Bequeaths all his debts, household stuff, plate, brass, etc., to his wife, Margaret, she to bring up the children; not named in the will. The will is very short and does not mention the parish where he resided. Proved 13 Dec. 1603.

234. **Christopher Greenwood** of Shottisham, clerk. Will dated 20 Dec. 1607. To his son, Deverox Greenwood, that which his grandmother, Elizabeth Roe, left him. Mentions his lands in Shipmeadow and Saint Faith's. To sons, John, Henry and Jeremy, and daughters, Elizabeth, Mary and Ruth, £100 each, to be paid to sons when 21 years of age, and to the daughters when 18. Speaks of his brother, Thomas Greenwood. Appoints his wife, Elizabeth, executrix, and his wife's kinsman, Thomas Baxter, Esq., supervisor. Proved 20 Feb. 1607/8.
235. **Devorans Greenwood** of Norwich. Nuncupative will, dated Oct. 1611. Gives all his moveable goods and chattels to his brothers and sisters, not named, excepting John and James, to be distributed by his mother, Elizabeth Greenwood. Witnessed by Mary and Ruth Greenwood. Probate committed by the Consistory Court of Norwich to said Elizabeth Greenwood. Proved 26 Jan. 1611/2. The parish register of All Saints, by Timber hill, Norwich, gives Devorex Grenewood, clericus, buried at All Saints, 21 Oct. 1611.
236. **Edward Greenwood** of Norwich, tailor. Legacies to his brother, James; sister, Mary, wife of Henry Raye of Lynn; uncle, Thomas Greenwood of Beccles in Suffolk and his children; sister, Elizabeth, wife of Mr. Alexander in Lincolnshire; the children of brother, Richard Greenwood of Bury; Oliver Greenwood; Miles Greenwood, son of Miles Greenwood of Sudbury in the county of Suffolk, and his uncle, Robert Greenwood (dead), and his children. Appoints his uncle, Thomas Greenwood of Beccles, executor. The names of the children of his brother and uncle are not given. Proved 18 April 1608.
237. **Thomas Greenwood** of Hingham, clerk. Will dated 1 July 1638. Eldest son, John; son, Nathaniel, his wife, Christian, and their son, John; youngest son, Moses Greenwood. Mentions two pieces of land in Tharston, called Cookes. Eldest daughter, Mary, wife of John Cuttline, and their children; second daughter, Sarah, wife of James Hubbard (m. at Hingham 22 Sept. 1629); third daughter, Hannah Greenwood; youngest daughter, Abigail Greenwood. Wife, Margaret. Son, John, executor. Proved 27 Aug. 1638. (See Hingham Parish records, p. 318.)
238. **Henry Greenwood** of the Parish of St. Andrew's in Norwich, yeoman. Will dated 24 Dec. 1664. Gives to the poor of St. Andrew's, 30s. To James Greenwood of Yarmouth, mariner, £100. To his kinsman, Ralph Greenwood, 11 acres of land in Foxley. To his kinsman, George Greenwood, land in Bawdswell field in Norfolk. To his kinswoman, Sarah Greenwood, a house and land in Foxley field. To his kinsman, Robert Yallop, £100 and land in Barneby in the county of Suffolk. To his kinsman, Robert Gylgat, £100. To Thomas Morse of Norwich, £600, in trust, he to pay £500 of it to testator's wife, Elizabeth, at stated

periods, and to keep the remainder for his services. Mentions his cousin, Burnett, and his three daughters. Appoints Thomas Morse of Norwich, merchant, executor. Proved 25 Sept. 1665.

239. **Richard Greenwood** of Aylesham, innholder. Will dated 27 Feb. 1666. To his eldest son, Richard, £20 when 21. To his three younger sons, Clement, Henry and Thomas, each £13, 6s, 8d when 21. To his wife, Frances, all his goods and chattels, and appoints her executrix. To his mother, Ellen Greenwood, and his sister, Mary, each 20s. Proved May 1666.
240. **Henry Greenwood**, late of the city of Norwich, and now of Thorp, gentleman. Will dated 1 July 1685. To the poor of St. Gregory in Norwich, 20s. To his wife, Judith, his messuage with the malt house and all belonging to it, which he lately purchased of Sir Robert Yallop¹ and Dame Dorothy, his wife, situate in Thorp. To his niece, Phillis Rutter, £10. To Mary Rutter, her sister, and Anne and Hester, her other sisters, each £5. To his wife all his goods, chattels, bills, bonds, specialties, mortgages, plate, jewels, household stuff, etc., etc., and appoints her executrix. Proved 8 Dec. 1685.
241. **Myles Greenwood**, the elder, of Norwich, worsted weaver. Will dated 14 Oct. 1679. To son, John, £10. To sons, Benjamin and Samuel, each £20. To grandson, Myles, son of his son Benjamin, £6. All to be paid in six months after testator's death. Appoints his wife (not named) executrix, and makes her residuary legatee. Proved 4 Nov. 1681. (See will No. 201.)
242. **John Greenwood** of the Parish of St. Savior, Norwich, worsted weaver. Will dated 7 Feb. 1698/9. To his wife, Elizabeth, his house in the parish of St. Savior that he purchased of Henry Andrews, M.A., during her life, then to brother, Benjamin, and his wife, Elizabeth, during their lives, then to their son, John; if the latter dies without issue then to Nathaniel, son of brother, Benjamin. To his wife all his personal estate and makes her his executrix. Proved 2 June 1699.
243. **Thomas Grenewood** (Captain) of Gorleston in the County of Suffolk, esquire, sick and weak in body, but of sound mind and perfect memory. Will dated 18 Oct. 1677. To his wife, Rebecca, and her heirs forever, his manor of Raydon Winekfield in Suffolk, and all other lands and tenements in the County of Suffolk, in Gorleston, Southtown, Bradwell and Hopton. To his sister, Mrs. Judith Garlatt, widow, £50. To William and Rebecca Garlatt, her children, each £15. To niece, Mary,

¹ Robert Yallop, son and heir of Robert Yallop of Thorp, near Norwich, gent., b. circa 1633, mat. Wadham Coll., Oxford, 24 June 1653, Gray's Inn 1660, knighted 1664, d. May 1705.

now wife of William Clark, and to her brother, John Harvey, each £10. To William Cooke of Broome in Norfolk, Esq., "in testimony of my respect for him," his best viol. To Mrs. Mary Cooke, daughter of said William, and goddaughter of testator, his instrument of music called the Orpherial. Appoints his ancient friend, John Woodroffe, supervisor of the will, and gives him £20. Residue to his wife, whom he appoints executrix. Proved 7 March 1677/8. (He is called captain on the will. See Suffolk Visitation, p. 433-'34. Suffolk is in the Diocese of Norwich.)

From the Registry of the Archdeaconry of Norfolk in Norwich

244. **Margaret Greenwood** of Bacton. Will dated 13 Feb. 1680/1. Bequeaths to her sons, John and Erasmus, all her estate, real and personal. Proved 31 March 1681.
245. **Moses Greenwood** of Barnham Broome, gentleman. Will dated 23 Dec. 1679. To his son, Francis, 5/. To Thomas Betts of Swainsthorp all his goods and chattels whatsoever, and makes him his executor. Proved 25 Nov. 1682.
246. **Jony Greenwood** of Southacre. Will dated 14 Nov. 1689. To his wife, Anne, a house with the shop in Great Massingham now occupied by John Smith, during her life, then to son, William, to whom he also gives other real estate in Massingham. To daughter, Alice Greenwood, £5 per annum for four years, and £20 to be paid in one year after testator's decease. To daughter, Anne, land in Massingham and £10 when 21. Appoints his wife and his son William, executors. Proved 13 March 1693/4.
247. **William Greenwood** of Swafham, yeoman. Will dated 11 Jan. 1702/3. To son, Francis, £100. To daughter, Mary, £10. To daughter, Susan, £20. Legacies to children of son, Robert. Appoints his son, Robert, executor and makes him residuary legatee. Proved 12 April 1703.
248. **William Greenwood** of Sporle, blacksmith. Will dated 30 Oct. 1727. To daughter, Sarah, £10 when 21. Appoints his son, John, and wife, Anne, executors.
249. **Mary Greenwood**, wife of William Greenwood of Swafham, grocer, makes her will with the consent of her husband, 1 June 1726. Bequeaths to her husband all her lands and tenements in Swafham and ———, and all other property, and appoints him executor. Proved in 1734.
250. **Robert Greenwood** of Southacre, farmer. Will dated 14 July 1737. Bequests to Nicholas Raven of Harpley, co. Norfolk, gentleman, William Fisher of Testerton, co. Norfolk, farmer, and Robert Knopwood of

Threston, co. Norfolk, gentleman, all his goods and chattels, except the furniture in the two bedchambers, also all his agricultural implements and houses and lands in Castle Acre and South Acre, to be sold and the money arising therefrom to be distributed as follows: To each of the above said persons, £10, for their trouble. To wife, Alice, the furniture in the two best chambers, and one half the proceeds of the sale; the other half to Anne, Elizabeth, Susanna and Sarah, when 21 years of age. Proved in 1737.

251. **Judith Greenwood** of West Rudhams, widow. Will dated 3 June 1756. To John, son of John Playford of East Playford, baker, £50 when 21. To David and Elizabeth, children of David Sampson of Swafham, collar maker, each £50 when 21. To Mary, daughter of Robert Stringer of West Rudham, all her lands and tenements in Harpley. Residue to be divided between said David Sampson and Robert Stringer and David Stringer, the elder to be executor. Proved 9 Dec. 1758.

From the Registry of the Dean and Chapter's Court of Norwich

252. **Jane Greenwood** of the precinct of the Cathedral Church of Norwich, widow. Will dated Sept. 4, 1738. Authorizes her son, William, and her daughter, Mary Greenwood, to sell her estate in Ditchingham, and with the money to purchase an annuity to them and the heirs of said William during the life of son, Erasmus Greenwood, which annuity shall be applied to the following uses and purposes, viz.: £3, 18s yearly to John Carver of the Precinct, merchant, during six years, then the residue to son, Erasmus. Bequeaths the £200, assigned to her by son, Erasmus, to said Erasmus. Daughter, Jane. To her sister, Margaret, widow of Dort. Pell, her brother, £10 for mourning. Appoints her son, William, and daughter, Mary, executors. Proved 26 Oct. 1738.

She died 5 Sept. 1738, aged 38, her husband, Erasmus, died 4 Oct. 1726, aged 64; both were buried in the Cathedral Church of Norwich. (For Erasmus, see will 244, and Register of Parish of St. Saviors.)

SUFFOLK, ESSEX AND MIDDLESEX WILLS

SUFFOLK WILLS

From the Archdeaconnery Court of Bury St. Edmunds and Sudbury, at Bury St. Edmunds. The only Greenwood will found on the calendars there from 1500 to 1700

253. **Edward Greenwood** of Bury St. Edmunds, husbandman. Will dated 14 July 1610. Bequeaths to his brother, Samuel, £5; to his brother, Anthony, £5; residue to kinsman, Richard Greenwoode, younger son of (his brother?) William Greenwoode of Hitcham, co. Suffolk,

whom he appoints his sole executor. Signs with a mark. Witnesses, Robert Walker and John Langdale. Proved 13 Jan. 1611/2.

From the Registry of Wills at Ipswich

254. **Thomaes Grenehoode**, son of William Grenehoode, deceased. Will dated 6 June 1448. 26 King Henry VI. Bequeaths his soule to God, the Virgin Mary, and all the saints, and desires to be buried in the Church of St. Lawrence in Ipswich. Makes bequests for the reparation of the church, and to Domin. John Free to pray for his soul. Legacies to his mother, Alice, sister, Margery, and Gilbert Stoneham. Proved 5 Aug. 1448. (Latin. Book I, p. 31.)
255. **Alice Grenehoode**, late wife of William Grenehood of Ipswich, deceased. Will dated 12 March 1448/9. Bequeaths her soul to God omnipotent, the blessed Virgin Mary and all the saints, and her body to be buried in the Church of St. Lawrence in Ipswich. Bequeaths to the high altar and to the reparation of the church, etc. To her daughter, Margery, lands in Ashfield, Soham and Thorp. Legacies to Gilbert Stoneham,¹ his wife, Katherine, and their son, William. Appoints Gilbert Stoneham executor. Proved 20 May 1449. (Latin. Book I, p. 74.)
256. **Thomaes Grenwoode** of Stoke-by-Ipswich. Will dated 1556. Bequeaths his soul to God, our Lady St. Mary, and all the holy company of heaven. To son, John, his best brass pot and 26 sheep. To daughter, Etheldred, one milch cow and one ewe. To daughter, Joan Grenwoode, one milch cow. Residue to wife, Lettice, whom he appoints executrix. Witnessed by Thomas Grywode of Bricet, Thomas Grenwoode of Linsey and Thomas Grywode of Long Melford. Nuncupative will; proved 21 June 1558. (Book xviii, p. 409.)
257. **Richard Grimwood** of Ringshall. Will proved 1572/3. (Book xxiv, p. 68.)
258. **William Greenwood** of Middleton, husbandman. Will dated 10 June 1598. Sons, John, George, Robert and James. Daughter, Agnes Greenwood. Wife, Alice, executrix. Proved 10 Dec. 1601. (Book xxxviii, p. 411.)
259. **Alice Greenwood** of Reydon, widow. Will dated 18 July 1609. Sons, John, George, Robert and James. Daughter, Margery. Son-in-law, John Farrow. Appoints her son, Robert, executor. Proved 29 May 1611.

¹ The name of Greenwood does not appear in the parish register of St. Lawrence, which begins in 1539. Gilbert Stoneham's will is found in Book II, p. 179, 1458-'77.

260. **Robert Greenwood** of Roydon, husbandman. Will dated 20 June 1627. Daughter, Joan, wife of Christopher Pigeon. Mentions George Greenwood of Dunwich, husbandman. Appoints his wife, Thomasine, executrix. Proved 7 July 1627.

From the Registry of Wills at Bury St. Edmunds

261. **John Grenewood** of Polsted, clerk (of St. Mary's). Will dated 6 Sept. 1570. Bequeaths to the poor of Polsted 10s to be distributed by the church wardens on the day of his burial. To his wife, Jane, his house at the ponds called Ward, during her life, then to his youngest son, James. To his wife, the bed he lies upon with all things belonging to it, except the covering, which he gives to John Grenewood, the elder. To wife, three of his best kyne. To his elder daughter, Elizabeth, his house called Owle House, and the feather bed she usually lieth upon with all things belonging to it. To said Elizabeth and Justine, his daughters, eight dishes, six porringers, two platters, two saucers, and two candlesticks, to be divided. To his eldest son, William, all his apparel. To his youngest daughter, Justine Grenewood, the flock bed standing in the schoolmaster's chamber, and the standing bedstead in the great chamber, also his best cupboard, three of the newest rushings, the two greatest spits, the two greatest cobirons, the table with the frame, in the hall, and £4 in money. To son, John the elder, the house he lately purchased of John Paine, called the Chantry House, also the feather bed which the gentlemen lie upon, with all belonging to it. To son, John the younger, the new feather bed with a pair of sheets, a pair of blankets, and the standing bedstead in the green chamber. All his houses to be sold and the money arising therefrom to be given to said John the younger, together with fourteen silver spoons. Residue to wife (Jane) to bring up his three younger children, and makes her executrix. Appoints Doctor Thomas Spencer, parson, of Hedley, supervisor. Witnessed by testator's brother-in-law, John Longlye, and others. Proved 27 June 1571.
262. **Thomasine Greenwood**. Nuncupative will; dated 23 Oct. 1652. Gives all her money to her brother, Edward Greenwood, and her wearing apparel to her two sisters, Dorothy and Elizabeth Greenwood. Witnessed by her servants, Dorothy Norton and Mary Gray, at the house of Thomas Howell, gentleman, in Over Rickinghall. Proved 11 Nov. 1652.
263. **William Greenwood** of Mildenhall, tailor. Will dated 6 Jan. 1672/3. Sons, William, Obadiah, James, Charles and John. Daughter, Katherine Dredge; some of the children not 21. Appoints his now wife, Margaret, and his brother-in-law, John Gunston of Isleham, executors. Proved 21 Jan. 1672/3.

264. **William Greenwood** of Mendlesham, yeoman. Will dated 5 Feb. 1683/4. Bequeaths to his wife, Mary, all his lands and tenements in Rishangles and Mandlesham during her life; then the lands and tenements in Rishangles to his youngest son, James, he paying to his sister, Anne, £60 when she arrives at the age of 21 years. To son, Isaac, after his wife's death, his lands and tenements in Mendlesham. To son, William, £150 when 21. To daughter, Mary, £80 when 21. Appoints his wife and George Woods, executors. Proved 11 July 1684.
265. **Susan Greenwood** of Groton, widow. Will dated 8 Dec. 1697. To her eldest son, John, 1s. To her second son, William, £10, to be paid to him in sums of 5, 10, or 20 shillings at a time as his necessities require. To daughter, Susan Greenwood, £20 and all her wearing apparel. To her youngest son, James, her house, barns, stables, etc., now in the occupation of Robert Cooke, carpenter, and herself, and appoints him executor. Proved 12 Jan. 1697/8.
266. **James Greenwood** of Groton, yeoman. Will dated 18 March 1712-'13. To his wife, Jane, his house where he dwells and a cottage in Callis Street, Boxford, during her life, then to his brother, William of Royden. Appoints Mr. John Filasby of Groton, clerk, executor and trustee of the will. Proved 14 Sept. 1736.

(Suffolk is in the Diocese of Norwich)

ESSEX WILLS

In the Commissary Court of Essex and Hertfordshire, London, are Calendars of wills registered from 1441, but the wills are missing previous to about 1550.

Only one Greenwood appears down to 1700

267. **Henry Greenewood**. Name appears 1506.

From the Archdeaconry Court of Colchester, Essex, in London

268. **Robert Grimwood** of Ramsey, co. Essex; dated 10 Sept. 1608. No date of probate. Bequeaths to his son, Robert, £40 when he becomes of age, and requests his wife, not named, to bring him up to read and write the English tongue; if she does not, she is to add £10 to the bequest to him. Sons-in-law, Thomas and William Rumbolle. Daughter-in-law, Mary Rumbolle. Mentions his uncle, William Heard, and cousin, John Heard. Bequeaths to his mother, not named, 20s. Appoints his wife executrix and makes her residuary legatee.

In the Archdeaconry Court of Essex, in London, there are wills registered from the year 1400, but no person of the name of Greenwood appears down to 1700

*From the Consistory Court, Bishop of London's Books**(The only Greenwood will in this court)*

269. **John Greenwood**, minister of East Haringfield, co. Essex, and parson of St. Nicholas Olaves of the City of London. Will dated 9 (or 19) Sept. 1612, proved 31 Oct. 1612. Bequeaths to the poor of East Haringfield, 20/. To the poor of St. Nicholas Olaves, 10/. To his brother, James Greenwood, dwelling in the town of Millthorpe, in the parish of Haversham, in the county of Westmoreland, laborer, £50. To his sister, Sibill Greenwood £10. . . . To his brother, James Greenwood, his best cloak which lieth in London in the Old Jewry, and three shirts, six of the best excepted. . . . Leaves many small legacies to friends and servants and division of his wearing apparel. Residue to Doctor Paffield, whom he appoints executor. (Book Hamer, fol. 164.)

MIDDLESEX WILLS

From the Commissary's Court of London

270. **John Greenewood** of Newington Green, in the Parish of Islington, co. Middlesex. Nuncupative will without date. Gives all his goods and chattels to Robert Barton of St. Stephen's in Coleman Street, London. Being reminded of his brother, he said that he had been an unthrift—he would give him nothing. Proved 3 July 1608. (Book 21, fol. 50.)
271. **Jarvis Greenwood** of Ratcliffe, co. Middlesex, tuler. Nuncupative will; dated 29 August 1603; proved 1 Sept. 1603. Gave everything to his wife, Agnes, and appointed her executrix. (Book 19, fol. 376, b.)
272. **Joice Greenwood** of Christ Church, London, widow. Nuncupative will; dated 23 Oct. 1633. Being aged and sickly, states that since a former will made by her, her estate has been reduced to the extent of £200, so she cannot do now as she intended to do. Bequeaths to her grandchild, Mary Greenwood, £6, and the rest of her estate to her son, Edward Greenwood, and his daughter, Jane Greenwood. Proved 5 Feb. 1633/4. (Book 26, fol. 230.)
273. **William Greenwood**, late of the Parish of St. Sepulchre, London, deceased; letters of Administration granted to his widow, Elizabeth Greenwood, 9 January 1639/40.
274. **Sibil Grimwood** of Wapping, co. Middlesex. Proved by William Grimwood 11 August 1646.
275. **Ann Grimwood** of Wapping. Will proved 10 August 1664 by Ann White, executrix, her daughter, whose husband was Martin White. She also mentions her sons-in-law, William Grimwood and John Bowser.

276. **Philip Greenwood** of the Parish of St. Giles-in-the-Fields, co. Middlesex, gentleman. Will dated 31 Oct. 1681; proved 2 Nov. 1681. Bequeaths to his brothers, Joseph and Lawrence Greenwood, each 40s. To his mother-in-law, Alice Greenwood, 20s. To the poor of St. Giles, 40s. Appoints his wife, Ann, executrix. (Book 37, fol. 484.)
277. **John Greenwood** of the Parish of St. Sepulchre, London, butcher. Will dated 2 March 1690/1; proved 4 March 1690/1. Bequeaths to his cousin, Percival Hobson of Middlesex, distiller, all his real and personal estate and appoints him executor. (Book 43, fol. 81.)

INDEX OF GREENWOOD WILLS

EXTRACTS COPIED FROM ENGLISH PROBATE REGISTERS

<i>Christian Name and Location</i>	<i>Date Proved</i>	<i>No.</i>
Abraham, of Black Carr, Bradford, co. York.	2 Oct. 1617	98
Abraham, of Dewsburie, co. York.	Dated 28 June 1627	108
Abraham, of Blackshay, Stansfield, Heptonstall.	Oct. 1644	126
Abraham, of Norland, co. York.	Oct. 1644	127
Abraham, of Northland, co. York.	7 June 1655	170
Agnes, widow, Tyrvine, Halifax, co. York.	1 Dec. 1591	65
Agnes, widow, of Gt. Torrington, co. Devon.	27 Aug. 1653	150
Alice, widow, of Stilhouse, Stanesfield, co. York.	25 Feb. 1647	130
Alice, widow, of Ipswich, co. Suff.	20 May 1449	255
Alice, widow, of Reydon, co. Suff.	29 May 1611	259
Ambrose, of Halifax, co. York.	Dated 10 Nov. 1627	107
Andrew, of Stansfield, co. York.	Dated 26 Apr. 1634	115
Ann, widow, of Wakefield, co. York.	13 Jan. 1646	129
Ann, of Wapping, co. Middlesex.	10 Aug. 1664	275
Anne, of Greenwood-Lee, Heptonstall, co. York.	18 Mar. 1591	61
Anne, of Lermingham, co. Norf.	Adm'n 29 Apr. 1617	197
Benjamin, of Norwich, co. Norf.	Sept. 1702	220
Bridget, widow of John, Ald. of Norwich, co. Norf.	21 Sept. 1675	218
Charles, Reverend, of Thornhill, co. York.	Nov. 1643	138
Christabell, widow, Stonesheygate, Hept'stall, York.	3 May 1587	52
Christopher, of Shottisham, clerk, co. Norf.	20 Feb. 1608	234
Daniel, Reverend, of Studley, co. Oxon.	12 Apr. 1674	154
Devorans, of Norwich, co. Norf.	26 Jan. 1612	235
Edmund, of Conanly, Par. of Kildwick, co. York.	Dated 1 Jan. 1571	36
Edmund, of Hampton Meysey, co. Glouc.	16 Apr. 1652	175
Edmund, of Little Bardingham, co. Norf.	23 June 1617	210
Edward, of Heptonstall, co. York.	Dated 21 Jan. 1557	29
Edward, of Kimberworth, co. York.	Dated 16 Dec. 1613	92
Edward, of Grantham, co. Linc.	6 Oct. 1706	207
Edward, clerk, of Gt. Dunham, co. Norf.	3 Nov. 1591	232
Edward, of Norwich, co. Norf.	18 Apr. 1608	236
Edward, husbandman, Bury St. Ed., co. Suff.	13 Jan. 1612	253
Elizabeth, widow, of Loversall, co. York.	16 Apr. 1562	33

<i>Christian Name and Location</i>	<i>Date Proved</i>	<i>No.</i>
Elizabeth, widow, of Ribonden, co. York.	11 June 1596	70
Elizabeth, widow, of Stansfield, co. York.	Dated 2 Oct. 1611	88
Elizabeth, widow, of St. Sepulchre, London.	8 Sept. 1670	182
Erasmus, of Norwich, co. Norf.	5 Feb. 1727	202
Frances, widow, of London and Barnet.	25 Nov. 1808	193
Frances, widow, of Scarning, co. Norf.	20 May 1721	223
George, of Middleton, co. York.	Dated 15 Aug. 1612	90
George, of Bridge, co. Somerset.	24 Oct. 1560	141
George, of Gt. Torrington, co. Devon.	20 June 1629	147
George, of Chasleton, co. Oxon.	26 Apr. 1651	152
Gilbert, of Tyrvine, Halifax Parish, co. York.	31 Jan. 1595	69
Giles, of No. Perrott, co. Somerset.	6 May 1587	142
Gregorie, of Heptonstall, co. York.	Dated 18 Nov. 1618	99
Gregorie, of Heptonstall, co. York.	8 May 1635	116
Gregory, of Brayles, co. Warwick.	12 May 1613	155
Henry, of Thornhill, co. York.	6 Oct. 1608	83
Henry, of Greenwood hawe, Dent, co. York.	8 Feb. 1659	173
Henry, of Norwich, co. Norf., Alderman.	21 June 1591	196
Henry, of Gt. Torrington, co. Devon.	17 June 1619	146
Henry, of Gregory-Stoke, co. Somerset.	15 Aug. 1656	145
Henry, of Norwich, co. Norf., Yeoman.	25 Sept. 1665	238
Henry, of Norwich and Thorp, co. Norf.	8 Dec. 1685	240
Henry, of Gt. Yarmouth, co. Norf.	15 Nov. 1694	219
Henry, of co. Essex.	1506	267
Hugh, of Skeyton, co. Norf.	12 Dec. 1733	225
Isaac, of Boston, New England.	July 1701	194
Isaac, of Boston, N. E. and Charleston, S. C.	26 May 1746	195
Isabel, widow of William, Ayringden, co. York.	11 July 1590	59
Isabel, of Stansfield, co. York.	Dated 2 Oct. 1610	87
Isabel, of Stokesley, co. York, N. R.	25 Jan. 1612	89
James, of Wadsworth, Hep. Ch., co. York.	Dated 30 Feb. 1509	7
James, of Thornton on Hill, co. York., N. R.	4 Mar 1514	8
James, of Heptonstall, co. York.	18 May 1540	17
James, of Heptonstall, co. York.	Dated 1 Dec. 1551	24
James, of Heptonstall, co. York.	Dated 17 Dec. 1560	32
James, of Doncaster, co. York.	15 Apr. 1578	39
James, of Shakleton, co. York., Hep. Ch.	15 Dec. 1587	55
James, of Clayton, co. York., Par. of Bradford.	3 Aug. 1588	58
James, of Walshay, co. York., Hep. Ch.	13 May 1600	72

<i>Christian Name and Location</i>	<i>Date Proved</i>	<i>No.</i>
James, of Rymmington, co. Lanc.		73
James,	24 Sept. 1602	74
James, of Wakefield, co. York.	1604	78
James, of Slack in Warley, co. York.	22 Aug. 1624	103
James, of Yarmouth, co. Norf.	26 June 1673	216
James, of Groton, co. Suff., Yeoman.	14 Sept. 1736	266
Jane, widow, of Norwich, co. Norf.	26 Oct. 1738	252
Jarvis, of Ratcliffe, co. Middlesex.	1 Sept. 1603	271
Jennett, widow, of Walshay, co. York.	1609	84
John, of Thirsk, co. York., N. R.	Dated 10 Mar. 1459	2
John, of co. York.	23 May 1520	10
John, of Colden, co. York., Hep. Ch.	7 Mar. 1537	16
John, of Houghton, co. York.	25 May 1543	18
John, of Greenwood Lee, co. York.	Dated 22 Sept. 1552	25
John, of Mixenden, co. York.	Dated 30 June 1556	28
John, of Featherston (?), co. York.	30 Sept. 1557	30
John, of Heptonstall, co. York.	12 Nov. 1557	31
John, of Cales, co. York., Hep. Ch.	24 July 1571	37
John, of Heptonstall, co. York.	Dated 18 Jan. 1572	38
John, of Eastwood, co. York., Hep. Ch.	1 Apr. 1584	46
John, of Weston, co. York.	6 May 1584	47
John, of Heptonstall, co. York.	6 May 1584	48
John, of Ribbenden, co. York.	21 June 1587	53
John, of Colden, co. York.	15 Dec. 1587	54
John, of Stansfield, co. York.	Dated 24 Oct. 1597	86
John, of Langfield, co. York.	22 Aug. 1614	93
John, of Ovenden, co. York., Par. of Halifax.	20 May 1617	95
John, of Learings, co. York., Hep. Ch.	Dated 6 Nov. 1616	96
John, of Colden, co. York.	Dated 1 June 1624	105
John, of Warley, co. York.	Dated 3 June 1629	109
John, of Stanburie, co. York.	23 Feb. 1631	111
John, of Henshaw, co. Lanc.	10 May 1631	114
John, of Ayringden, co. York.	Apr. 1637	118
John, of Tillotston in Wadsworth, co. York.	Oct. 1639	119
John, of Murgatroyd in Stansfield, co. York.	May 1641	122
John, of Wadsworth, co. York.	Dec. 1644	128
John, of Coulden, co. York.	16 June 1647	134
John, of Hollingshay in Sowerby, co. York.	16 June 1647	135
John, of Sowerby, co. York.	14 Apr. 1648	137
John, of Whitlackington (co. Cumb.?)	19 Feb. 1571	179
John, of Brentwood, co. Essex.	6 Oct. 1609	165
John,	26 Nov. 1657	180
John, of Moulsoor, co. Bucks.	3 Apr. 1658	159

<i>Christian Name and Location</i>	<i>Date Proved</i>	<i>No.</i>
John, of Ramsden, co. Essex.	16 Apr. 1658	166
John, of Norwich, co. Norf., Alderman.	25 Feb. 1661	200
John, of St. James Parish, co. Worc.	28 Apr. 1661	176
John, of Bradley, co. Derby.	29 Nov. 1658	161
John, of Birmingham, co. Warwick.	6 Jan. 1671	156
John, of Boston, N. E., and Westminster, London.	8 Oct. 1793	192
John, of St. Stephen's, London.	5 May 1724	189
John, of London.	15 Dec. 1713	188
John, of Upton, co. Norf.	10 July 1630	211
John, sen'r, of Upton, co. Norf.	25 Feb. 1682	217
John, of Upton, co. Norf.	6 May 1710	221
John, of Norwich, co. Norf.	2 June 1699	242
John, of London, Rector of Brampton.	15 Oct. 1663	214
John, of Orford, Priest, co. Norf.	27 Apr. 1558	231
John, of Polsted, co. Essex, Clerk.	27 June 1571	261
John, of Newington Green, co. Middlesex.	3 July 1608	270
John, of E. Haringfield, co. Essex, Minister.	31 Oct. 1612	269
John, of London, Butcher.	4 Mar. 1691	277
Joice, widow, of London.	5 Feb. 1634	272
Jone, widow, of Little Wakering, co. Essex.	3 July 1606	164
Jony, of Southacre, co. Norf.	13 Mar. 1694	246
Joseph, of King's Lynn, co. Norf.	4 Nov. 1671	215
Judith, of W. Rudham, co. Norf., widow.	9 Dec. 1758	251
Margaret, wife of Richard, co. York.	8 Dec. 1585	50
Margaret, widow of William, of Bradley, co. York.	13 Apr. 1592	67
Margaret, widow, of Northouse, co. York.	Dated 9 Mar. 1624	104
Margaret, of Bacton, co. Norf.	31 Mar. 1681	244
Margery, widow, of Thornhill, co. York.	17 Apr. 1645	169
Margery, widow, of Gregory-stoke, co. Somers.	22 Nov. 1650	144
Mary, of Hepton Brigg, co. York.	9 Feb. 1642	120
Mary, of Underwood, co. Derby.	27 June 1683	162
Mary, of Swafham, co. Norf.	1734	249
Matthew, of Stansfield, co. York.	9 Feb. 1642	121
Matthew, of Weedoppe, co. York.	16 Apr. 1646	131
Matthew, of London.	6 Mar. 1729	190
Matthew, of St. Andrew's, London.	21 July 1780	191
Miles, of Norwich, co. Norf.	23 Dec. 1658	201
Miles, of Par. of St. Dunstan, London.	4 Dec. 1679	183
Miles, of Fakenham, co. Norf.	Adm'n 13 Apr. 1709	204
Miles, of York buildings, London.	1768	186
Miles, of Norwich, co. Norf.	6 June 1734	226
Miles, of Grantham, co. Lincoln, Burgess.	10 Oct. 1637	205

<i>Christian Name and Location</i>	<i>Date Proved</i>	<i>No.</i>
Moses, of Barnham Broome, co. Norf.	25 Nov. 1662	245
Myles, sen'r, of Norwich, co. Norf.	4 Nov. 1681	241
Paul, of Ouldtown, co. York., Hep. Ch.	18 July 1609	85
Paul, of Heptonstall, co. York.	5 June 1647	136
Paul, of Elfaburgh Hall, co. York.	12 Feb. 1658	172
Paul, of London.	11 July 1683	184
Philip, of co. Middlesex.	2 Nov. 1681	276
Philippa, widow, of Caister, co. Norf.	5 July 1631	212
Ralph, of Bermonsdy, co. Surrey.	6 Oct. 1665	177
Richard, of Northowram, co. York., Par. of Halifax.	24 Jan. 1537	15
Richard, Jr., of Rotherham Parish, co. York.	8 Jan. 1550	21
Richard, of Eland, co. York.	Dated 9 June 1562	34
Richard, of Sowerby, co. York.	Dated 24 Dec. 1580	42
Richard, of Warley, co. York.	4 June 1583	45
Richard, the elder, of Morley, co. York.	5 Feb. 1558	56
Richard, of Blackshayhead in Stansfield, co. York.	18 Mar. 1591	62
Richard, of Skellow, Par. of Owston, co. York.	5 Oct. 1592	68
Richard, of Stansfield, co. York.	31 May 1603	75
Richard, of Stansfield, co. York.	Dated 16 May 1604	79
Richard, of Norland, co. York.	Dated 25 Mar. 1606	80
Richard, of Bent in Sowerby, co. York.	Dated 16 Dec. 1607	82
Richard, of Stoneshaygate, co. York.	15 Mar. 1622	100
Richard, of Stansfield, co. York.	Aug. 1646	133
Richard, of Playdon, co. Sussex.	14 July 1614	167
Richard, of Norwich, co. Norf.	Adm'n 4 May 1635	198
Richard, of Aylesham, co. Norf.	May 1666	239
Richard, of Ringshall, co. Suff.	1573	257
Robert, of York and Thirsk, co. York., N. R.	Dated 31 Jan. 1437	1
Robert, of Rotherham, co. York.	5 Feb. 1534	12
Robert, of Wilton, co. York., N. R.	30 Sept. 1585	49
Robert, of Kimberworth, co. York.	11 Nov. 1591	64
Robert, sen'r, of Westerton, co. York.	12 Sept. 1623	101
Robert, of London.	18 Oct. 1585	181
Robert, of Gt. Torrington, co. Devon.	3 Sept. 1650	149
Robert, of Upton, co. Norf.	20 Mar. 1587	213
Robert, of Norwich, co. Norf.	6 Nov. 1627	224
Robert, of Southacre, co. Norf.	1737	250
Robert, of Caistor, co. Norf.	11 June 1611	209
Robert, of Roydon, co. Suff.	7 July 1627	260
Robert, of Ramsey, co. Essex.	Dated 10 Sept. 1608	268
Roger, of No. Perrott, co. Somerset.	5 Feb. 1614	143

<i>Christian Name and Location</i>	<i>Date Proved</i>	<i>No.</i>
Rowland, of St. Martin-in-the-Fields, London.	23 Feb. 1699	185
Rowland, of Gt. Plumsted, co. Norf.	7 May 1547	208
Sara, of Wadsworth, co. York.	Aug. 1646	132
Sibil, of Wapping, co. Mids.	11 Aug. 1646	274
Simon, of Southill, co. York.	11 Feb. 1656	171
Susan, of Groton, co. Suff.	12 Jan. 1698	265
Thomas, of Sowerby, co. York.	Dated 6 Nov. 1643	19
Thomas, of Wakefield, co. York.	14 Feb. 1551	22
Thomas, of Heptonstall, co. York.	3 Sept. 1554	26
Thomas, of Acton, co. York.	3 Oct. 1565	35
Thomas, sen'r, of Colden, co. York.	Dated 30 Sept. 1578	40
Thomas, of Learings, co. York.	Dated 6 Feb. 1582	43
Thomas, of Heptenstall, co. York.	14 Mar. 1583	44
Thomas, of Langfield, co. York.	1 Feb. 1587	51
Thomas, of Colden, co. York.	19 Mar. 1588	57
Thomas, of Bawdroyde, co. York.	7 Dec. 1590	60
Thomas, of Little Sheffield, co. York.	28 Jan. 1592	66
Thomas, of Stansfield, co. York.	Dated 22 June 1598	71
Thomas, of Darrington, co. York.	1615	94
Thomas, of Heptonstall, co. York.	28 Aug. 1617	97
Thomas, of Todmorden, co. Lanc.	2 Nov. 1642	125
Thomas, of Nedging, co. Suffolk.	28 Nov. 1547	139
Thomas, of St. Giles, City of Oxford.	27 Sept. 1577	151
Thomas, of Exeter, co. Devon.	10 Feb. 1641	148
Thomas, of Hadnam, co. Bucks.	7 July 1653	157
Thomas, of Hadnam, co. Bucks.	15 Nov. 1656	158
Thomas, of Siddlesham, co. Sussex.	14 June 1658	168
Thomas, of Dronfield, co. Derby.	16 Apr. 1694	163
Thomas, beyond the sea.	26 Nov. 1707	187
Thomas of St. Swithin, City of Lincoln.	1706	206
Thomas, Alderman, of Norwich, co. Norf.	13 Dec. 1552	230
Thomas, clerk, of Hingham, co. Norf.	27 Aug. 1638	237
Thomas, of Gorleston, co. Suffolk.	7 Mar. 1678	243
Thomas, of Heveringland, co. Norf.	10 Jan. 1715	222
Thomas, of Norwich, co. Norf.	18 June 1743	228
Thomas, of Ipswich, co. Suff.	5 Aug. 1448	254
Thomas, of Stoke-by-Ipswich, co. Suff.	21 June 1558	256
Thomasine, co. Suffolk.	11 Nov. 1652	262
Walter, of Horton, co. York.	Dated 24 Nov. 1604	76
Walter, of Chastleton, co. Oxford.	22 Nov. 1671	153

<i>Christian Name and Location</i>	<i>Date Proved</i>	<i>No.</i>
William, of Osgodby, co. York., N. R.	Adm'n 1462	3
William, of Heptonstall, co. York.	Dated 4 Jan. 1495	4
William, of Heptonstall, co. York.	Dated 12 Oct. 1506	5
William, of Heptonstall, co. York.	Dated 20 Nov. 1508	6
William, Parish of Halifax, co. York.	Dated 30 Nov. 1514	9
William, of Hye Grenewod, co. York.	2 Apr. 1522	11
William, of Heptonstall, co. York.	10 Mar. 1535	13
William, of Ovenden, co. York.	3 Sept. 1534	14
William, of Ovenden, co. York.	Dated 31 Mar. 1545	20
William, of Heptonstall, co. York.	6 June 1551	23
William, of Shabilton (Shakleton?), co. York.	1559	27
William, of Learings, co. York.	Dated 17 Jan. 1579	41
William, of Bradley, co. York.	Dated 30 May 1591	63
William, of Turvin, co. York.	Dated 2 July 1604	77
William, of Shelfe, co. York.	Dated 10 Jan. 1608	81
William, of Blackshay, co. York.	Dated 25 July 1612	91
William, of Colden, co. York.	4 Dec. 1623	102
William, of co. York.	22 Nov. 1626	106
William, of Stansfield, co. York.	3 Jul. 1629	110
William, of Wakefield, co. York.	23 Feb. 1631	112
William, of Coulden, co. York.	28 Apr. 1631	113
William, of Wadsworth, co. York.	Mar. 1636	117
William, of Stansfield, co. York.	23 July 1641	123
William, of Howgate, co. York.	July 1641	124
William, of Winterslowe, co. Wilts.	4 July 1621	174
William, of Landinam, Wales.	1 July 1625	178
William, of Swaffam Market, co. Norf.	2 Dec. 1639	199
William, of Groton, co. Suffolk.	10 Feb. 1645	140
William, of Hadnam, co. Bucks.	2 Nov. 1682	160
William, of co. Norfolk.	Adm'n 3 June 1702	203
William, of King's Lynn, co. Norf.	21 June 1746	229
William, of Swafham, co. Norf.	12 Apr. 1703	247
William, of Sporle, co. Norf.	30 Oct. 1727	248
William, of Beeston, co. Norf.	6 May 1741	227
William, of Norwich, co. Norf.	13 Dec. 1603	233
William, of Middleton, co. Suff.	10 Dec. 1601	258
William, of Mildenhall, co. Suff.	21 Jan. 1673	263
William, of Mendlesham, co. Suff.	11 July 1684	264
William, of Par. of St. Sepulchre, London.	9 Jan. 1640	273

POST MORTEM INQUISITIONS OF YORKSHIRE

AS TO GREENWOODS

FOUND IN THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE (FORMERLY IN THE CHAPTER HOUSE)
BY H. G. SOMERBY, LONDON, MAY 4, 1866

1. Inq. held at Wakefield, 8 July, 14th Eliz. (1572), after the death of John Greenwood of Langfield, Parish of Halifax, who died 9 June, 1st Edw. VI, (1547). James Greenwood, aged 28 years (born 1519), at time of his father's death was his heir. Mentions land acquired of Christopher Greenwood. Manor of Langfield and lands in Wakefield.
2. Inq. held at Halifax, 4 July, 21st Eliz. (1579), after the death of Thomas Greenwood of Heptonstall, who died 24 January 1578-9. His son, John, aged at that time 36 years, was his heir. (Will 40.)
3. Inq. held at Wakefield, 11 July, 21st Eliz. (1579), after the death of Thomas Greenwood of Oxford, who died at Oxford, 20 (or 22d) August, 19th Eliz. (1577). Thomas Greenwood of Heptonstall, aged 4 years, was his son and heir. Had lands in Wakefield, Stanley, Allerthorpe and Newton. (Will 151.)
4. Inq. held at Kirby-Kendall, co. Westmorland, 23 Sept., 5th Chas. I (1629), after the death of William Greenwood of Old Hutton, yeoman, who died 25 December 1626. Robert Greenwood, then aged 40 years, was his brother and heir. Old Hutton was near Kendal. Miles Greenwood of Grantham, co. Lincoln, was from this section and his will (1637) mentions a brother, Robert. (Will 205.)
5. Inq. held at Bradford, 20th September, 13th Chas. I (1637), after the death of Robert Greenwood of Westerton, his son and heir being John Greenwood, aged 29 years (born 1608). Robert died 24 June 1637 and had lands in Westerton, West and East Ardesley, and Woodhouse. Robert (and his son, John) are mentioned in will of his grandfather, Robert Greenwood, Esq., of Westerton in 1623. (Will 101.)

EXTRACTS FROM PARISH REGISTERS

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. ANDREW'S,
HOLBORN, LONDON

Baptized

- 1651 Christopher, son of Christopher Greenwood, butcher, and Susan, his wife, Saffron Hill.
- 1652 Elizabeth, daughter of the same.
- 1653 Frances, daughter of John Greenwood, servant of Lady Brookes.
- 1655 John, son of John and Ann Greenwood, Leather Lane.
- 1656 George, son of Christopher and Mary Greenwood, butcher, Saffron Hill.
- 1656 George, son of George and Jane Greenwood, Saffron Hill.
- 1657 John, son of John and Ann Greenwood, Leather Lane.
- 1658 Mary, daughter of Cester (Christopher ?) and Mary Greenwood, Saffron Hill.
- 1658 Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary Greenwood, butcher, Saffron Hill.
- 1660 Elizabeth, daughter of Christopher and Mary Greenwood, butcher, Saffron Hill.
- 1660 Thomas, son of Thomas and Winifred Greenwood, victualler, Shoe Lane.
- 1661 Mary, daughter of Adam and Mary Greenwood, butcher, Field Lane.
- 1662 Winifred, daughter of Thomas and Winifred Greenwood, butcher, Shoe Lane.
- 1666 Adam, son of Adam and Mary Greenwood, butcher (deceased), Field Lane.
- 1670 Christopher, son of Thomas and Winifred Greenwood, butcher, Chick Lane near the Shoare.
- 1689 Mary, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Greenwood, Saffron Hill.
- 1690 Mary, daughter of Adam and Jane Greenwood, Brooke Market.
- 1695 Sept. 19—Miles, son of Miles and Sarah Greenwood, Brooke Market.
- 1696 William, son of Adam and Joane Greenwood, Brooke Market.

Married

- 1654 Nov. 18—Thomas Symson of Sepulchre's Parish and Susanna Greenwood of this Parish were married 19 Nov. 1654. (She was probably widow of Christopher Greenwood who was buried 20 Nov. 1653.)

Buried

- 1651 Apr. 25—Christopher, a child, son of Christopher Greenwood, butcher, out of Field Lane.
- 1651 June 24—John Greenwood, "a souldier," out of Ely House.
- 1653 Apr. 8—John, son of John Greenwood, out of Leather Lane.
- 1653 Nov. 20—Christopher Greenwood, butcher, in Field Lane.
- 1657 Jan. 28—George, son of Christopher Greenwood, on Saffron Hill.
- 1658 Nov. 19—Mary, wife of Thomas Greenwood, butcher, from Saffron Hill.
- 1660 June 8—Frances, daughter of John Greenwood, out of Leather Lane.
- 1660 Mar. 28—Thomas, son of Thomas, in Chick Lane.
- 1664 John Greenwood, a young man in Gray's Inn Lane.
- 1665 Sept. 22—Chester (Christopher ?) Greenwood.
- 1665 Nov. 5—Adam Greenwood, in Fetter Lane.
- 1666 — 15—Katharine, daughter of John Greenwood, from Leather Lane.
- 1668 — 17—John Greenwood, butcher, on Saffron Hill near the Tobacco Roll.
- 1670 July 24—Margery Greenwood, widow, from her house on Saffron Hill "adjacent ye Tobacco Roll."
- 1671 Aug. 17—Christopher, son of Thomas Greenwood, from his house in Chick Lane.
- 1671 Jan. 19—Thomas, son of Thomas Greenwood, from Mr. Deene's house "against ye Church."
- 1674 Aug. 20—Susannah, daughter of Edward Greenwood, from Gray's Inn Lane "next ye Lamb."
- 1675 May 12—John Greenwood, from his house "att ye Harrow in ye Old Bailey."
- 1677 Jan. 24—Winifred, wife of Thomas Greenwood, from Saffron Hill near the Tobacco Roll.
- 1687 Jan. 18—Mr. Robert Greenwood, from Southampton Buildings.
- 1688 Apr. 23—John, son of John Greenwood, from Ely Court.
- 1691 Sept. 29—Anne, daughter of Thomas Greenwood, from Fetter Lane.
- 1694 Feb. 13—Adam Greenwood, from Brooke Market.
- 1696 June 1—William, son of Adam Greenwood, from Brooke Market.
- 1697 Dec. 23—Jane, wife of Edward Greenwood, "from ye Barber's Pole in Brooke Markett."

FROM PARISH REGISTERS OF NORWICH¹

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER'S OF MANCROFT

(The Register begins in 1538)

Baptized

- 1548 Mar. 16—Elizabeth, daughter of Henry Greenwood, draper.
 1549 Apr. 26—Richard, son of Henry Greenwood, draper.
 1550 May 9—John, son of Henry Greenwood.
 1553 Jan. 25—Mary, daughter of Henry Greenwood.
 1554 May 16—Anne, daughter of Thomas Greenwood.
 1555/6 Jan. 15—Margaret, daughter of Henry Greenwood.
 1558 Aug. 25—Margaret, daughter of Henry Greenwood.
 1562 May 29—William, son of Henry Greenwood.
 1600 Sept. 1—"Miles the sonne of Miles Greenwood & Anne his wife."
 1601 Sept. 27—Robert, son of Miles Greenwood & Anne his wife.
 1616 Dec. 11—"Mary the daught'r of Miles Greenwoode, baker & Anne his wife."
 1635 Oct. 18—Mathew, daughter (sic), of Henry Greenwood, upholsterer.
 1637 Dec. 10—Mathew, son of Henry and Grace Greenwood.

Married

- 1559/60 Jan. 22—Thomas, son of Mr. John Bloome, and Margaret, daughter of Henry Greenwood.
 1599 Oct. 21—"Miles Greenwoode, singlem'n, of this parishe, and Anne Scath, singlewom'n of Barnham Broome."
 1634/5 Jan. 20—Henry Greenwood and Grace Girlinge.

Buried

- 1551 Nov. 18—Margaret, daughter of Henry Greenwood.
 1554 Oct. 19—Elizabeth, daughter of Henry Greenwood.
 1554 Dec. 15—Richard, son of Henry Greenwood.
 1589 June 30—John, son of Mr. John Greenwood, of Yarmouth.
 1591 Apr. 24—Mr. Henry Greenwood.
 1601 Sept. 29—Robert, son of Miles Greenwood, baker.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. ANDREW'S

(The Register begins in 1558)

Married

- 1633 Apr. 29—Robert Greenwood and Margaret Pike.

Buried

- 1633 Dec. 8—Margaret, daughter of Robert Greenwood.
 1635 Apr. 19—Mr. ——— Greenwood, clerk.
 1649 Dec. 1—Mr. John Greenwood, alderman.

¹ Most of the registers in Norwich date from about 1558, a few from 1538, and six from a much later period.

- 1650 Aug. 15—Philip, wife of Henry Greenwood.
 1664/5 Feb. 6—Henry Greenwood.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MICHAEL AT PLEAS

(The Register begins in 1538)

Baptized

- 1629 Dec. 4—"Mary the daughter of Miles Greenwood was baptised the 4th of December 1629."
 1631 Aug. 23—"Nathaniel¹ the sonne of Miles Grenewood was baptised the 23rd of August 1631."
 1633 Sept. 2—"John the sonne of Miles Grenewood baptised the 2nd of September."
 1643 June 6—Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel Greenwood.
 1646 Dec. 16—Thomas, son of Nathaniel Greenwood.
 1648/9 Feb. 22—Christian, daughter of Nathaniel Greenwood.
 1651/2 Feb. 21—Michael, son of Michael Greenwood.
 1653 Aug. 7—"John, the sonne of Miles Greenwood, baptised Aug. 7."
 1654/5 Mar. 11—Abigail, daughter of Miles Greenwood.
 1656 Sept. 25—Anne, daughter of Miles Greenwood.

Married

- 1675 Nov. 4—George Greenwood and Mary Rand. (Searched to 1700.)

Buried

- 1642 June 9—Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel Greenwood.
 1645 Mar. 27—Christian, daughter of Nathaniel Greenwood.
 1649 June 6—Christian, daughter of Nathaniel Greenwood.
 1658 Sept. 3—"Miles Greenwood was buried in the church, Sept. 3."

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. SIMON AND JUDE

(The Register begins in 1538)

Married

- 1553 Mr. Henry Croke, m. to Mistress Margaret Grenewood.
 1576 Feb. 19—"The xix of February 1576, was maryed Robert Grenewood² and Katherin Russell, by vertue of a licons from my L. B. (Lord Bishop) dated the said daye under Mr. Chancellor's Seale."

Buried

- 1546 Nov. 13—"Jone Grenewood was buried the xiiij daye of November 1546." (Probably the first wife of Thomas.)
 "Thomas Grenewood, Alderman, was buryed the xvjth daye of November 1552."

¹ The immigrant ancestor of the New England Greenwoods.

² Robert Grenewood was Rector of Heydon, co. Norfolk, from 1576 until his death in 1601. For birth records of his twelve children, see Parish Register of Heydon, p. 319.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MICHAEL AT THORN

(The Register begins in 1562)

Baptized

- 1594/5 Mar. 17—Robert, son of Thomas (Clericus?).
1594/5 Mar. 17—Katherine, daughter of Thomas Greenwood.

Buried

- 1594/5 Mar. —Robert and Katherine Greenwood.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. SAVIOR'S

Baptized

- 1690 June 25—Sarah, daughter of William Greenwood.
1694 Aug. 21—William, son of Erasmus Greenwood.
1696 Apr. 24—Erasmus, son of Erasmus Greenwood.
1696 Nov. 25—Deborah, daughter of Michael Greenwood. (Michael and Miles are the same.)
1697 Oct. 27—Elizabeth, daughter of Miles Greenwood.
1698 Mar. 31—Elizabeth, daughter of Erasmus Greenwood.
1700 Mar. 25—Mary, daughter of Miles Greenwood.
1700 July 11—Erasmus, son of Erasmus Greenwood.
1701 Mar. 30—Miles, son of Miles Greenwood.
1701 Sept. 4—Frances, daughter of Erasmus Greenwood.
1702/3 Jan. 11—Elizabeth, daughter of Erasmus Greenwood and Elizabeth, his wife.
1704 June 7—Elizabeth, daughter of Miles Greenwood and Deborah, his wife.

Married

- 1631 Apr. 11—William Greenwood and Elizabeth Nichols.
1669 July 6—John Greenwood and Elizabeth Sewell, both single.
1688 Aug. 22—William Greenwood of St. Simon and Jude, widower, and Sarah Wrench, of this parish, single.

On the floor of the church is a slab with these inscriptions:

Here lyeth ye Body of Mr William
Greenwood who dyed the first
of January 1700
aged 52 years.

Here also lyeth Ann his wife
who dyed ye 5 of Oct'r 1702
aged 38 years.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. LAWRENCE

(The Register begins in 1558)

Married

1588 July 29—Peter Greenwood and Anne Wilson.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. STEPHEN'S

(The Register begins in 1538)

Baptized

1603 Sept. 26—"September the 26 Rob't, the sonne of Myles Greenwood."

1627 Sept. 9—"Millys the sonne of Myllys Greenwood."

Married

1629 Sept. 21—William Greenwood and Emma Vall.

1638/9 Feb. 14—Moses Greenwood and Frances Pgrave.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GILES

(The Register begins in 1538)

Married

1590 Aug. 20—Peter Greenwood and Margaret Baxter, widow.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GEORGE IN TOMBLAND

(The Register begins in 1538)

Baptized

1632/3 Feb. 15—Christian, daughter of Nathaniel Greenwood.

1634 Oct. 26—Deborah, daughter of Nathaniel Greenwood.

1634 Nov. 14—Anne, daughter of William Greenwood.

1635/6 Mar. 9—Anne, daughter of Nathaniel Greenwood.

1638 Oct. 7—Anne, daughter of Nathaniel Greenwood.

1639/40 Jan. 27—Deborah, daughter of Nathaniel Greenwood.

1641 Apr. 18—Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel Greenwood, baptized in private.

Buried

1635 Apr. —Deborah, daughter of Nathaniel Greenwood.

EXTRACTS FROM PARISH REGISTERS 317

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN MADDER MARKET

(The Register begins in 1558)

Baptized

- 1580 Nov. 26—Joan, daughter of Peter Greenwood.
1596/7 Feb. 13—Susan, daughter of Richard Greenwood. (Cooper, Freeman, 1597.)
1606 Aug. 4—Richard, son of Richard Greenwood.
1608/9 Jan. 15—Margaret, daughter of Richard Greenwood.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. SWITHIN

(The Register begins in 1700)

Married

- 1712 May 18—Nathaniel Greenwood and Elizabeth Howard, both single and of this parish.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER'S AT HUNGATE

(The Register begins in 1596)

Buried

- 1625 Aug. 23—John, son of Henry Greenwood.
1625 Aug. 25—Thomas, son of Henry Greenwood.
1625 Aug. 28—Anne, daughter of Henry Greenwood.
1625 Aug. 31—Henry, son of Henry Greenwood.
1625 Sept. 2—Francis, son of Henry Greenwood.
1625 Sept. 5—William, son of Henry Greenwood.
1625 Sept. 7—Henry Greenwood.
1625 Sept. 9—Susan, daughter of Henry Greenwood.
1681 Apr. 23—Michael Greenwood.
1686 Apr. 7—The widow Greenwood.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER'S PER MOUNTERGATE

(The Register begins in 1538)

Baptized

- 1631/2 Jan. 27—William, son of William Greenwood.

Married

- 1609/10 Mar. 11—James Greenwood and Agnes Moye, of this parish.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. GREGORY

(The Register begins in 1571)

Baptized

- 1599 June 9—Phillis, daughter of Richard Greenwood.
1601 Sept. 23—Katherine, daughter of Richard Greenwood.

- 1604 Apr. 7—Mary, daughter of Richard Greenwood.
 1616/7 Mar. 11—William, son of Richard Greenwood.
 1620 Mar. 25—Susan, daughter of Thomas Greenwood.

Married

- 1615 Apr. 16—Francis Gaythorne and Anne Greenwood, both of this parish.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF BINTREE, COUNTY NORFOLK¹

(The Register begins in 1582)

Baptized

- 1635/6 Feb. 14—Faith, daughter of John and Grace Greenwood.
 1638 Dec. 2—Frances, daughter of John and Grace Greenwood.
 1643 Apr. 9—Andrew, son of John and Grace Greenwood.

Married

- 1608/9 Feb. 20—John Greenwood and Alice Growte.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. JOHN, TIMBER HILL, NORWICH

Register from 1558

(The only entry in the name of Greenwood for over one hundred years)

Married

- 1593 May 27—William Greenewood and Jane Frances.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF HINGHAM,² COUNTY NORFOLK*Baptized*

- 1633 June 23—Anne Greenwood.

Married

- 1629 Sept. 22—James Hubbard and Sarah Greenewood.³

Buried

- 1638 Aug. 5—Thomas Greenwood, clerk.
 1639 Oct. 22—Widow Greenwood.

¹ The registers of Bintree, Hingham and Heydon are held by the Parish Clerk of St. Michael at Thorn.

² Miles Greenwood of Norwich, ancestor of the New England Greenwoods, was living in Hingham in 1641.

³ Sarah Greenwood, mentioned in will of her father, Rev. Thomas Greenwood. (No. 237.)

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ALL SAINTS, BY TIMBER HILL, NORWICH

Buried

1611 Oct. 21—Devorex Grenewod, clericus.

FROM THE ANCIENT REGISTER OF THE PARISH OF HEYDON, COUNTY NORFOLK

Baptized

1580 Aug. 7—Thomas, son of Robert Greenwood¹ and Katherine, his wife.
 1581 Oct. 29—Erasmus, son of Robert Greenwood.
 1582/3 Jan. 20—Henry, son of Robert Greenwood.
 1583 Mar. 14—Richard, son of Robert Greenwood.
 1586 Dec. —Johes, son of Robert Greenwood.
 1587 Sept. 24—Katherine, daughter of Robert Greenwood.
 1589 Jan. 27—Robert, son of Robert Greenwood.
 1590 Nov. 30—Roger, son of Robert Greenwood.
 1591 Feb. 5—Samuel, son of Robert Greenwood.
 1593 Jan. 24—Anthony, son of Robert Greenwood.
 1594 Nov. 7—Edward, son of Robert Greenwood.
 1599 Apr. 16—Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Greenwood.
 1603 Nov. 8—William, son of Thomas Grenewood.
 1604 Dec. 1—Henry, the son of Thomas Grennwood.
 1606 July 27—Frances Greenwood.
 1608 Mar. 5—Edward, the son of Erasmus Greenwoode.
 1614 Mar. 27—Erasmus, son of Erasmus Grenwood.
 1616 Nov. 3—Thomas and Marie, son and daughter of Erasmus Grenwood.
 1618 Jan. 10—John, son of Erasmus Grenwood.
 1621 Nov. 18—Dorothy, daughter of Samuel Grenwood.
 1621 Mar. 3—Anne, daughter of Erasmus Grenewood.
 1623 Aug. 3—Emme, daughter of Samuel Grenwood.
 1624 Feb. 20—Margaret, daughter of Samuel Grenwood.
 1627 Oct. 18—Prudence, daughter of Erasmus Grenwood.
 1628 Nov. 23—Katherine, daughter of Samuel Grenwood.

Married

1589 Jan. 24—Christopher Grenewood and Elizabeth White.
 1602 Jan. 16—Thomas Grenewood and Agnes Payne.
 1620 Aug. 12—George Bell and Elizabeth Grenwood.
 1620 Sept. 23—Samuel Grenwood and Emme Porret.
 1626 Feb. 1—Erasmus Grenwood and Prudence Starkie.
 1634 Aug. 17—Robert Huber and Marjorie Grenwood.
 1637 Jan. 17—Erasmus Greenwood and Winifred Norton.

¹ See Register of St. Simon and Jude for marriage of Robert Greenwood.

Buried

- 1601 Mar. 15—Robert Grenewood, clericus. (Rector of Heydon.)
 1613 Sept. 1—John Greenwood.
 1619 Feb. 6—Thomas Greenwood.
 1625 July 11—Amie, the wife of Erasmus Greenwood.
 1629 Sept. 29—Prudence, the wife of Erasmus Greenwood.
 1629 Mar. 23—Prudence, daughter of Erasmus Greenwood.
 1631 Feb. 3—Katherine, widow of Robert Greenwood, former Rector of Heydon.
 1634 July 1—Elizabeth, the wife of Erasmus Greenwood.
 1639 Apr. 28—Minnie Grenwood.
 1639 Oct. 19—Samuel Grenwood.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF YARMOUTH,
 COUNTY NORFOLK

Baptized

- 1577 Dec. 1—Henry, son of John and Anne (Woolhouse) Greenwood.
 1579 June 28—Jone, daughter of John and Anne (Woolhouse) Greenwood.
 1581 July 8—Anne, daughter of John and Anne (Woolhouse) Greenwood.
 1583 Apr. 21—Henry, son of John and Anne (Woolhouse) Greenwood.
 1584/5 Feb. 2—Margaret, daughter of John and Anne (Woolhouse) Greenwood.
 1589 Apr. 1—William, son of John and Anne (Woolhouse) Greenwood.
 1590 Aug. 6—Mary, daughter of John and Anne (Woolhouse) Greenwood.
 1591/2 Feb. 25—Elizabeth, daughter of John and Anne (Woolhouse) Greenwood.
 1593 July 11—John, son of John and Anne (Woolhouse) Greenwood.
 1594 Dec. 11—Wolhouse, son of John and Anne (Woolhouse) Greenwood.
 1599 Dec. 8—Margaret, daughter of Thomas and Anne Greenwood.
 1613 June 6—Hannah, daughter of William and Joice (Girling) Greenwood.
 1614 July 5—John, son of William and Jane Greenwood.
 1619/20 Mar. 14—Thomas, son of William and Jane Greenwood.
 1630 June —Elizabeth, daughter of James and Anne (Harris) Greenwood.
 1631/2 Feb. 2—Ezekias, son of James and Anne (Harris) Greenwood.
 1633 Dec. 20—James, son of James and Anne (Harris) Greenwood.
 1636 May 8—John, son of James and Anne (Harris) Greenwood.

Married

- 1576 Nov. 5—John Greenwood and Ann Wolhouse.
 1629 July 15—James Greenwood and Anne Harris.
 1630 Nov. 28—Robert Greenwood and Susan Carvell.

The above John Greenwood, whose ten children are here recorded, was one of the principal burgesses of Yarmouth in 1577. In 1586, and again in 1612, he was elected one of the two bailiffs, whose office was similar to that of mayor. Palmer's *History of Yarmouth* (1874) says: "John Greenwood was a man of considerable importance in Yarmouth, and he died at Burgh Castle, a village in Suffolk, about four miles from Yarmouth, and was buried within the communion rails of the Church of Burgh Castle, as were also his son and grandson, with their arms—sable a chevron ermine, between three saltires, argent." There is a long inscription on the monument. William, the son of John, commanded a company of volunteer horse, under the Parliament, in 1648, and died in 1656. His son Thomas (of Gorleston and Burgh Castle) succeeded, and died in 1677, aged 56. These three generations appear in the pedigree from the visitation of Suffolk in 1664, which is given hereafter.

The records of apprentices and freemen of the town of Yarmouth have not been preserved previous to about the year 1700, and the only name of Greenwood found in them is Erasmus Greenwood who had been apprentice to Christopher Pegg, and was made freeman 5 September 1780. This Erasmus had property in the Parish of St. Giles, Norwich.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. MARY'S AT BURY
ST. EDMUNDS, COUNTY SUFFOLK

Baptized

- 1599 Feb. 14—Richard, son of Richard Greenwood.
1600 July 20—Anne, daughter of Mr. Richard Greenwood.
1601 Sept. 12—Anne, daughter of James Greenwood.
There are no Greenwood entries found in the parish register of St. James at Bury St. Edmunds.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF ST. PETER'S AT SUDBURY,
COUNTY SUFFOLK

Baptized

- 1607/8 Feb. 25—Joane, daughter of Miles Greenwood.
There are no Greenwood entries found in the parish registers of All Saints or St. Gregory's at Sudbury.

FROM THE PARISH REGISTER OF SPROUGHTON,
COUNTY SUFFOLK

Baptized

- 1625 Dec. 28—Elisabeth, daughter of John Greenwood and wife.

Buried

- 1625 Jan. 25—Elisabeth, daughter of John Greenwood and wife.

ENROLLMENTS OF APPRENTICESHIP INDENTURES
CONCERNING THE FAMILY OF GREENWOOD

FROM THE TOWN RECORDS OF THE CITY OF NORWICH

1619, June 5—The vth day of June 1619 John Robbs of Norwich, worsted weaver, Inrolleth an Indenture bearing date the Twentieth day of June 1618 sealed by Miles Greenwood whereby the said Miles putteth himself apprentice to the said John Robbs unto the science or occupation for worsted weaver. And with him to dwell, tarry, serve & abide from the day of the date of the said Indenture unto the fall and a terme of Eight years Durynge all which said tearme the said John Robbs covenanteth to teach or cause to be taught the said Miles Greenwood in the said science or occupation of a worsted weaver. Finding unto him sufficient meate drinke & other necessaries durynge all the said tearme & and in th'end thereof to give him doble apparell.

(From Records in the Guildhall, Norwich.)

1620, April 28—Nathaniel Greenwood puts himself apprentice for seven years to William Symonds, senior, of Norwich, Grocer and Merchant, to learn the trade of Merchant Grocer. After the said term he is to be sent to London for two years, made free of the city of Norwich and receive double apparel.

(From Records in the Guildhall, Norwich.)

1621/2, Feb. 16—John Robbs, of Norwich, worsted weaver, Inrolleth an Indenture bearynge date the First day of November 1621, sealed by William Greenwood, soone of *Miles Greenwood, baker*, Whereby the said William putteth himselfe Apprentice unto the said John Robbs And with him and assignes to dwell tarry serve and abide from the day of the date of the said Indenture unto the end of the seven years. Durynge which said terme the said John Robbes for him his executors and assignes covenanteth to teach and informe or cause to be taught and informed the said William Greenwood in the science mistery or occupation of worsted weavinge. Findinge unto him sufficient meate drinke and other necessaryes duringe the said terme. And in th'end thereof to give him doble apparell and iii. s. iiii d. in money.

(From Records in the Guildhall, Norwich.)

1627, Jan. 9—On this date Miles Greenwood of Norwich, worsted weaver, inrolled an Indenture dated 1st May 1627, sealed by Edward Vincent of Buxton, whereby the said Edward putteth himself apprentice to said Miles Greenwood from the 10th of May 1627, for 7 years.

1631, April 28—On this date Miles Greenwood enrolled an indenture, dated 1st May in the 1st of King Charles (1625), of the apprentice of William Shittle, son of Robert Shittle, late of King's Lynn, deceased, for 7 years.

- 1631, April 28—On this date Miles Greenwood enrolled an Indenture dated 21st Dec. 1630 of the apprenticeship of Thomas Amyas, son of Francis Amyas, deceased, for seven years.
- 1635, July 27—Miles Greenwood enrolled an indenture, dated 27 June 1632 (8th of King Charles) of the apprenticeship of Moses, son of the Rev. Thomas Greenwood of Hingham, for 7 years. (Moses was brother of John Greenwood, Sheriff and Alderman of Norwich 1642/3.)

OTHER ITEMS FROM THE TOWN RECORDS OF NORWICH
PERTAINING TO THE NAME OF GREENWOOD

- 1589, July 26 (31st Eliz.)—Mr. Henry Greenwood, Alderman of Mancroft Ward (sick, blind, lame and bedridden), was at his own request, exonerated and discharged from office, and permission was granted for another man to be chosen alderman in his room.
- 1595, At a *General Muster* taken August 10th:
Miles Greenwood (aged about 18) was enrolled as one of the servants of Wm. Rasshe, baker, in Mancroft Ward (St. Stephen's).
Richard Greenwood in Middlewymer Ward (St. John Madder Market).
Edward Greenwood, in East Wymer Ward (St. George's, Tombland).
Olyver Greenwood (St. Andrew's) (Berebrewer).
- 1632/3, Jan. 23—George Downing (freeman, grocer 1595/6) desireth X'te appointed to Greenwood, of Mr. (James) Fawcett's money because (as he saith) the said Greenwood will go to New England. (He may have come out on a trading venture in the *Elizabeth Bonadventure*, Capt. Thomas Graves, which left Yarmouth about 1 May 1633.)
- 1637, June 6—The examination of Mihill: Greenwood of Norwich weaver aged 36 years and Ann: his wife aged 36 years and Susanna: Rath: his Servant aged 22 years, as desirous to passe into Holland to Seeke woke by Reason that woke is here scarce, and to retorne again when woke is more plentiful.
- 1637, June 7—The examination of Mihill: Grenwood of Norwich, Baker, aged 60 years, and Anne his wife aged about 60 years as desirous to passe to Rotterdam to see there sone and to retorne againe in 6 months. (This was his son William; see Indenture Apprenticeship.)

LIST OF GREENWOODS ADMITTED TO THE FREEDOM OF THE
CITY OF NORWICH

FROM A. D. 1317 TO A. D. 1710

- 1429/30 (8th Henry VI)—Geoffrey Greenwood, saddler.
- 1514/5 (6th Henry VIII)—Thomas Greenwood, grocer.
- 1534/5 (26th Henry VIII)—Henry Grenewode, tailor.

- 1597 (39th Elizabeth)—Richard Greenwood, cooper. Appr. of Robert Stanford.
- 1600 Jan. 19 (43rd Eliz.)—Oliver Greenwood, berebrewer. Appr. Robert Homes.
- 1620 Oct. 20—John Greenwood, merchant. Appr. of Francis Grey.
- 1626 Jan. 26—Nathaniel Greenwood, grocer. Appr. of Wm. Symonds, senior.
- 1627 May 3—Miles Greenwood, worsted weaver. Former appr. of John Robbes.
- 1631 Jan. 20—William Greenwood, worsted weaver. Appr. of John Robbes.
- 1637 Sept. 9—Henry Greenwood, haberdasher of small wares. (Son of Richard Greenwood.)
- 1650 April 27—Miles Greenwood, grocer. (Son of Miles Greenwood.)
- 1661 Mar. 26—Matthew Greenwood, hosier. (Son of Henry Greenwood.)
- 1662 Mar. 14—Benjamin Greenwood, grocer. (He issued a token in 1667; was son of Miles Greenwood.)
- 1664 May 3—John Greenwood, tailor. Appr. of Timothy Seely.
- 1667 Jan. 29—John Greenwood, worsted weaver. (Son of Michael Greenwood.)
- 1677 Jan. 16—John Greenwood, worsted weaver. (Son of Nathaniel Greenwood.)
- 1693 Mar. 29—Miles Greenwood, barber. (Son of Benjamin Greenwood.)
- 1701 Jan. 21—Nathaniel Greenwood, worsted weaver. (Son of Benjamin Greenwood.)

FROM THE HERALD'S VISITATION OF SUFFOLK IN 1664,
COLLEGE OF ARMS

JOHN GREENWOOD==ANN WOLHOUSE (m.
OF CO. YORK 5 Nov. 1576)
(b. circa 1550;¹
bailiff 1586 & 1612)

WILLIAM GREENWOOD==(Jane Girling of Lynn Regis)
OF GREAT YARMOUTH
(bapt. 1 Apr. 1589.
Lessee of Manor of
Gupton Hall, co. Suff.;
bur. 1615 in Par. Ch. of
Burgh Castle)

THOMAS GREENWOOD==(Rebecca, d. of Richard Garrard of
OF BURGH CASTLE Southwold, co. Suff., about 20 m. south
1664 of Gt. Yarmouth)
(son and heir, staunch
loyalist; d. 17 Jan.
1677/8; buried in St.
Peter's, Burgh Castle,
co. Suff. In his will
(No. 243) he is styled
Capt. Thomas Green-
wood of Gorleston.
The arms upon the
sepulchre are those of
the Greenwoods of
Greenwood-Lee, in
Yorkshire)

¹ Additions by the author are given in parentheses.

OXFORD MATRICULATIONS

College or Hall	Surname	Christian Name	Age	Date	Father's Name and Rank	Residence	County
Lincoln	Greenwood	Richard	16	1574	Pleb.	*(Rector of Playdon 1593)	York
Queens	Greenwood	Thomas	15	1586, Dec. 9	Pleb.	(Wakefield)	York
Magdalen	Greenwood	Thomas	14	1590, Oct. 23	(Thomas) Gent.	Oxford City	
University	Greenwoode	Charles	18	1592, June 2	(James) Gent.	(Rector of Thornhill)	York
University	Greenwood	George	15	1593/4, Feb. 1	(Thomas) Gent.		Oxford
University	Greenwood	James	17	1596, May	Gent.		York
Trinity	Greenwood	Thomas	14	1601, Oct. 16	(Henry) Gent.	(Torrington)	Devon
Exeter	Greenwood	Thomas	17	1604, Oct. 26	Gent.		Devon
Edmund Hall	Greenwood	Robert	16	1609, Oct. 20	(Henry) Gent.	(Torrington)	Devon
Lincoln	Greenwood	Daniel	19	1624, Apr. 30	Richard Pleb.	Sowerby	York
Brasenose	Greenwood	John	18	1634, Mch. 28	William Pleb.	Warley	York
Brasenose	Greenwood	George	18	1636, Apr. 1	George Gent.	Chastleton	Oxford
Brasenose	Greenwood	Nathaniel		1653, Apr. 2	(John) Pleb.		
Brasenose	Greenwood	Moses		1659, July 19	(John) Pleb.		
Brasenose	Greenwood	Paul		1659, July 19	Pleb.	(Vicar of Dews- bury, 1666)	
Brasenose	Greenwood	Daniel	17	1673, Oct. 24	Clericus	Steeple Ashton	Oxford
Brasenose	Greenwood	Edward	15	1675, July 2	Daniel Clericus	Steeple Ashton	Oxford
(He was servant to the Provost of Queens Coll.)	Greenwood	Henry	17	1678, Dec. 13	George	Chastleton	Oxford
Christ's	Greenwood	John	17	1681, July 1	George Gent.	Chastleton	Oxford
University	Greenwood	William	17	1694/5, Feb. 19	James Gent.	Stapleton	York
Trinity	Greenwood	William	15	1703, Oct. 21	John Clericus	Newport	Shrops.
Edmund Hall	Greenwood	Thomas	17	1709, July 7	Thomas Gent.	Chastleton	Oxford

* The additions in parentheses have been made by the author.

CAMBRIDGE MATRICULATIONS

College or Hall	Christian Name and Age	Degree etc.	Date	Father's Name and Rank	Residence	County
St. John's	Thomas	M.A., Formerly Oxf. Univ.	1511			
	Christopher	A.B., Coll. Unknown	1531/2			
	Thomas	M.A. 1547	1542		Paris, France	
	John	A.B.	1542/3			
St. John's & Cath. Hall	John		1558, May 27			
St. John's	Edward	Fellow	1559, May 27			York
St. John's	Henry	Fellow	1564, Oct. 6			York
St. John's	William		1570, May 26			
St. John's	Robert		1570, Nov. 10			
Corpus Christi	Christopher		1577, June 26			
Corpus Christi	John	A.B. 1580 (Executed as a martyr)	1577/8, Mar. 18			
St. John's	John		1581, Nov. 22			Warwick.
Corpus Christi	Thomas	M.A. 1588	1581, Nov. 22			
Corpus Christi	Richard	M.A. 1594	1586, Dec. 10			Norfolk
Trinity	John	A.B.	1593/4			
(Pemb. Hall)	Henry	A.B., Rector of Lees Parva, Ess.	1601			
Corpus Christi	William		1605, July 4			Norfolk
Gonv. & Caius	Devereux, 19 yrs.		1609, May 25	Christopher Clericus	Shottesham	Norfolk
St. John's	Rowland	Vicar of Wimbish, Essex	1616, July 4	Robert	Crooklands	Westmore.
Pemb. Hall	Henry		1625, July 25			
Trinity	James		1634, May 29			
St. John's	Paul, 16 yrs.		1645, June 23	Ambrose	Skircoate	York
Trinity	Henry	Fellow	1645			Somers.
Christ's	Daniel	Rector of Steeple Aston, Ox.	1645, July 2			
Trinity	Thomas		1650			Somers.
Trinity	John	A.B.	1675, July 8			
Jesus	James, 17 yrs.	Minister at Snaith	1677, July 5	Samuel	Leeds	York
Jesus	Thomas		1691, Dec. 17			

APPENDIX

NOTE A, PAGE 17

PURCHASES OF LAND AND SHIPYARDS BY
NATHANIEL GREENWOOD (1)

1658-1683

1. The first land bought by Nathaniel Greenwood was a piece conveyed to him by William Payne, 12 September 1658. This small piece was 29' E. & W., by 20' N. & S., and was some 60' E. of North Street and 27' N. from White Bread Alley. He later extended this by purchase from John Griffin, 18 February 1677 and 1 December 1683. The deed of 1677 is the only one recorded, but we learn of the others from a deed of conveyance given by Greenwood's daughter, Mrs. Anna Henchman, together with her husband, Nathaniel Henchman, merchant, in December 1700 (Lib. XX, f. 121). This being 29' 9" in front W. to street leading to Winisimet Ferry (i. e., North Street), and in rear 28' 9" E. on Robert Bronsden; on S. 83' on land (in 1706 of said Nathaniel and Anna Henchman), and N. (on land of children of John Tuttle, dec. in 1706). At Nathaniel Greenwood's death in 1684 he appears to have held the entire N. E. corner of North Street and White Bread Alley, running east on the latter some 83' and abutting on land of John Peirce. In January 1658/9 Nathaniel Greenwood was living on the small piece of land first bought from William Payne.
2. 26 March 1673 (Lib. VIII, f. 267), Nathaniel Greenwood purchased for a valuable consideration of Edward Page, cooper, of Boston and Elizabeth (Beamsley), his wife, a parcel of lands or flats (east of Ship Street) next the water side in Boston, being 26' in breadth, from the highway before the door of s'd Page's dwelling house, down to low water mark, running northerly along Edward Grant's land, with the highway west, Ed. Page south, and the sea east. Wit.—Edward Page, Jr.; Ack. 27 October; Rec'd 6 December 1673. "Postscript—The s'd Greenwood, by agreement between buyer and seller, is to maintain the highway between the s'd Page his house & the afore bargained premises."
3. 24 November 1673 (Lib. VIII, f. 277), Samuel Davis, mariner, sold Nathaniel Greenwood for £100 land at the northerly end of Boston "being part of that yard where the said Nathaniel Greenwood formerly hath and now doth build Vessels," running west on street or highway, north by Ed. Page, east by sea, south by John Davis, and ranging from said street down to low water mark. (This land was occupied in later years by Mr. Rhodes and before that by Cheevers.)

4. 29 July 1674 (Lib. IX, f. 288), John and Elisha Bennet of Rumney Marsh, in the Township of Boston (now Chelsea), mariners, sold to Nathaniel Greenwood, shipwright of Boston, and John White, joiner of Boston, for £180 upland and meadows (some 200 acres lying near the boundary lines of Town of Maulden and Lynn Common), at Rumney Marsh and also in Maulden. N. B.—Nathaniel Greenwood and wife, Mary, conveyed their share of the lands at Rumney Marsh 8 June 1680 for £104 current to said John White, joiner (Lib, XIV, f. 140).
5. 1 November 1675 (Lib. IX, f. 277), Ed. Page to Nathaniel Greenwood—Bond £132.10 secured by my now dwelling house, garden, etc., as it is now fenced, butted, and bounded upon Ed. Grant's land on the north side, and Samuel Davis on the south, and John Tuttle on the west, and the highway on the east, with a small parcel of flats to the eastward of the highway, butting upon the highway and to low water mark lying & being between the s'd Nathaniel Greenwood's land which he purchased of s'd Page and s'd Davis, lying & being in Boston in which I now dwell etc. Otherwise not being paid s'd Greenwood to make up amount to £210 and take premises.
6. 27 October 1676 (Lib. IX, f. 404), Ed. Page sold to Nathaniel Greenwood for £210 his dwelling house, lot and grounds attached, situated on the street next the water-side in Boston, and leading to the North Battery; easterly fronting on said street $37\frac{1}{2}'$ more or less; south by house & land of Samuel Davis, being in length 160' more or less, east to west; west by land of John Tuttle ("being on a breadth in the west end containing 65' more or less by a slip or strip of land running north full to the widow Turner's, with the privilege down to low water mark—with the Flats now belonging unto me, being 4 or 6 feet wide"); and on north by house and land of Edward Grant and widow Turner.¹ Recorded 4 Nov. 1676.
7. 30 May 1677, John Savell, joiner of Braintree, and executor of will of William Savell of same place, deceased—for £120 p'd by Nathaniel Greenwood to Mr. Richard Wharton of Boston, as part payment for a farm bought of heirs of Mr. William Tyng by William Savell and his partners, as appears by deed of Jan. 15, 1666, the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged—sold to Nathaniel Greenwood of Boston, 37 acres of land and meadow in Braintree, being part of the farm bought by s'd Wm. Savell and his partners. N. B.—No record of sale of Braintree land in Boston or Dedham records.
8. 22 August 1677 (Lib. X, f. 153), Samuel Greenwood, ship carpenter of Boston, with consent of his wife Mary sold to his brother Nathaniel Greenwood, shipwright, of the same place, for £100 N. Eng. currency, his house, lot and grounds belonging thereto, bounded east by land of Jere-

¹ Mary, widow of Captain William Turner, who died May 1676.

miah Fitch, west by Edward Gould, south by land of Mr. Symon Lynde 24', with the other side or front facing north 24' on the lane or street called Sudbury Lane, leading into the fields or pastures, running back on a straight line 56' and situated in Boston. N. B.—No deed showing the original purchase of this land by Samuel Greenwood (101) appears to be on record, but he probably purchased it from Jeremiah Fitch, glover, who bought it 1661 of Robert Wyand. It was reconveyed to Samuel Greenwood by the executors of Nathaniel's estate, 22 November 1686 (Lib. XIV, f. 95).

9. 1 September 1677 (Lib. X, f. 161), Samuel Davis for a valuable consideration sold Nathaniel Greenwood certain land at northerly end of Boston, being part of that yard where the said Nathaniel Greenwood formerly hath and now doth build vessels (west of Ship Street); situated southeast upon the highway leading to the North Battery, and in length by that highway 58'; running north by Nathaniel Greenwood's land, now in possession of Edw'd Paige and in length 44'; west by land of John Davis, now in possession of David Cummins and in length thereon the west side 38', butting on a four foot way that leadeth from the Street unto the house said Greenwood now doth dwell in, being a 3 square piece of land. Recorded 6 Sept. 1677.
10. 22 October 1677 (Lib. X, f. 207), John Davis, taylor of Boston, and wife Mary, sold Nathaniel Greenwood for £60 land (east of Ship Street) in Boston, fronting on the same highway or street mentioned above (leading to North Battery), 21' 7" abutting north on said Nathaniel Greenwood's own land; west on said street; south on land of Robert Brimsdon; east upon the sea, being at high water mark in breadth 26' 8", with privilege, etc., to low water mark. Recorded Oct. 23, 1677.
11. 18 February 1677/8 (Lib. X, f. 280), John Griffen, calker, and his *now* wife Susanna of Boston, sold to Nathaniel Greenwood of Boston, shipwright, for £10: 15, land in Boston, containing in breadth (fronting on a six-foot lane between said Griffen's and John Richard's lands), 20' abutting west upon said Griffen's land is there 27', abutting north upon said Greenwood's land is there 20', abutting east upon John Pearce's land & is there 27' with all the privileges, etc. Wit., Nich. How, John Mave-rick. Recorded Feb. 27, 1677/8.
12. Nathaniel Greenwood also bought land of J. Griffen, Dec. 1, 1683.

NOTE B, PAGE 19

INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF MR. NATHANIEL
GREENWOOD (1)

LATE OF BOSTON, SHIPWRIGHT, DECEASED

Apprized by us underwritten

Imp.	A feather bed, bolster, 2 pillows, one coverlet, 3 blankets, Bedsteed, curtains & vallents belonging thereto..£	6:	00:	00
IP.	A small bed & Bolster, 2 blanketts & a bedsteed.....	2:	00:	00
IP.	16 pair of Sheets, £8. Four table cloths, 2 doz. napkins with Some other course Linnen 35s. Eleven pillowbeers, 18s.....	10:	13:	00
IP.	His Linnen & woolen cloaths.....	14:	00:	00
IP.	Pewtar new & old £8. a pr. small brass candlesticks 6s.....	8:	06:	—
IP.	A piece of Sack cloth 16s. a ps. of cotton & Linnen cloth abt. 45 yds. 90s.	5:	06:	—
IP.	Some yarn, 50s. two small beds with some pillows 60s.....	5:	10:	—
IP.	Armds. 50s. A pair of Screws 8s.....	2:	18:	—
IP.	2 large brass Kettles and 2 small ones. 4 Skillets a stew pan with other brass ware.....	5:	00:	—
IP.	a parcel of tinware 8s. four iron pots, an iron kettle wth pot hooks, 35s.....	2:	03:	00
IP.	Tramels, spits & other small iron worke.....	1:	10:	00
IP.	2 tables, 6 joint stools, 25s. one dozn. of chairs wth cushions 25s.....	2:	10:	00
IP.	a pcel. of Bookes, 50s. a hamaker a seabed & wheele 30s.....	4:	00:	00
IP.	a small peice of Ticking wth some other remmants of cloth.....	1:	00:	00
IP.	2 cases of boules 25s. Instruments and tools 50s....	3:	05:	00
IP.	a great chest, looking glass & a table.....	1:	10:	00
IP.	a Bed with furniture & a ship £7. Another bed 40s..	9:	00:	00
IP.	a pcel. of Brimstone, rosin & a grindstone.....	40:	10:	00
IP.	Beames, Scales & weights.....	2:	00:	00
IP.	planke timber, Sparrs & 4 pitch Kettles.....	80:	00:	00

IP.	a Cow & hay £4: 10.	Earthen & wooden Lumber			
	£3.....		7:	10:	00
IP.	A house Land & wharfes in Boston.....		800:	00:	00
IP.	Land in Braintry.....		100:	00:	00
IP.	an Eighth of a Vessell.....		45:	00:	00
			<hr/>		
			£1160:	01:	00

Daniel Turell Timothy Proutt Sen'r Obadiah Gill

Mary Greenwood widow and Samuel Greenwood Executors appearing before the County Court sitting in Boston by Adjournm't 25 Septr. 1684 made oath to the truth of this Inventory being so far as they know at present and yt. when more appeares they will cause it to be added.

Attest'r, Isa Addington, Clre.

NOTE C, PAGE 21

WILL OF MRS. MARY FRARY

27 JANUARY 1707/8

In the name of God, Amen, the Twenty Seventh day of January Anno Domini 1707/8 I *Mary Frarey* of Boston in New England *Widow* being now well stricken in years and calling to minde the mortallity of my body knowing that it is appoynted for all the children of men once to dye, and being now of sound and disposing minde and memory. Do make and Ordaine this my Last will and Testament, That is to say Principally and first of all I recommend my Soul into the hands of God my Creator, hoping to finde Acceptance with him through the Alone meritts of Jesus Christ my Redeemer, and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in decent manner at the discretion of my Executor hereafter named. And as touching such worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this Life I give demise and dispose thereof in the following manner viz:

Imprimis I give unto my Son Samuell Greenwood my three Bookes viz Nortons Orthodox Evangelist, Shepherds Sound Beliver, and that my Booke wch formerly was his Brother Isaac's:¹ and I do hereby nominate and Appoint my Said Son Samuell Greenwood to be the sole Executor to this my Last will and Testament. Item I give unto three Grandchildren, Samuell, Elizabeth and Isaac children of my Son Samuell Greenwood each of them the sume of six pounds in money. Item. I give unto my three grandchildren Rebecca Green, Mary Henchman and Nathaniel Henchman children of my daughter Anna Henchman deceased, each of them the sume of Six pounds in money. Item. I give unto my Grandson Samuell Greenwood my Great Bible. Item. I give unto my Grandchild Mary Henchman that my Book being the workes of Mr. Isaac Ambrose and to my Grandchild Nathaniel Henchman I give my small bible. Item after my just debts, funerall charges, and the aforesaid Legacies are duly paid I give all the residue of my Estate unto my sd Grandchild Rebecca Green. I hereby confirm this to be my Last will and Testament. In testimoney whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seal the day and year above.

Mary Frary L.S.

¹ The book mentioned in the will as formerly belonging to Isaac Greenwood was probably the "Bible Concordance" of Clement Cotton, London, 1635. Such a work, having in it the autograph "Isaac Greenwood's Book, 1677," and the autograph of his nephew, the minister of Lynn, "Nathaniel Henchman's Book, 1717," came into the possession of the author in January 1868 by purchase from Boston.

Signed sealed and what is herein contained was by the sd Mrs. Mary Frarey declared to be here Last will and Testament in presence of us. note that the 32d, 33d and parts of the 34th lines were obliterated befor the ensealing hereof and whereas my booke ye work of Mr. Ambros Is given unto Mary Henschman Itt is To Nathl. and the Small bible To Nathll. Henschman Itt is To Mary Henschman.

Benja. Snelling Ichabod Williston Dorothy Williston

19th Decr. 1709 Sworned by ye Two first Witnesses and presented by Saml. Greenwood.

NOTE D, PAGE 25

CONVEYANCES SHOWING LAND ACQUIRED BY SAMUEL
GREENWOOD (2)

1694 TO 1721

Isaac Greenwood to Sam'll Greenwood Jr. 1697

1. Isaac Greenwood of Boston, Marriner, Consid'n 130 pds. pd. do sell unto my brother Samuel Greenwood jr. of Boston, Shipwright, Land bequeathed unto me by my father Nathaniel Greenwood in his last Will and Testament lying at the North part of Boston, W. the main street or highway, (Ship Street), S. to Mr. Robert Bronsdons of Boston merchant his Brick warehouse, and his North line below the highway, on the North to my Brother Samuel Greenwood his South line of his building yard below the Highway on the East to Low water marke To have and to Hold. Sept. 1, 1694. (Lib. XVIII, 130.)

Nathaniel HENCHMAN & Anna, to Samuel Greenwood, 1700

2. Nathaniel HENCHMAN of Boston Mercht & Anna my wife Consd'n 75 pds. pd. by my Brother Samuel Greenwood of Boston, Shipwright, do sell s'd Greenwood one half of a dwelling house (now rented to David Eustace and Stephen Honiwell) at the North End of Boston, with one half the land thereto belonging, the whole in Front to the Street leading to ye North Battery 36 feet, W. 28 foot, butting against s'd Greenwood's Brickhouse, N. against ye house of Joseph Grant, & S. against the Passage-way & the Shop now rented to Anna Greenwood. Also one half of a small Woodyard betwixt the house and garden, the whole being 25 foot long & 7 foot wide, bounded by Sam'l Greenwood's garden & the Passage-way; with one half of the garden bounded E. by s'd Greenwood's Garden & containing in the whole 28 foot, N. by Joseph Grant 30 foot & again E. 33 feet by s'd Grant's Ground & upon the same line 7 foot by Wm. Haugh & again by land form'rly Widow Lumsdale's, now in the hands of Joshua Winsor and Edward Crick, W. by Tuttle's pasture, S. by Jno. Roberts. Also half the Passage-way of 4 foot from ye highway through to said garden, being quarter part of the whole above the highway as purchased of Edward Page, To Have and to Hold. Dec. 30, 1700. Ackn. Jan. 2, 1700. (Lib. XX, 121.)

Rebecca Tuttle to Sam'l Greenwood, 1706

3. Rebecca Tuttle of Boston, Consid'n 55 pds. pd. by Sam'l Greenwood of Boston, shipwright, do sell s'd Greenwood Land at North end of Boston,

W. upon Back street, so called, in front 6 foot & so extending 72 foot in Length, bounded by Land of Widow Hannah Harris (widow of Wm. Harris, mariner, father of Samuel & grandfather of Leach Harris), S. by Mary Carter, Widow, 72 foot, then N. 4 foot within the first line of 72 foot at E. end; thence E. 154 foot upon a strait line N., there bounded by land now or late in possession of Ezekiel Cleasby, at W. end 37 foot in breadth, 30 foot being by Land of Mary Carter thence S. by s'd Carter 154 foot to Land of Samuel Greenwood, where it is bounded Easterly, there in breadth 33 foot. To Have & to Hold. Aug. 10, 1706. Ackn. Aug. 14, 1706. (Lib. XXIII, 36.)

*Widow Mary Carter, Mary, Caleb and John Carter, to
Samuel Greenwood, 1706*

4. Widow Mary (Tuttle) Carter, (who married Caleb Carter 4 Dec. 1676) Mary Carter Spinster, Caleb Carter Cordwainer all of Charlestown, Consd'n 65 pds. pd. by Samuel Greenwood, Shipwright, do sell land in Boston, at the North end, W. upon the Back street, so called, 28 foot in front, N. upon Land of Rebecca Tuttle, 72 foot, in breadth (in rear?) 35 foot, then extends in a Narrow slip of 19 feet wide, 154 foot in length down to the land of said Samuel Greenwood where it is 16 foot, 3 inches in breadth, S. upon Joseph Newall, To Have and to Hold. Aug. 10, 1706. Ackn. same day by Mrs. Mary Carter senr., her son Caleb, & her Dau. Mary. John Carter ackn. April 2, 1707. (Lib. XXIII, 37.)

Rebeckah Green to Sam'l Greenwood, 1710

5. Rebeckah Green of Boston, Spinster, Daughter of James Green late of Boston, Marriner, and Anna his Wife Daughter of Nathaniel Greenwood late of Boston, Ship Carpenter dece'd, in Consid'n of 50 pounds pd. by Samuel Greenwood, of Boston, Shipwright, only Surviving Executor of the Last Will and Testament of Nath'l Greenwood, doth Quit Claim unto said Greenwood all right Estate, Title etc. she, s'd Rebeckah Green hath to all or any part of the Dwelling house wherein said Nathanael Greenwood lived with the Land whereon the same doth stand and one half of the Garden with the Shop which Samuel Sexton rented and Land belonging to it, and the Shop which Benjamin Browne now Rents Adjoyning it on the South side with the Land thereunto belonging and a small Slip of Land on the W. & N.; also Lands at Brantrey sold by Executors of s'd Greenwood with all other Estate, real and personal of said Greenwood or in right of or by Descent from her Uncle Isaac Greenwood late of Boston, Marriner, dec'd. To Have and To Hold. Oct. 26, 1710. Ackn. April 2, 1711. (Lib. XXV, 229.)

Samuel Greenwood & Elizabeth etc. to Benj'n Bronsdon, 1717

6. Samuel Greenwood Shipwright and Elizabeth his Wife and Mary Evans, said Elizabeth and Mary being Two of his Daughters and Coheirs of

Robert Bronsdon late of Boston, Merchant, dec'd s'd Sam'l Eliz'h & Mary, Consd'n that Benj'n Bronsdon, Merchant and Mary his Wife, William Clark Merchant and Sarah his wife, the said Benj'n and Sarah being two other of the Children and Coheirs of the said Robert Bronsdon Have sold unto us Said Samuel and Elizabeth Greenwood and Mary Evans a Certain peice of the Sea wall out Wharffs or New wharffs commonly so called containing $58\frac{1}{2}$ feet in length, in Boston, do sell unto s'd Benj'n and Mary Bronsdon and William and Sarah Clarke a certain part of s'd Sea Wall & Wharffs, 45 feet in length to the Northward of King street Pier, N. by wharff & flatts of John Charnock, S. by wharff & flatts of Heirs of John Cooley dec'd together w'th flatts belonging. To Have & to Hold. Jan. 30, 1717. Ackn. April 5, 1718. (Lib. XXXII, 211.)

Nathaniel Henchman and others to Samuel Greenwood, 1721

7. Nathaniel Henchman of Boston, Mercht. who formerly married Anna Green Widow of James Green of the s'd Town Mariner dece'd, who was Daughter of Nathaniel Greenwood formerly of Boston, Shipwright dec'd. and Nathaniel Henchman of Linn, county of Essex Clerk and Mary Henchman of Boston Spinster Children of the above named Nathaniel Henchman and the s'd Anna, whom he married, Know yee that the s'd Nathaniel Henchman Merch't, Nathaniel Henchman Clerk and Mary Henchman in their Severall qualities as Husband and Children and Consequently Heirs to the s'd Anna Henchman Consid'n 100 pds. pd. by Samuel Greenwood, Shipwright only surviving Executor of the Last Will & Testament of Nathaniel Greenwood aforesd, do quit claim to all right which they have to the Dwelling house wherein s'd Nathaniel lived with the Land on which it standeth the Garden Land Adjacent thereto with the Shop which Samuel Saxton formerly Rented and the Land, the Shop Benj. Brown formerly Rented with Land, and Land on the W. & N. Signed by Nathaniel Henchman, Nathaniel and Mary Henchman, April 17, 1721. They also quit claim unto s'd Greenwood touching all Estate descended unto them from Mary Frary Mother of the s'd Samuel Greenwood. Ackn. April 18, 1721. (Lib. XXXV, 141.)

NOTE E, PAGE 25

WILL OF SAMUEL GREENWOOD (2)

7 MARCH 1721

In the name of God, Amen, the seventh day of March in the year of our Lord 1721 being the seventh year of His Majesty's Reign I Samuel Greenwood Senr. of Boston in the County of Suffolk in New England Shipwright being sick and Indisposed in Body, but a perfect sound and Disposing mind and memory all praise be to God for the same, yet calling to mind my mortality and how fraile and uncertain my life is, it being appointed for all men once to dye Do make and Ordain this to be my last Will and Testament. That is to say, Principally and First of all I give and Recommend my soul into the hands of Almighty God that gave it me, hoping thro' the merits and Intercession of my Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ to have full and free Pardon and forgiveness of all my Sins, and to Inherit Everlasting life. And my Body I Commit to the Earth to be decently Interred at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter named, nothing doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall receive the same Again by the mighty Power of God. And as touching such worldly Estate wherewith God hath been Pleased to bless me in this life I Give Demise and Dispose of the same in the following manner and form viz: First I will that all my Funeral Charges (which I leave to be at the Discretion of my Executors to give to whom they please) together with all my just Debts which I owe in Right or Conscience to any Person or Persons whatsoever shall be well and truly paid or Ordained to be paid in Convenient time after my Decease by my Executors hereafter named. Item. I Give and Bequeath to Elizabeth my Dearly Beloved Wife, all that Messuage or Tenement in part of which Daniel Eustace now lives, and One Third part of all my Plate and Household Goods, and to her heirs and assigns forever, together with the use or Improvement of my Dwelling House, which I now occupy and use of part of the Garden thereto, but not the Barn, or in lieu thereof the value of Four hundred and Fifty Pounds out of my Estate to use and Improve during her Remaining my Widow, or Natural life (the whole amounting to about One Thousand Pounds) But if she marry or at her Death, then the said House and use of the Garden or the said Four hundred and fifty Pounds to return to my children, and be Divided as my other Estate is hereafter ordained to be Divided. Item. I Give and Bequeath to my Eldest Son Samuel Greenwood Four hundred Pounds which he hath now in his hands in part of his Double Portion, hereafter Bequeathed unto him and to his heirs and assigns forever. Item. I give and Bequeath to my only Daughter Elizabeth Greenwood the Sum of One

hundred Pounds, the value thereof out of my Estate, and to her heirs and Assigns forever besides her part hereafter Bequeathed to her. Item. I Give and Bequeath to my Son Isaac Greenwood the value of one hundred Pounds out of my Estate, and to his heirs forever or assigns forever besides his part hereafter bequeathed him. Item. I Give and Bequeath to my Youngest Son Joseph Greenwood the value of Two hundred Pounds out of my Estate and to his heirs and Assigns forever besides his Portion hereafter Bequeathed him. Item. I Give and Bequeath to Dr. Increase Mather of Boston, Clerk, the Sum of Ten Pounds out of my Estate and to his heirs and Assigns forever. Item. I Give and Bequeath to Dr. Cotton Mather of Boston, Clerk, the Sum of Ten Pounds out of my Estate and to his heirs and assigns forever. Item. I give and Bequeath to the poor People in the North End of Boston the Sum of fifteen pounds to be paid within twelve months after my Decease. Item. my mind and Will is, that with Convenient Speed after my Decease and before any Legacies are Deducted and paid that my whole Estate (except my Wife Accept of my Dwelling House) shall be prized and valued by Three Judicious solid Discerning Men chosen by my Wife and Children mutually, and that both Personal and Real whatsoever and wheresoever in all its parts and circumstances (not selling any of it to pay Legacies and Diminish it untill it be first Divided) after which I would have all the foregoing Legacies and Bequests paid, and the remainder together with the Four hundred Pounds my son Samuel hath received already and the four hundred and fifty pounds, or my Dwelling House which of them my wife refuses, to be Divided into five equal parts, two fifth parts of which I give and bequeath to my Eldest Son Samuel Greenwood aforementioned, including the four hundred pounds he hath already and to his heirs and assigns forever. Item. I give and Bequeath to my only Daughter Elizabeth Greenwood one fifth part of my said Estate and to her heirs and assigns forever, besides the hundred Pounds I have already bequeathed her out of my Estate. Item. I give and bequeath to my son Isaac Greenwood one fifth part of my said Estate and to his heirs and assigns forever besides the hundred pounds I have before bequeathed to him. Item. I give and bequeath to my youngest son Joseph Greenwood one fifth part of my said remaining Estate besides his two hundred pounds before given him, And to his heirs and assigns forever. Item. I will that after my said Wife's Decease or marriage that my Dwelling House or the said four hundred and fifty Pounds, which of them that she Accepts of, be also Divided as my aforesaid Estate viz: in five equal parts, two of which I give and bequeath to my Son Samuel Greenwood and one fifth apiece to my other three children viz: Elizabeth Greenwood, Isaac Greenwood, and Joseph Greenwood and to their heirs and assigns forever. Item. my mind and will is further also that to whomsoever my Unfinished Brick house shall fall I mean that at the end of my Dwelling House that they shall Improve a part of my Garden proportionable to the said Brick house, untill a Division of the said Garden and my Dwelling House be made, also of the Privy House, and my mind and will is also that my

Children or their heirs or assigns or their Tennants Occupying their Housing which may fall to their Portion shall enjoy the use and liberty of my Pump and Passage to it, which is Situate by the Brewhouse. Also I appoint that the Two Passage ways down my Wharfs on the South and North side thereof shall lye open in Common as they now are forever except the heirs on both sides of the said Passages for their Convenience or advantage shall mutually agree to shut them up. And of this my last will and Testament I make, Ordain and appoint my three Sons Samuel Greenwood, Isaac Greenwood and Joseph Greenwood the Executors hereby making utterly null and Void all and every other former Wills, Testaments, Legacies, Bequests and Executors by me in any wise before now named, Willed, and Bequeathed Ratyfying this only to be my last will and Testament. In Witness Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year first in these presents written.

Samuel Greenwood and a Seal.

Signed, Sealed, Pronounced and Declared by the said Testator as his last Will and Testament. In presence of us. Benjamin Snelling, John Richards, Owen Harris. 1720/21.

Exam'd. John Roydell Reg'r.

Whereas I the Subscriber have Omitted in my last Will and Testament to make any mention of my only Grandson Samuel Greenwood I Do by these presents from the good will and affection which I bear unto him Signify and Declare it to be my will and Order that he have a Legacy of Twenty Pounds given to him out of my Estate And I Do by these presents Empower my Executor his Father to Take the Above said Sum of Twenty Pounds into his hands and when he comes of age to bestow it upon him. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal the Sixth day of May Anno Domini 1721.

Samuel Greenwood and a Seal.

In presence of us. John Stephens, James Humphrey.

Exam'd. John Roydell Reg'r.

INVENTORY OF HOUSEHOLD GOODS AND ESTATE OF SAMUEL GREENWOOD (2)

BOSTON, 10 MAY 1722

In the Kitchen

6 Iron potts and 1 fender qt 126 at 4/	£	2:	2:	0
1 bell mettle Skillett 14/3 Iron Chaffen dishes 10/		1:	4:	
1 Dripping pan 3/ 1 Tin Cullendar & Gall'n Pott 2/			5:	
1 brass Tea pott & kettle 25/ 1 brass Chaffing dish 3/6		1:	8:	6
5 brass kettles at. 59½ lbs. a 2/3		6:	13:	10
1 Ditto 27½ lbs. at 1/6 2 at .3 1 brass skillet 13/		2:	14:	3
2 Ditto 7/6 1 Grater 6/ 1 pye frame 2/6 10 Patty Pans				
5/			15:	6

1 Small Oval Table 3/	2 large Juggs 6/	9:	
4 Wrott Stone Do 8/	6 blue ditto 9/	5 small Do & 1 Mugg	
4/6		1:	1: 6
1 parcell broken Earthen Ware 1/	1 Earthen Mugg 9/d.	1:	9
6 Earthen Dishes & Pans 5/	1 square Table 3/	8:	
2 Chamber potts 2 Cups & 2 Gelly Potts		4:	
2 butter Tubbs 5 Trays 1 Pail 1 Sugar box 1 piggen 1			
half Bushell & Rowling Pin		6:	
1 Grindstone 1/	2 Cover basketts 12 hand Do. 2 Cloaths		
and 1 Com Do. 12/1		13:	
1 Cagg & Candle box 2/1	1 mopp & Scrubing brush 8d.	2:	8
1 Earthen Churn 1/	1 Shoe brush & 1 hearth Do. 6d.	1:	6
45½ lbs. Chocolate a 16d.		3:	0: 8
15 Pewter Dishes & 2 basons qt. 65 lbs. 18d.		4:	17: 6
3 Dishes 1 bason & 1 bread plate 40½ lbs. a 20d.		3:	7: 6
8 Dishes qts. 19 lbs. a 2/ 38/	1 pewter Cullender 12/	2:	10:
1 Doz. Soope plates 25/	17 Mazereem Plates a 16d. 22/8.	2:	7: 8
14 Do. old 13d. 15/2	13 broad brim Do. 13d. 14/2.	1:	9: 3
7 New fash Do. 2/14/	1 old warming pan 5.	19:	
1 Standing Candlestick 20/	1 Plate Warmer 5/	1:	5: 0
2 Earthen Bassons & 2 Porringers		3:	
1 Doz. Earthen Plates & Saucers & 1 barbers bason		12:	
1 Small Spoon and Cheese Taster			6
½ Doz. knives of King's make		9:	
1½ Doz. knives and forks and box		9:	
1 Table 1 Joynt Stool and 1 board 5/	1 Iron Jack and		
weight B.		18:	
2 pr. old bellows 1/	2 pr. Iron Candlesticks 1/6.	2:	6
1 pr. large brass Do. 12/	2 pr. Ditto at 7/14.	1:	6:
1 Candlestick 2/6	1 pr. brass Snuffers & Dish 4/	6:	6
1 brass Mortar & Pestel 4/	1 brass Salver 3/	4:	3
4 box Irons and 6 heaters 10/	2 Grid Irons 6/	16:	
1 Looking Glass 12/	2 brushes 1/6 1 pr. large & 1 pr. small		
Can 18/		1:	11: 6
2 Iron Trammels 12/	1 pr. Tongs & Shovel 2/	14:	
2 flesh forks & 14 Screwers 4/	1 Spit 3/6 1 Lamp 1/	8:	6
9 bass bottom Chairs 11/	1 frying pan 2 1 Ditto 1/	14:	
1 pr. Old Shoes and Slippers 2/	1 large Tin Cover 2/	4:	
2 brass Skimmers 2/	1 Wine Jugg 2/ 1 leather bag 1 pr.		
Slippers 2/6		6:	6:
1 Ferkin a Jarr 1 Line 3/	4 doz. bottles at Cambridge 16/.	19:	
1 Close Stool & pan 10/	1 foulding board 1/	11:	

In the Barn

1 Old Glass Case 6	2 meal Troughs 2/	£	2:	6
1 Iron bound Tearse (Tierce) 3/	1 Engine 6		3:	6
2 old baggs 1/	1 old Trunk and box 3/			
1 Boat hook 1/6	4 old chairs 8/6		10:	0
1 pr. Shoes 1/	2 Earthen Potts 1/	8 Iron Casements 18/	1:	0: 0
A parcell Old Glass 20/	5 dry Cask 2/6		1:	2: 6

In the Poarch

2 Tin Sconces 1/	1 Oval Table 5/	2 Turkey work Chairs 5/	£	11:
------------------	-----------------	-------------------------	---	-----

In the Middle Room

1 pr. brass headed handirons 10/	1 pr. Small Doggs 5/	£	15:
1 pr. Tongs & Shovel 4/	1 hearth brush 2/		6:
3 Earthen Dishes & 1 Doz. Plates 24/	2 flower'd Water Cups 4/		1: 8:
2 Glass Muggs 1/6	1 bell 2/	3 Glass Crewets & 3 Salts 3/6	7:
1 Walnutt Oval Table 18/	1 Coloured Ditto 15/		1: 13:
6 bass bottom carved Chairs 30/	1 Couch and Squab 30/		3:
1 painted Table box 1/6	1 looking Glass 45/		2: 6: 6
8 bass bottom chairs and 2 Cushions			6:

In the Hall

1 Clock 17 lbs.	1 Doz. Cane Chairs and 1 Arm Ditto 9 lbs.	£	26:
1 large Walnutt Oval Table		3:	10:
1 Cedar Do. 20/	1 Slate top Table 25/	1 Tea Table 7/	2: 12:
1 looking Glass 4 lbs.	1 pr. brass Andirons 20/	1 pr. Doggs 9/	5: 9:
6 flower potts 5/	2 bowles	1 Oval Saucer	1 Wine bottle
1 Sugar pott	1 basket 6/		11:
4 pictures, figures of Family			16:

In the Entry Way

1 Glass Lanthorne 8/	2 Course Cloths 1/9	£	9: 9
----------------------	---------------------	---	------

In the Hall Chamber

1 pr. brass Andirons 22/	1 pr. Small Do. 9/	1 pr. brass			
Tongs and Shovel 1			£	2:	5: 0
4 Picture Sconces 10/	1 looking Glass 5 lbs. 5/			5:	15:
3 pr. Window Curtains				1:	15:
1 Feather Bed Bolster & Pillows qt. 70 lbs. a 2/6				8:	15:
1 Sute Plad Curtains, Bedstead and Rods				9:	
1 Quilt 55/	1 pr. Blanketts 35/			4:	10:

1 pr. Sheets 2 pillows and bolster case 25/	1 Small Table and Dressing box 15/	2:	
1 Case Drawers 3 lbs.	1 Small Trunk 5/	3:	5:
1 Doz. Damask Napkins and 1 Table Cloth		4:	
1 ½ Doz. Diaper Napkins & 1 large Damask Table Cloth		6:	
1 Doz. Huckaback Napkins 30/	½ Doz. old Diaper Ditto 8/	1:	18:
½ Doz. very old Do. 3/	3 Port Cloth Towells 15/	2 Diaper Do. 6/	1: 4:
1 fine Holland Sheet 1 lb.	4 Holland Pillow bears marked with blue 20/	2:	
3 Ditto mark'd with black 24/	2 Ditto with Green 14/	1:	18:
10 Irish Linnen Do.		1:	5:
4 Doz. Courser 8/	6 Doz. Course Linnen 9/		17:
4 fine Garlix 8/	1 small Do. 8d.		8: 8
2 Port Cloth Bolster Cases 8/	1 holland Ditto old 2/6		10: 6
3 Irish Diaper Table Cloths 45/	1 Table Cloth mark't E. B. 5/ (Elizabeth Bronsdon, wife's maiden name)	2:	10:

In the Hall Chamber Closet

16 Earthen Dishes.....	2:		
20 Earthen Plates 30/ 1 bowl 2/6.....	1:	16:	6
3 Custard Dishes 1/6 5 Small Do 1/3.....		2:	9
1 Sugar Pott 2/6 2 Tea Potts 5/ 1 milk pott 1/.....		8:	6
3 Tin Canisters 1/ 3 Saucers 1/4.....		2:	4

In the Chamber over the Hall Chamber

1 Table 2/6	1 Arm bass Chair 4/	£	6: 6
3 Leather & 3 Turkey work't Chairs		16:	
1 Square Table 2/	4 Pictures 8/d.	1 Bedstead & Cord 6/	8: 8
2 Straw beds 8/	1 brown Rugg 4/	12:	

In the Kitchen Garrett

The Negro Boys Bedding	£	1:	
4 Turkey work't Chairs 8/	1 Matt 2/6	10:	6
2 Cloaks	1 Jackett & Breeches 15/	1 hand Engine 1/	16: 6
1 Old Trunk 6d			

In the Middle Chamber

1 Bedstead and Rods	£	14:	
1 Bed bolster & 1 pillow qt. 74 lbs. a 18d.	5:	11:	
1 Mat & Bedcord 7/	1 White Quilt 50/	2:	17:
1 Old Blankett 5/	1 Table 15/	1:	
6 bass bottom carved Chairs 30/	1 pr. brass Andirons 10/	2:	

1 pr. Doggs 4/	1 Screen 2/6	1 pr Tongs & Shovel 3/6.....	10:
17 Coffee Cups 6/2	flower Glasses 3/	2 Glasses wax work	
1 book. 1/6			10: -

In the Porch Chamber

1 Bed & Bolster 59½ lbs. @ 20d. 4 lbs. 19. 2.	1 Do 44½ @		
12d. 2 lbs. 4. 6.....	£	7:	3: 8
1 Bedstead & Cord 13/	2 Turkey work Chairs 5/.....	18:	
1 Bass bottom Do 1/3	1 Trunk 1/		
1 old Window Curtains			
6d.....		2:	9
30 Pamphletts 5/	1 large Bible 25/		
1 book Mr. Boultons			
works 2/.....		1:	12:
1 Do England's Duty 1/6	15 Books 15/		
1 Steel bow 2/....		18:	6
2 Swords & 2 Cartouch boxes.....		3:	

In the Kitchen Chamber

1 Bed & Bolster 37 lbs. @ 20. £3: 1: 8.	1 Trunk N 1 3/.....	£	3:	4:	8
8 pr. Course Sheets 6 lbs.	1 pr. Cotton Linnen Do. 11 lbs..		17:		
4 pr. Do old 50/	1 Window Curtain 1/6	1 Trunk No. 2 6/..	2:	17:	6
3 Tow Sheets 18/	1 pr. Ellwide Holland Sheets £2.....		2:	18:	
1 pr. Garlix Do. 30/	1 Irish Holland Do 25/	1 Green Cloth			
Do 11/.....			3:	6:	
2 pr. Old Do 16/	1 pr Small Doulass Do 15/	1 pr packing			
cloth Do 6/.....			1:	17:	
3 Dresser Cloths 12/	9 Course Table Cloths 18/	1 Small			
Do 1/3.....			1:	11:	3
4 Diaper & 1 huckaback Do 35/	12 old Course Napkins 7/6.		2:	2:	6
9 old Towells 9/	21 Courser Do 15/9	1 old head Cloth 6/..	1:	10:	9
2 Course Bolster Cases 6/	3 pillow Cases 6/.....			12:	
6 yds. yard wide Garlix 24/	2 yds of 7/8 Do 7/.....		1:	11:	
9 yds Doulass at 2/				18:	
1 bed bolster & 2 pillows with Cases qt. 52 lbs. at 2/.....			5:	4:	
1 pr. blanketts 16/	pr. Do Older 9/	1 Old Green Rugg 4/6.	1:	9:	6
1 pr. Cotton & Linnen Sheets.....			1:		
1 Straw bed 5/	1 bedstead	Cord 10/			
1 Quilt Linsey back					
2 lbs.....			2:	15:	
1 Do Callico back Older.....			1:	10:	
1 pr. Blanketts 10/	1 pr. Do 13/	Rugg 8/			
1 Suit ordinary					
Curtains 18/.....			2:	9:	
1 Suit Chainy head Cloth	Test. 38/	1 Cotton Hammock			
20/.....			2:	18:	
1 Fringe Cotton Coverlit 30/.....			1:	10:	
1 Suit Callico Curtains head cloth & Tester.....			2:		

1 Suit Do very old 25/	1 pr Old Callico Window Curtains & Vallens 12/	1:	17:	
1 Suit old serge Curtains 5/	2 pr Window Curtains blue print 8/	13:		
4 old Ironing Cloths 1/	1 Trunk No. 3 2/	16 yds. yd. wide Cotton Cloths 52/	2:	15:
1 Twye light 8/	32½ yds. yd. wide Cotton & Linnen £4:17:6	5:	5:	6
1 pr. Sheets 15/	34 lbs. Cotton yarn @ 3/ 5.2.	3 Turkey work chairs 6/	6:	3:
2 broom brushes 3/	1 pr brass Andirons 5/	1 pr fire frames 12/	1:	
1 fire Shovel 2/	2 Cloth Bags 5	1 Chest Draws Dressing box 2 lbs.	2:	7:
1 Silver hilted Sword 1.		3:	10:	

In the Kitchen Cellar

1 Barrel of Soap	£	1:
------------------	---	----

In the Middle Cellar

1 Powdering Tub 6/	1 Funnel 3/	£	9:
7½ Barrels 24/	6 large bottles 6/	1:	10:

In the Great Cellar

2 Soap Tubs 2/	3 old hogsheads 3/	£	5:	
16 Doz. Bottles 64/	12 Barrells 36/	1 Iron bound pipe 6/	5:	6:
4 Tubbs 4/	1 Candle box 8/	1 pavers Seive 8	1 Beetle 1/6	6: 10
1 Cross Cut Saw 10/	1 Tramel 3/	1 Iron Pitch Kettle 4/	17:	
2 Large Andirons 16/	1 Cross Cut Saw 10/		1:	6:
1 Woodhorse 6d.	Iron Beam 5/		5:	6

In the New House

1600 foot Boards @ 4/	£3: 4.	6m Lathes @ 9	£2: 14	£	5:	18:
1½ hundrt Clapboards @ 5/ 7/6	100 hoops 2/6					10:
A parcell of old Glass 18	1 Slate for Hearth 1/					19:
1 old Door & 7 Window frames						3:

¹ William H. Montague of Boston, in a letter to Isaac John Greenwood (56), dated 9 January 1860, stated that he was in his youth a playmate of George H. Gay, who lived with his widowed mother, Mrs. Mary (Greenwood) Gay (23) at Dedham, and that they frequently played with a silver mounted dress sword which belonged to one of the Greenwood ancestors of young Gay. The latter died in 1840, aged 36, and the family relics eventually passed to Mr. William Carlisle Nichols, who restored them to Mrs. William Pitt Greenwood of Boston, and Miss Louisa Greenwood (sister of Honorable John Greenwood) of Brooklyn, N. Y.

In the Old Ware House

Half the Scales, Weights & Triangles.....£ 2: 10:

In the Yard

a P'cell of Sparrs 24/ 3 Pitch Potts & 1 Ladle 5 lbs.....£ 6: 4:
 1 Iron Axle tree & winch for Grindstone..... 4:
 1 Large Knee 5/ a P'cell Boards 4/..... 9:

In the Dwelling House

1 Periwig 20/ 1 Ditto 50/.....£ 3: 10:
 7 pr. Mens hose 4 neck cloths 3 night Caps 2 fustian
 Wastcoat 11 shirts..... 6:
 1 Negro Boy named Jemey aged about 7 years with his wear-
 ing apparel..... 40:

In the Counting House Chamber

1 Case with 6 bottles 10/ 50 Scains of Marlin, etc. @ 8d.
 33/4.....£ 2: 3: 4
 1 lb. old Iron 16/8 1 old Sword 1/ 6 old Chairs 5/..... 1: 2: 8
 1 old Case & 1 bottle 1/6 1 Iron Dogg & rope 3/..... 4: 6
 1 Small Iron fernace 10/..... 10:
 1 Seive a p'cell of Chalck, Sulfar, Old Rope, etc..... 8:
 1/16 part of a Coasting Sloop that the Pratts go in..... 16:

At Mr. Greenwood's

260 oz Plate @ 13/—169 lbs. 4 dwt Gold @ 9 lbs. p. oz.—
 36/.....£170: 16:
 A p'cell of foot Rules etc. in a Box..... 6:
 1 pr. Scales & nest of weights..... 1:
 1 old Chair 1/6 1 Pewter Bason 1/6..... 3:
 1 Gaging Rod..... 5:
 1 Chest qt. 1 Rateen Coat 1 Camblet do. 1 black Cal-
 leminco Jacket & breeches..... 3: 5:
 1 Small Desk 3/ 1 Bed bolster & pillow 83 lbs. @ 2/ £8: 6.. 8: 9:
 1 Quilt very old 10/ 1 old Rugg Bed & Blankett 18/..... 1: 8:
 2 Maps 2 bowles 1 bell 1 Mallet 1 pr. Steel yards 7/6.. 7: 6
 1 Bedstead Rods & Matt..... 10:
 Pools Annotations & 16 other Books ¹..... 5:
 1½ pr. Sheets 12/6..... 12: 6

¹ Matthew Poole, a learned nonconformist, born in York 1624, died in Holland in 1679. His Annotations on the Holy Bible, wherein the Sacred Text is inserted and various readings annexed, together with the parallel Scriptures, was published London 1688 and 1700.—Watts Bibliotheca Britannica.

1 old Indian named Frank with wearing apparel.....	19:		
1 Milch Cow.....	4:	10:	
1 Small Bedstead at Roxbury.....		3:	6
	<hr/>		
	£607:	17:	11

To be accompted for in the old Warehouse

- A p'cell Saltertudas Salt.
- A p'cell Virgin Island Ditto.
- A p'cell Cotton Wool.
- A p'cell of Salt & 1 hhd. of Lime in the warehouse next Mr. Brownsdens.

We under written at the desire of the children of the Deceased Mr. Samuel Greenwood have viewed the foregoing Goods & valued them According to the best of our Judgement at the prices therein mentioned. Peletiah Kinsman. William Downe. John Walley. 1722 August 20th. The Apprizers were sworn According to Law to the Personal Estate. Samuel Sewall J. probt.

We the Subscribers being mutually chosen by the children of Mr. Samuel Greenwood late of Boston in the County of Suffolk, Shipwright Deceased to value & apprise his Real Estate Situate in Boston aforesaid according as he Directed in & by his last Will & Testament Have duly considered the Circumstances thereof and do Apprise & value the same as follows: Vizt:

The House & Land in White Bread Alley measuring thereon forty feet, Seventy Six feet Easterly Thirty Six feet Northerly & fifty Eight feet Westerly with the Appurtenances, Three hundred & fifty Pounds.....£ 350

The Upper part of the Pasture Seventy two feet Deep.... 130

The lower part of the Pasture adjoining to the above with the Shed or Cowhouse twenty three feet wide together with a Passage way to be laid through from the back street next Mr. Henchmans..... 180

The Mansion House with the Outhouses Barn Land & Appurtenances thereto belonging..... 800

The New Brick house yet Unfinished with the Land under it, measuring Twenty two feet nine Inches from the old house to the Street, Twenty eight feet on the Street, about Sixteen feet on Mr. Grants side to a break about four feet Inwards, and then about fifteen feet to the Old Brick House & Twenty two feet & an half within the Walls next to the old Brick House..... 200

The Three Brick Tenements & the Land thereto belonging fronting & bounded on Ship Street..... 450

The Brick House adjoining to Mr. Grants where Mr. J. Lilcup lives with the land under it fronting & measuring to the West on the Street Eighteen feet & half, N. on Joseph Grant 78' 3", Easterly, in the Rear next to Ware house 25.;

S. on a 12½ ft. passage way, 79' 0"	300
The North side of the Wharff on the Easterly side of the High way from the east end of the above said Brick house to the end of the wharf with an highway about twelve feet & an half wide, with all the Buildings Flatts & appurtenances as Described in the Plan	760
The Ship Yard with the Buildings in the Front with the Priviledges & appurtenances thereto belonging, as Described in the Plan	450
The South Side of the Wharff, with the land thereto belonging, Brew House, Smiths Shop & other Buildings thereon as Described in the Plan	800
The Lott on the out wharffs measuring fifty eight feet & an half in length to the Southward of King Street Pier, bounded by Nathaniel Oliver on the north: one half of the said Lott belonging to the Estate we value at	20
	<hr/> £ 4440

Note. It is to be Understood that the Pump shall lye in common for the use of the Proprietors of the whole Estate.

It is also Intended that the Passage Way to be laid out thro' the Pasture from North Street is to be six feet wide, Said Passage way to be for the use of the Mansion house as well as the Pasture Land.

Boston July 27th, 1722

(Col.) Edward Hutchinson John Ruck Esq. (Capt.) Joseph Wadsworth

1722 August 20th. The Apprizers Sworn according to Law as to the Real Estate. Samuel Sewall J. probt.

DIVISION OF REAL ESTATE

An inventory of every item of personal property was drawn up, dated 10 May, 1722, the total valuation being £ 607: 17: 11
 An inventory of the Real Estate, dated 27 July, 1722, amounts to 4440: 0: 0
 Both inventories were filed 20 Aug. 1722.

It was agreed that the division of the Real Estate, until confirmed by the youngest son Joseph when of age, should be as follows:

To Samuel Greenwood

The Mansion House, with outhouses, barns, land, etc. 800: 0: 0
 The new, unfinished Brick-house & land, being East 28' 0" on Ship St., 16' 0" North on Grant's land to a break about 4' 0" inward,—then continuing about 15' 0" on the North to the old Brick house or Mansion, on the West 22' 6"

within the walls next to the old Brick house; and on South 22' 9" from the old house to the Street.	200:	0:	0
The Ship-yard & buildings in front, with privileges and appurtenances, "as described in the Plan"	450:	0:	0
The Lower part of the Pasture, adjoining the Upper part westwardly, "with the shed, or Cow-house, 23' 0" wide, together with a Passageway to be laid through from the Back (or North) street, next Mr. Henchman's"—the easterly one half ($\frac{1}{2}$) of the same	90:	0:	0
The One half ($\frac{1}{2}$) of a Lot on the out Wharfs, to the southward of the King St. Pier, etc., from Est. of late Rob't Bronsdon, dec.	20:	0:	0
Cash from Mrs. Eliz'th. White, £2; from brother Isaac, £42, and from brother Joseph £172	216:	0:	0
Two fifths ($\frac{2}{5}$) Share	<u>£1776:</u>	<u>0:</u>	<u>0</u>

To Mrs. Elizabeth (Greenwood) White

The South side of the Wharf, from the Easterly side of the Highway (or Ship St.), "with the land thereto belonging, Brewhouse, Smith's Shop & other Buildings thereon, as Described in the Plan"	£ 800:	0:	0
The Lower part of the Pasture, as before described, the westerly one half ($\frac{1}{2}$) of the same	90:	0:	0
	890:	0:	0
Cash paid to Samuel Greenwood	2:	0:	0
One fifth ($\frac{1}{5}$) Share	<u>£ 888:</u>	<u>0:</u>	<u>0</u>

To Isaac Greenwood

The three Brick Tenements & the Land thereto belonging & bounded E. on Ship Street, 43' 6"; N. 30' 0" on Samuel Greenwood	£ 450:	0:	0
The Upper part of the Pasture, facing 28' 0" westerly on North St., and running eastward 72' 0", being 35' 0" on Mrs. Eliz. White ¹	130:	0:	0
The House & Lot on White Bread Alley, formerly part of Est. of Robt. Bronsdon, dec., facing S. on street 40' 0"; E. 76' 0"; W. 58' 0"; N. 36' 0" on Samuel Holland	350:	0:	0
	930:	0:	0
Cash paid to Samuel Greenwood	42:	0:	0
One fifth ($\frac{1}{5}$) Share	<u>£ 888:</u>	<u>0:</u>	<u>0</u>

¹ S. 72' 0" on the new lane or Alley (9' 0" wide) soon after laid out by the children of Samuel Greenwood, deceased.

To Joseph Greenwood

The Brick House & land, fronting 18' 6" W. on Highway, or Ship St.	300:		
The North side of the Wharf, from East side of above house to the end of the wharf, with an 12' 6" highway, "with all the buildings, flats & appurtenances as Described in the Plan"	£ 760:	0:	0
	1060:	0:	0
Cash paid to Samuel Greenwood	172:	0:	0
One fifth ($\frac{1}{5}$) Share	£ 888:	0:	0

NOTE F, PAGE 35

INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF SAMUEL GREENWOOD (5)

LATE OF BOSTON, MERCHANT, DECEASED

Taken by us the Subscribers, this Eighteenth day of May 1742.—viz:

In the Middle Parlour

1 Cane Couch, Squab, & Pillow	£	5:	00:	0
6 Leather Chairs at 18/		5:	8:	0
2 Rush bottom ditto at 7/		0:	14:	0
1 Large Walnut Oval Table		3:	10:	
1 Smaller ditto		2:	10:	
1 Looking Glass		10:	0:	
1 Tea Table		1:	10:	
11 Pictures Metzin tinto with glass @ 10/		5:	10:	0
1 Pair of Iron Tongs & Shovel		0:	15:	—
1 Pair of Iron Dogs		1:	5:	
		£	36:	2:

In the Great Parlour

An Eight day Clock	£	35:	00:	0
1 Large Black Walnut Table		6:	10:	
1 Smaller ditto		3:	—	
1 Tea Table		2:	0:	0
12 Cane Chairs & 1 Elbow ditto with a Cushion		14:	00:	—
1 Large looking Glass		18:	—	
1 Small pair of Glass Sconces			12:	
1 Writing Desk		4:		
13 Pieces of Glass on the Mantel piece		1:	10:	—
1 Glass Arm			5:	
5 Small pictures		1:	5:	—
A South East prospect of the Town of Boston ¹			10:	
1 Pair of Brass headed Dogs, a Fire Shovel & Tongs		1:	5:	—

¹ “S. E. View of the City of Boston in N. A.”—Engraved by I. Carwitham and printed for Bowles & Carver, No. 69 St. Paul’s Churchyard, London, about 1723-’30. It was reproduced for “Antique Views of the Towne of Boston,” by the Photo-Elect.-Eng. Co., 1882. Carwitham’s view may have been copied from William Price’s “S. E. View” (of the Great Town of Boston in New England, America), which was published in Boston 1723-’43; this last was reproduced in 1880 by Williams & Company, Boston, dedicated to Peter Faneuil, Esq. (See N. E. H. & G. Reg., July 1880.)

6 China Plates	3:	10:	
2 Saucers		10:	
6 Coffee Cups at 2/		12:	
4 Earthen Dishes at 4/		16:	
A Tea Pot		4:	
A China Tea Pot, Canister, Boat Salver, 5 cups & 4 Saucers.	2:	0:	0
1 Set ditto	2:		
2 China Punch Bowls	4:	—:	—
141 Oz. Wrot Plate at £1: 9	204:	9:	—
	<hr/>		
	£ 344:	0:	

In the Front Stair Way

4 Leathern Buckets & 2 Bags	£ 5:	0:	0
1 Glass Lanthorn	2:		
a Map of the City of London		8:	
An Old Case with 6 Bottles		15:	
A Large Iron Lock	3:		

In the Great Chamber

1 Looking Glass	£ 8:	0:	0
1 Chest Drawers & Table	17:	0:	0
A Parcel of Glass & China Ware on Chest Drawers	3:	0:	0
12 Cane Chairs 1 Elbow ditto	12:	12:	—
1 Easy Chair	9:	10:	
13 Pieces Glass Ware on Mantel Piece	2:	10:	
8 Earthen Dishes at 4/	1:	12:	
2 China Ditto	2:	0:	0
1 Pair Brass Dogs, Fire-Shovel & Tongs	2:	0:	0
	<hr/>		
	£ 413:	7:	
A Raised Bed, Red China with Bedstead etc.	20:	0:	0
A Silk Quilt	6:	0:	0
a Feather Bed & Bolster weight 62 lbs. at 4/ a lb. is	12:	8:	0
A Pair Blankets	3:	—	—

Middle Chamber

A Small Looking Glass	£ 2:	00:	00
A Dressing Glass broken	2:	00:	00
Twilight Table		5:	
A Bed, Bolster & 1 Pillow Weight 79 lb. at 3/3	12:	16:	9
Bedstead Valiants Curtains, 'Stead Cloth & Tester	5:	0:	0
1 Blanket		15:	
Callico Quilt	2:		
Pictures		12:	

3 Small Decanters at 2/	7:	6
1 Pair Small Dogs	8:	
6 Old Chairs at 4/	1:	4:

£ 482: 3: 3

In the Porch Chamber

A Bed & Bolster 70 lb. at 3/	£ 10:	10:	0
Bed Stead		5:	
Rug & Old Blanket		10:	
A Trunk		7:	6

Kitchen Chamber

1 Bed, 3 Bolsters & 2 Pillows, wt. 94 Lb. at 2/6	£ 11:	15:	—
Old Bed Stead, with Straw Bed		5:	
A Glass	0:	8:	
A Wicker Clothes Basket	1:	0:	0
2 Clothes Baskets		5:	
Trunk	1:	10:	
Blanket & Rug	1:	10:	
A Pair of Old Dogs	0:	5:	
4 Old Chairs at 2/6	0:	10:	
Chest Drawers		10:	
2 Small Dressing Boxes		5:	

In Front Garret

1 Gun	£ 4:	00:	
1 Wicker Cradle & 3 Baskets	4:	0:	
1 Table	1:		
6 Turkey Workt Chairs at 5/	1:	10:	—
3 Old Trunks		10:	
Small Table		5:	
Small Desk	1:		

£ 524: 3: 9

Middle Garret

1 Bed & Bolster wt. 57 lb. at 3/3	£ 9:	5:	3
Bedstead	1:		
1 Table	0:	10:	—
Another Old Bed wt. 44 lb. a 2/3	4:	19:	
An Old Rug & Quilt	1:	0:	
5 Chairs at 5/	1:	5:	
A close stool & Pewter pan	1:	10:	—
A suit of Old Calico Curtains	1:	0:	

Kitchen Garret

Negroe's Bedding.....	£	2:		
Lumb'ring things.....		1:		
5 Curtain rods.....			15:	
A Pallet Bed & 2 Blankets.....		7:	2:	
1 Pair Holland Linen Sheets.....		5:	0:	
6 Linen Sheets worn.....		6:		
1 Pair ditto.....		0:	15:	
5 Sheets at £1: 5.....		6:	5:	
1 Coarse Holland Sheet.....		1:	10:	
9 Old Cotton & Linen Sheets a 10/.....		4:	10:	
4 Tow Sheets at 12/.....		2:	8:	
2 Ditto much worn at 10/.....		1:		
A Cotton Counterpane.....			10:	
4 Holland Pillow Cases at 10/.....		2:		
2 Ditto.....			10:	
4 Ditto.....			16:	
3 Bolster Cases.....		1:	15:	
2 Damask Table Cloths.....		3:		
2 Diaper Table Cloths.....			15:	
4 Huckaback at 15/.....		3:		
9 Ordinary Table Cloths.....		3:		
8 Towels.....		2:	10:	
12 Damask Napkins.....		4:		
11 Ditto.....		3:	13:	4
13 Huckaback Napkins at 3/.....		1:	19:	—
12 Tow Cloth towels at 2/.....		1:	4:	
3 Pair Muslin Curtains.....		4:	10:	
<hr/>				
		£ 616:	—	4

In the Kitchen

1 Large Brass Kettle 19-72 lb. a 3/6.....	£	3:	8:	—
2 Smaller ditto 16 lb. at 3/6.....		2:	16:	
1 Other 7-72 lb. at 4/.....		1:	10:	
102-72 lb. Pewter at 4/3.....		21:	15:	7
1 Large Bell Metal Skillet.....		2:	15:	
2 Smaller broken.....		1:	10:	
1 Small Brass Kettle Pot.....		1:	10:	
1 Copper Tea Boiler & Sauce Pan.....		1:	15:	
2 Old Warming Pans.....		1:	10:	—
7 Brass Candlesticks & Snuffers.....		2:	15:	
Brass Mortar & Iron Pestle.....		1:	0:	—
Skimmer & Ladle.....			10:	

13 Pattepanes & tin Funnel.....		15:	
A Jack & 2 spits.....	5:		
1 Small Stone Jug & 4 small Plates.....		8:	
1 Chopping Knife.....		2:	
2 Trammels.....	1:		
2 Gridirons broken.....		6:	
2 Pair Tongs & 1 Shovel.....		10:	
1 Pair Andirons & Fender.....	1:	5:	
<hr/>			
	£ 668:	:	11
2 Iron Boxes with heaters & Flat Irons.....	2:		
4 Iron Chaffen dishes.....	1:	10:	
1 Pair Stilliards.....		7:	
A Marble Mortar etc.....		10:	
2 Tables & a Jointstool.....	1:	—	—
6 Old Chairs.....		18:	
2 Pillows in the Cradle.....		12:	
A Cradle Quilt.....		10:	
10 Pieces Stone ware.....	1:	15:	
Scales with 13 lb. Lead Weights.....	1:	10:	
<hr/>			
	£ 678:	12:	11
Small Frame with 10 Candle Moulds.....		10:	
1 Hand saw.....		10:	
Old Iron & Brass.....	2:		
1 Porridge-Pot broke.....		5:	
A Negroe Man "Pompey" & Clothes.....	85:	—	—
7 Dozen Glass Bottles.....	2:	2:	
A High Candlestick.....	1:	10:	
Lumbering things in Cellar 10/ 4 Old Brushes 4/.....		14:	0
7 Forks & 5 Knives 12/ A small House Bell 5/.....		17:	0
<hr/>			
<i>Sundry Book as Catalogue</i>	£ 216:	19:	5
A Watch.....	12:	0:	0
A Bible.....	2:	0:	0
A Pair Gold Buttons.....	3:	0:	0
<hr/>			
	£1006:	0:	4

Real Estate

Vizt

Two Brick Tenements adjoining to the Mansion House, with said Mansion House, with land and Outhouses there- unto belonging, extending (west) so far as Mr. Hooton's Barn.....	£2500:	0:	0
--	--------	----	---

3 Small Brick Tenements fronting Ship street North East end joining to land forementioned	750:	0:	0
A Brick Tenement lower side Ship Street, joining to Ship yard with land thereunto belonging	650:	0:	0
A Wooden House in White Bread Alley with land thereunto belonging	600:	0:	0
A Piece Land in an Alley (Methodist Alley) leading from Middle St.	100:		
Total	£5606:	0:	4

Jeff Bedgood
John Goldthwait
Gammon Stevens

Suffolk ss.

By the Hono'ble Josiah Williams Esq. Judge of Probate etc. Mary Greenwood & Samuel Greenwood, Admtrs. presented the foregoing and made oath that it contains a true & perfect Inventory of the Estate of Samuel Greenwood Esq. Decd. so far as hath come to their knowledge and that if more hereafter appear they will cause to be added. The subscribing appraisers were also sworn as the law directs.

J. Willard.

Boston, June 15th, 1742.

True copy, attest: Elijah George, Register.

NOTE G, PAGE 46

PAPERS AND ARTICLES WRITTEN BY PROFESSOR
ISAAC GREENWOOD (7)

In 1722 Professor Greenwood published anonymously a pamphlet entitled: "A Friendly Debate; or, A Dialogue between Academicus; and Sawry & Munndungus (Wm. Douglas and Francis Archbald), two Eminent Physicians, about some of their Performances." It was on the subject of smallpox inoculation and was answered by a pamphlet from William Douglas, M.D., being "a short Answer to Matters of fact, etc., misrepresented in a late doggerel Dialogue, etc." 8vo. Boston. 1722.

In the Harvard College Library there is a copy of an "Arithmetick, Vulgar and Decimal: with the Application Thereof, to a Variety of Costs in Trade & Commerce," published in Boston 1729, 8vo. Beneath the title is written in ink: "By Prof. Isaac Greenwood A.M. etc." This copy, after having been preserved in the family through several generations, was presented to the College on 15 November 1831 by Reverend Francis William Pitt Greenwood, a great-grandson of the Professor. The Library has another copy, presented by a lady in Maine, which has the inscription: "Charles Frost's book 1729." It also contains this pencilled remark: "by Isaac Greenwood—by some ascribed to Samuel Greenwood."

Also in the Harvard College Library is a copy of another prospectus issued by Professor Greenwood in 1729 for "A Course of Philosophical Lectures (twelve in number) with a great Variety of Curious Experiments; Illustrating and Confirming Sir Isaac Newton's Laws of Matter and Motion." This prospectus, together with the "Philosophical Discourse to the Students, etc." by Professor Greenwood (published Boston 1731), and other pamphlets bound under the same cover, was also presented a century later to Harvard College by Reverend Francis William Pitt Greenwood. It contains the autograph of Isaac Greenwood, probably that of the Professor's son. Another copy of the "Philosophical Discourse" is in the Library of the British Museum.

Several scientific papers communicated at times by Professor Greenwood may be found in the Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society. One is an article entitled, "A New Method for composing a natural history of meteors," wherein Professor Greenwood, foreseeing its great practical utility, proposes a plan for ascertaining the prevalence, extent, power, influence and prominent features of the winds peculiar to various sections of the globe. In another article of the Transactions occurs "A brief account of some of the

Effects and Properties of Damp, in a letter to William Rutty, M.D., R. S. Secr." The letter is dated from Harvard College, 10 May 1729, and relates principally to observations made at the opening of an old well in Boston on 19 July 1727. In *The Weekly News Letter*, No. 30, Boston, from 20 to 27 July 1727, two columns are given up to a communication of Isaac Greenwood on the subject of foul air found in a well in which two men, Adam and James (O') Riordan were killed, and a third man, William James, restored and saved. In the same work occurs an "Account of an Aurora Borealis seen on the 22 of October, 1730 by Mr. Isaac Greenwood, Prof. of Math. at Cambridge, in N. E., communicated in a letter to the late Dr. Rutty, R. S. Secr.," dated Harvard College, October 24, 1730, with engraved diagrams after the original drawings.¹

A copy of the prospectus on a course of sixteen lectures on the "Orrery, Armillary Sphere, Globes and other Machines, Instruments, and Schemes, made use of by Astronomers, Accompanied with a great variety of Phys. Experiments and Curious Remarks," is in the Library of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and the lectures are alluded to in Felts' *Annals of Salem*.

A twenty-four-page pamphlet was published in Boston 1731, entitled: "A Philosophical Discourse, concerning the mutability and changes of the material world, to the Students of Harvard College (April 7, 1731) upon the news of the death of Thomas Hollis, Esq., the most bountiful benefactor of the Society, by Isaac Greenwood, A.M., Holl. Prof. of Phil. & Math., read at the desire of the President and Fellows.—To Mr. Thomas Hollis, nephew of the deceased Th. Hollis, Esq., the following discourse is with all due respect and humility dedicated by the Author."

¹ These various papers are referred to in Watt's *Bibliotheca Britannica*, 1824.

NOTE H, PAGE 51

INVENTORY OF THE PERSONAL EFFECTS OF PROFESSOR ISAAC GREENWOOD (7)

2 Grissel (light color'd horse-hair) Wigs & 1 Wig-Box.....	£ 7:		
2 Statts (?).....	4:		
5 Stocks, 4 Holland and 3 Coarse Shirts.....	7:		
3 Holland and 3 Cotton Caps, 1 Holland and 1 Silk Hdkf.....	2:		
1 Velvet Cap embroidered with Gold.....	1:		
4 pr. Worsted, 1 pr. Silk & 1 pr. Thread Stockings.....	3:		
1 pr. of Sheets, 2 Pillow Cases, 1 Table-cloth, 2 Napkins.....	3:		
1 Calico Banyan (or morning-gown), 1 old Plad Gown, 1 flannel Jacket.....	1:	10:	
1 Great Coat.....	4:		
2 Brown Holland Jackets & 1 Pr. Breeches Do.....	1:		
1 Camlet & 1 Black Allepean (?) Jackett.....	3:		
1 Blue Cloth Coat & Breeches.....	3:		
1 Blue Cloth Coat, Westcoat & Breeches.....	20:		
1 Plad Gown.....	7:		
1 Large Famely Bible.....	1:	10:	
2 Large Quarto Wallpies (?) 2 vol.....	7:		
10 Latten Books.....	5:		
34 English Books.....	6:		
A Large collection of Mathematical Instrument & Philosophy	5:		
A Large collection of Manuscripts.....	2:		
Isaac Greenwood's Tickett belonging to the Rose, No. 429. (Probably a prize ticket for the frigate Rose, Captain Falk- land, which took a rich French ship "Conception" in No- vember 1744.)			
1 Pr. Gold Buttons.....	5:		
1 Pr. Silver knee buckells, 1 Stock-clasp, 1 Breeches-Buckell, & 1 Tobacco stopper.....	3:	2:	6
1 Clothes Brush & 1 Pr. of Brass Shoe-buckells.....	0:	4:	6
2 Chests.....	1:	10:	0
A cane.....	0:	10:	0

NOTE I, PAGE 126

DUTCH ANCESTRY OF SAMUEL P. BROWN, HUSBAND OF MARY GREENWOOD (32)

Laurens Van der Spiegel was baptized 29 November 1637 in Vlissingen (Flushing), Holland. A baker by trade, he settled when a young man in New Amsterdam and became a member of the Dutch Church in April 1660. He married, 21 April 1661, Sarah Webber, daughter of Wolfert and Anna (Wallis) Weber of Amsterdam, Holland. She had become a member of the New Amsterdam Church in October 1660. In 1673 and '74 Laurens Van der Spiegel was a Schepen of the City, which had been rechristened New Orange. He died 14 November 1683, and on 25 June 1685 his widow became the second wife of Johannes Provoost of New Albany. On 3 September Mrs. Provoost, being sick, executed a joint will with her husband. It was acknowledged before William Bogardus, Public Notary, and recorded in Liber 19, B, p. 180 of records in Surrogate's Office of New York (formerly Liber 19 in County Clerk's Office). She appointed her cousin, Reverend Henry Selyns, minister of the Dutch Church in Brooklyn, guardian of her children. Mrs. Provoost died 4 September 1685 and administration was granted on her estate 23 December following. Johannes Provoost married (3), 18 July 1687, Mrs. Anna (Mauritz) Van Nieuwenhausen.

Of the sons of Laurens and Sarah (Webber) Van der Spiegel, three had daughters named for their grandmother. Jacobus, the second son, married Anna Sanders and had two daughters, of whom Sara, the younger, was baptized 14 June 1702. Henricus, the youngest son, baptized 2 March 1681, married, 12 January 1707, Anna Provoost. She was baptized 11 February 1685, daughter of David and Tryntje (Laurens) Provoost. Their only daughter out of eight children, Sarah, was baptized 15 April 1716.

Johannes, the eldest son, baptized 27 January 1666, married, 16 April 1688, Marritje Luersen of Voren. Their daughter, Sara, baptized 15 February 1696, married Robert Bartol and had a daughter, Sarah Bartol, baptized 18 March 1716, whose godparents were Rip Van Does, Johannes Jensen and Marritje Van der Spiegel. Sarah Bartol married (1), about 1738, Abraham Blank; (2), 9 February 1752, Peter Utt. She died 14 July 1791 and was buried in St. Paul's Churchyard, New York. Her daughter, Sarah Blank, baptized in June 1746, married (21 May 1763, date of marriage license) William Brown. He was the son of William and Lea (Maas or Maes) Brown, who were married 17 September 1740. He was baptized in the Dutch Church 3 November 1742. According to tradition, Sarah Blank's husband, William

Brown, was Commissary General in New York before the Revolution, and afterwards settled in the West Indies and remarried. Perhaps he was the William Brown, master of H. M. sloop *Jamaica*, who, with Captain John Lewis Gidion and Lieutenant George Peel, was appointed officer of the customs in New York. There was a William Brown, merchant of New York, who in 1762 with Nicholas Bayard owned the armed brigantine *General Monckton*. One of the name was in October 1776 an addressor of Admiral Howe and General Howe on their successful occupation of the city.

William Brown, Jr., son of the above William and Sarah (Blank) Brown, was brought up by his grandmother, Sarah Utt. He married Mary Haswell and was sexton of St. Paul's Church 1788-1817. His wife died 24 April 1857 and was buried in the family vault at St. Paul's. One of their sons, Reverend John Brown, born about 1791, was elected February 1878 Rector Emeritus of St. George's Episcopal Church, Newburg, N. Y., having been rector since 24 December 1815. Another son, Samuel P. Brown, born 17 September 1796, married Mary Greenwood (32).

NOTE J, PAGE 168

CONVEYANCES CONCERNING SAMUEL GREENWOOD (101)

Samuel Greenwood to Nath'l Greenwood

1. Samuel Greenwood of Boston, Ship Carpenter, with consent of his wife Mary, Consd. 100 pds. pd. by his Brother Nathanael Greenwood of Boston, Shipwright, sell house and land in Boston, 24 foot in breadth next the street being the front thereof and thence running back upon a straight line 56 foot in length to the back part thereof, where it also contains 24 foote in breadth, bounded, Jeremiah Fitch East, Edward Gould West, Simon Lynde South, and s'd street North, To Have & to hold. August 22, 1677. (Suffolk Deeds, Lib. X, 153.)

Quit Claim to Above Estate

2. We, Mary Greenwood widow & Exec'x of the Last will & Testam't of Nath'l Greenwood Late of Boston, Shipwright Dece'd & Sam'l Greenwood Son & heir & also Exec'r. quit Claym unto our Kinsman Sam'll Greenwood of Boston Shipwright, for ever in his possession now being, all that Dwelling house & ground it stands upon w'th all the Land thereto adjoyning, in Boston, formerly Conveyed by the s'd Sam'll Greenwood and Mary his wife unto the above named Nathan'll Greenwood by deed bearing Date Aug. 22, 1677, 24 foot in breadth, etc. (described as above). Nov. 22, 1686. (Lib. XIV, 95.)

Sam'l Greenwood sen'r & wife Mary to Jerem. Fitch, 1686

3. Sam'll Greenwood sen'r of Boston, Shipwright, and Mary his wife, Consid'n 80 pds. pd. by Jerem. Fitch, of Boston, Glover, sell s'd fitch Land and garden with two tenements or Dwelling houses on part thereof Standing One Old one the Other Newer, being in Boston neer the gate or Entrance into the feilds or Pastures lying on the back side of Century or beacon hill, N.E. upon the Lane or Street leading into the feilds, S.E. upon s'd fitch, S.W. upon Mr. Simon Lynd, N.W. upon Edw'd Shippen, measuring in Length in the front next the s'd Lane or street upon a S.E. & N.W. line from the Land of s'd fitch unto the Land of s'd Shippen 86 foot, S.E. upon Land of s'd fitch 58 foot, S.W. upon Land of Mr. Lynd in length 85 foot or thereabouts, and in breadth next the Land of s'd Shippen 60 foot or thereabouts. Dec. 7, 1686. (Lib. XIV, 125.)

John Richards and Elizabeth, to Samuel Greenwood Dec. 22, 1686

4. John Richards, of Boston, and Elizabeth his wife, consid'n 102 pds. pd. by Sam'l Greenwood sen'r of Boston Shipwright, do sell All that our Messuage or Tenement with the Land thereto belonging, being at the North end of Boston which we lately purchased of Edward Grove and Elizabeth his wife late Relict & Sole Executrix of the last will and Testament of her former husband John Brooking of Boston, Maltster, dec'd. (died 1683) being specially impowered by the will of her s'd former husband to dispose of his Estate for payment of his debts. S'd Messuage or Tenement and Land belonging is bounded N. by Land of Richard Shute Marrin'r, on that side 46 foot, W. by Joseph Eldridge Marrin'r 43 foot, S. by a Lane or Alley (Brooking's Lane or Salutation Alley) of 5 foot wide on that 43½ foot (etc. elsewhere described). Dec. 22, 1686. Ackn. Dec. 23, 1686. (Lib. XV, 214.)

(Mortgage) Sam'll Greenwood sen'r & Mary, to John Richards, 1686

5. Sam'll Greenwood sen'r of Boston, Shipwright, and Mary his wife, Consid'n 40 pds. pd. by John Richards Esq'r of Boston All that our Messuage or Tenement wee Lately purchased of the said John Richards and Elizabeth his wife, att the North End of the Towne of Boston, N. by Richard Shute Marriner, 46 foot, W. by Joseph Eldridge marr'r 43 foot, S. by a Lane or Alley 5 foot wide (Salutation Alley was 6½ ft. wide), and there measureth 43½ foot, E. by house and Land of Robert Edmonds measureing 43 foot, with priviledge of the affores'd Lane of 5 foot wide for Egress and regress to and from the Easternmost side of s'd Land to the great street that leads from the North end of the Towne to the Mill Bridge. Dec. 23, 1686. Mortgage cancelled, by John Richards Esq. Aug. 22, 1692. (Lib. XIV, 178.)

NOTE K, PAGE 176

EXTRACT FROM CONVEYANCE BY ELIZABETH (VEREIN)
SNELLING AND OTHERS

On 23 September 1754 Nathaniel Greenwood, Gentleman of Boston, attorney for Captain Giles Harris, trader of Halifax, N. S. (Collector of Taxes in Boston in 1764 and afterwards Assessor), and Elizabeth (Snelling) Harris, his wife (b. 23 January 1726/7), John Snelling of Boston (b. 24 September 1732), sailmaker, and guardian of Thomas Snelling a minor, aged about 20 (b. 11 May 1735), which Elizabeth, John and Thomas are the only surviving children of Joseph Snelling, shipwright (b. 20 April 1695, d. 1 July 1748), and Elizabeth (Verein) Snelling (m. 29 April 1726), both deceased, on the one part, and Owen Luckis of Boston, mariner, of the other part, entered into a conveyance reciting:

"Whereas said Elizabeth Snelling was one of the daughters of Thomas Verein, deceased (d. 22 November 1747, ae. 86), wharfinger of Boston, and a sister of Hannah Verein, also deceased, another of the daughters of said Thomas Verein, and whereas the latter had left to each of his children (by wife Hannah), or their heirs, his entire estate, viz.: to Hannah Verein (b. 17 September 1691), Mary Bowman (b. 5 November 1693), wife of Jonathan Bowman, Abigail (b. 19 February 1697/8), and Joseph Russel's children, Rebecca (b. 17 January 1695), wife of Oliver Luckis, Elizabeth (b. 16 April 1704, wife of Joseph), Snelling's children, and Mercy Copeland (b. 4 December 1700), wife of Ephraim, to each one-sixth part in fee, excepting Hannah's share which, at her decease, is to go to the others," etc.¹

¹ Suffolk Deeds, Lib. XXXV, 262.

NOTE L, PAGE 177

WILL OF NATHANIEL GREENWOOD (106)

PROVED 5 SEPTEMBER 1780

"In the name of God Amen. This 25 of Jan. 1779 I, Nathaniel Greenwood, late of Boston, now residing in Beverly, in the Co. of Essex, Gentleman, being weak of body, but of sound mind and memory, do make & ordain this my last will & testament, that is to say, Principally and in the first place, I commend my soul to God who gave it, hoping for eternal life through Jesus Christ, and my body to the Earth from which I firmly believe it will be raised at the last day; And as touching such worldly goods as it has pleased God to give me I dispose of them in the following manner,

Imprimis, I give & bequeath to my well beloved wife Elizabeth Greenwood the income, use & improvement of all my estate, both real & personal, for her support & maintenance during her natural life, and at the decease of my said wife, my Will and Pleasure is that all my said estate, or such part thereof as shall be remaining at the time of her decease, be divided equally amongst and between my children, Nathaniel Greenwood, jr., Miles Greenwood, Joseph Greenwood, Benjamin Greenwood, Anna Treat, and Elizabeth Marston & to their heirs respectively, and I do hereby appoint & constitute my sons Nathaniel Greenwood jr. & Miles Greenwood to be executors of this my last Will & Testament, hereby revoking all former Wills.

Nathaniel Greenwood (seal)

Benj. Jones }
Jona. Perkins 2d } Witnesses."
Israel Perkins }

INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF
NATHANIEL GREENWOOD (106)

By HIS SONS, NATHANIEL AND MILES GREENWOOD, 3 SEPTEMBER 1793

The estate of Nathaniel Greenwood, late of Boston, mast-maker, was appraised on 25 December 1792, 30 July 1793 and 26 August 1793 at £1,510: 6: 5., situated in three counties. In Boston, Suffolk Co., it consisted of:
Mansion House in North St. (old Ship Street) £ 200:
House & land in Lynn Street 200:
No. 1.—piece of land on the south side of Lynn Street, from
thence to low-water mark, 44 ft. by 120 ft. (perhaps 140
ft.?) 180:

No. 2.—piece of land on south side of Lynn Street, 25 ft. front & 37 ft. rear	90:
No. 3—piece of land on north side of Lynn Street, 92 ft. front with the wharf & flats etc. to low-water mark	160:
No. 4.—piece of land on the water side containing 25 ft. to low-water mark	60:
No. 5.—do. on S. side of Lynn St., 35 ft. front, running from front to rear 126 ft., & in the rear 36 ft.	80:
No. 6.—do. on S. side of Lynn St., running 13½ ft. on S.W. line, running 54 ft. from front to rear, 43 ft. on N.E. line	30:
No. 7. piece of wharf & half of a dock, 44 ft. in the rear on the N. side of Lynn St., running to low-water mark, & a small piece of land nearly adjoining	20:

£ 1020:

Appraised by Edw.Procter, Edw.Tyler, Rich.W.Cooper
30 July 1793.

Middlesex Co.

Capt. Nath'l Greenwood had a dwelling-house & barn in Woburn, prized at£ 80:

33 acres of land, called the Homestead, on which the above buildings stand	156:	15:	0
32 acres & 80 perches of land, called the great pasture	105:	2:	6
8 acres & 40 pole, called the Spalding Field	41:	5:	
5 acres of land, called the little pasture	15:		
6½ acres of land	14:	12:	6
8 acres of land in Little-path Wood	18:		

£ 430: 15:

Appraised by Tim.Winn, Sam'lDean, Sam'lThompson, 25
December 1792.

In Essex County, at Beverly, the personal estate of Nath'l Greenwood appears to have consisted of the furniture of a single room in which one or two persons lived as boarders, which included 122 oz. of wrought silver-plate which was valued at £38: 4: 11£ 59: 11: 5

Appraised by Tho. Somers, Simeon Baker & James Burnham,
26 August 1793.

The entire inventory was presented and sworn to, 3 September 1793, by Nathaniel and Miles Greenwood.

Due from Nath'l Greenwood (Sen.), late of Beverly, to the estate of Isaac Smith, Esq., Tim. Thornton, Gideon Thayer and Harvard College.....	£	51:	5:	0
To Est. of John Marston, to Est. of Philip Godfrid, Eliphalet & Oliver Clapp, Miles & Nathaniel Greenwood, Jona. Green, Jona. Sweetser, Joseph Howe & Sam'l Walker.....		599:	16:	2
		<hr/>		
	£	651:	1:	2
		<hr/> <hr/>		

NOTE M, PAGE 234

EARLY PURVEYANCE

A gentle manciple¹ was there of a temple,
Of which achatours might take ensample
For to ben wise in bying of vitaille.—*Chaucer*.

The word achator (cater or caterer) has been derived by some from the Gothic *cates*, signifying dainties, delicacies, but its origin, with more likelihood may be assigned to the French *acheter*, to buy. It was a term formerly applied to that officer in the household of a King or nobleman who provided or purchased victuals and other necessities, while that prerogative or right of pre-emption by which royalty was authorized to buy such provisions and necessities at an appointed value, was styled *purveyance*. As early as the reign of Alfred, at the close of the ninth century, we read of the *CYNINGES FEORME*; that is, the king's feorm or purveyance, to which certain districts, lands, monastic domicils, etc., were subject, and which was collected by the reeves or sheriffs appointed for the purpose. From Grimm we learn that according to the oldest custom it was freely offered, by degrees precariously requested and lastly despotically demanded.

In the year 959 Edgar ascended the throne of his great-grandfather, Alfred, and from his time it appears that the reeves, whose duty it was "zealously to provide, and always rightfully gain for their lords," abandoned their righteous ways and became in very truth mere robbers who grievously afflicted and despoiled the poor to their own agrandizement. Accordingly, among the laws which Canute the Great passed in 1010 we find the following: "This then is the Alleviation which it is my will to secure to all the people of that which they before this were too much oppressed with. That then is first: that I command all my reeves that they justly provide ON MY OWN, and maintain me therewith; and that no man need give them anything as *FEORM-FULTUM*, unless he himself be willing. And if anyone after that demand a *WITE* (mulct or fine) let him be liable in his *WER* to the king." *WER* was the moneyed valuation set upon each person according to his rank.

When Edward the Confessor ascended the throne of his step-father, Canute, in 1042 he expressly ordained that the ancient ordinances and customs of the country should be maintained. During this reign Alfgarus was styled "*regiæ procurator aulæ*," deemed equivalent to the office of steward; and we find that the town of Gloucester paid annually to King Edward twelve six-gallon measures of honey, besides a certain amount of money, and a quantity of iron

¹ One who bought provisions for colleges, inns of court, hospitals and monasteries.

and iron-rods for the purpose of constructing bolts and nails for the king's ships; while the town of Skipton, among the hills of Yorkshire, paid annually fifteen pounds provision of corn and other victuals.

William of Normandy having successfully maintained his claim to the English throne confirmed the old laws and furthermore enacted that no man should withhold hereafter that service or those dues which formerly he had been accustomed to render unto his lord or master. In *Domesday Book*, compiled towards the close of this reign, there is frequent mention of lands held subject to a PURVEYANCE for the king's table.

The Latin term *Prebendarius* was applied to the purveyors themselves, who frequently received grants of land in return for their services. For such services many estates were granted by the early Norman sovereigns under a tenure called *grand serjeanty* by which the tenant continued bound to render some special honorary service to the king in person, either at the time of the coronation or on some other stated occasion.

William of Malmesbury, the chronicler, states that the Norman Conqueror gave sumptuous and splendid entertainments on the chief festivals of the year, summoning thither by royal edict "all the principal persons of every order, that the ambassadors from foreign nations might admire the splendour of the assemblage, and the costliness of the banquets"; and that during the reign of William II, "military discipline being relaxed, the courtiers preyed upon the property of the country people, and consumed their substance, taking the very meat from the mouths of the wretched creatures."

The excesses of the king's purveyors were materially checked by salutary laws enacted by Henry I, who succeeded his brother in 1100 and remained on the throne for a period of thirty-five years; but during the turbulent reign of Stephen "all was dissension, and evil, and rapine" again; the barons, adhering to either party, sweeping the country for provisions, oppressed the poor, seized upon their goods and even tortured them to extract what little gold or silver they might possess. Much of this disorder remained unabated in Henry II's reign, till the tenants of the king's lands came at length to court, bearing plough-shares upon their backs instead of corn, and making heavy complaints as to their poverty and misery. The king thereupon reëstablished those salutary laws of his grandfather which restrained the rapacity of his purveyors, and "made a regulation for the followers of his court, at whichever of his possessions he might be resident, stating what they should accept without payment from the country-folks, and how much, and at what price, they should purchase; punishing the transgressors by a heavy pecuniary fine, or loss of life."

In the reign of King John, the Magna Charter (1215) makes provision that no constable or bailiff of the king shall without presenting payment take any corn or cattle of any man unless the seller may be willing to part with the same; and under Edward I further laws were passed to regulate the royal purveyance, which included the servitors of those lords and ladies of the realm

who, like their royal master, had been accustomed to purveyance for their table.

In the year 1454 the office of the Catery under Henry VI was provided with a sergeant and a clerk, a yeoman for the King's mouth, four yeomen purveyors, three groom-butchers, a groom-pigtaker, a yeoman herder, a groom herder, a groom tallyman, and a seafisher. As far as provision for the table was concerned, the entire management of the king's household, from an early period, appears to have been under the direction of the Steward, or *Seneschall du Hostiell*. This personage was assisted by a Treasurer, or Comptroller, a Cofferer, and two Clerks of the Green Cloth, and these officers together formed the "*Domus Compotis consilii et judicii*," known in Edward III's time as "*Le graunt Garderobe du Hostiell du Roy*," of which there is mention even in the reign of Henry I. The arms of this office were a key and a rod of silver, in saltier, on a field of green; signifying the power to close, open, and punish all other offices deriving their authority from it.

NOTE N, PAGE 162

IN MEMORIAM

JOSEPH RUDD GREENWOOD

May 27, 1883–March 2, 1934

The following articles written at the time of his death, and a citation received by him during his war service are here recorded in memory of Joseph Rudd Greenwood by his sister, the editor.

JOSEPH RUDD GREENWOOD '05

"We record with deep sorrow the loss of our gallant classmate Joseph Rudd Greenwood, on March 2, 1934, at St. Louis, Mo., at the age of fifty-one years.

"Joe was born in New York City, on May 27, 1883, prepared at Hill School and was graduated with the class as a civil engineer. After a year as instructor in the Civil Engineering School at Princeton, he entered the employ of Ball & Wood Co., Elizabethport, N. J., and continued with that concern and its successor, Ballwood Co., at Passaic, N. J., first as assistant engineer and then as general manager, until 1915, when he continued in his profession as consulting engineer until 1917.

"In February 1917 Joe felt the call to service and joined the American Field Service in France where he served as ambulance driver with Section 8 from February 14, 1917 to June 11, 1917, on the Verdun and Champagne fronts; as sous-chef of the Vosges detachment (six ambulances) from June 11 to August 14, 1917; as sous-chef, instructor, at training camp at Mayen-Multiers, August 1917; as sous-chef, French Officers' Automobile Training School, Meaux, August 26 to October 3, 1917. As chef, Section 15, from October 10 to November 19, 1917, he served on the Champagne front. On November 17 he was commissioned first lieutenant in the U. S. Ambulance Service and was assigned to command Section 633 (old Section 15) from November 19, 1917, to January 3, 1918. He received citation Croix de Guerre, 124 Div. French Infantry, for meritorious work under bombardment and gas, night of December 18–19, 1917; also received letter of commendation from chief, Automobile Service, 2nd French Army. On January 3, 1918, he was made commanding officer of all U. S. Army Ambulance Sections attached to the 2nd French Army serving through the battle of Verdun from January 3 to October 30, 1918, having in the meantime been promoted to the rank of captain on July 26, 1918. He served in the St. Mihiel offensive, Meuse-Argonne offensive, September 26 to October 29, 1918. From October 30, 1918, to April 23, 1919, he was detailed as inspector attached to headquarters

at Paris. He commanded troops returning to U. S. in April and May 1919. Sailed from Brest May 6, 1919, and received his discharge on May 23, 1919 at Camp Devens, Mass., after two years and four months' continuous service. Section 15 (later Section 633) which Joe commanded, received three citations for Croix de Guerre (palm and two silver stars).

"After leaving the service Joe resumed his profession as consulting engineer until 1922, when he became president and treasurer of New York Vitreous Enamel Products Corporation of Flushing, N. Y. He continued with this company until 1929 when he withdrew from active business.

"On May 24, 1919, at New York City, Joe married Ruth McCallum Dayton and continued thereafter to make his home in New York City.

"Joe was much interested in religious and philanthropic activities. He was a deacon of the West End Collegiate Church, a member of the consistory of the Dutch Reformed Church, the presiding body of the Reformed Dutch Church in New York City, a trustee of the Leake and Watts Orphanage in Yonkers, and of the Riverside Day Nursery.

"We all remember Joe as an effective worker, happy in his personality and relations with his fellow men, genial, considerate, serious-minded and yet with a fine sense of humor, courageous and well balanced. His courage and gallantry were never more splendid than in his last fight for health. As the result of severe illnesses of pleurisy followed by pneumonia during the last two years, a condition developed in one of his lungs which required its removal. These illnesses and this condition were due undoubtedly to exposure to gas in heavily bombarded areas in which Joe served, especially at Verdun. Undaunted and fully appreciating the seriousness of the situation, Joe calmly faced what was before him in the same gallant way he faced death so many times during the war—full of fight, confidence and faith. A gallant soldier, a Christian gentleman, and a beloved classmate has gone to his everlasting rest after a life of deeds well done.

"Joe is survived by his widow and his two sisters, Eliza R. Greenwood and Mary M. Greenwood. To them we extend our deep and understanding sympathy."

FOR THE CLASS OF 1905

Harold H. Short

Edward D. Townsend

H. Seaver Jones

Alfred T. Carton

H. Howard Armstrong

Alfred Ely

From the Princeton Alumni Weekly, March 16, 1934

CITATION FOR CROIX DE GUERRE

124 D. I.

Q. G. Le 18 Février 1918

Etat-Major

1er Bureau

Ordre Général No. 164

LE GÉNÉRAL COMMANDANT LA 124 DIVISION D'INFANTERIE CITE À L'ORDRE DU SERVICE DE SANTÉ DE LA DIVISION LES OFFICIER ET HOMMES DE TROUPE DONT LES NOMS SUIVENT:

SECTION SANITAIRE AMÉRICAINE

GREENWOOD, JOSEPH, DE LA S. S. U. 15/633, CAPITAINE.

“OFFICIER DE MÉRITE QUI SE FAIT REMARQUER PAR SON DÉVOUEMENT ET SON ÉNERGIE. TOUJOURS PRÊT À ACCOMPLIR LES RECONNAISSANCES NÉCESSAIRES POUR POUSSER LES AUTOS AUSSI PRÈS QUE POSSIBLE DES POSITIONS DE L'INFANTERIE ET JUSQU'AU P. S. RÉGIMENTAIRES. DANS LA NUIT DU 18-19 DÉCEMBRE 1917 S'EST PORTÉ SOUS UN BOMBARDEMENT PAR OBUS ASPHYXIANTS AU SECOURS D'UN AUTO SANITAIRE TOMBÉ DANS UN TROU D'OBUS, LE CONDUCTEUR AYANT ÉTÉ AVEUGLÉ PAR LES ÉMANATIONS TOXIQUES.”

LE GÉNÉRAL COMMANDANT LA 124 DIV.

SIGNÉ: GÉNÉRAL TATIN.

NOTE DE SERVICE

2^{me} Armée

Etat-Major

Direction du

Service Automobile

Le 18 Octobre 1918.

12657

Le Capitaine Greenwood, Commandant de l'échelon Américain de la 2^{me} Armée, est appelé à un autre poste par le Colonel Jones.

Je lui adresse au moment de son départ de la 2^{me} Armée, mes bien sincères félicitations et mes remerciements pour l'aide constante qu'il a apportée au Service Automobile de la 2^{me} Armée.

Se déplaçant sans compter, s'occupant de son atelier de façon active, visitant constamment les Sections Sanitaires Américaines et les Sections en Secteur, le Capitaine Greenwood laissera dans le souvenir de la 2^{me} Armée, l'exemple d'un organisateur et d'un travailleur infatigable et d'un excellent camarade.

À plusieurs reprises, le Général Commandant de l'Armée et le Chef d'État-Major de l'Armée m'ont manifesté toute leur satisfaction à se sujet. Ces appréciations très justes et si méritées, je ne puis que les confirmer et les regrets que j'exprime à l'occasion de son départ sont le meilleur témoignage de l'estime générale qui l'a toujours entouré.

En souhaitant bonne chance au Capitaine Greenwood dans le nouvel emploi qu'il va occuper, j'espère qu'il gardera un bon souvenir du Service Automobile de la 2^{me} Armée, qu'il viendra souvent le voir et j'adresse la bienvenue au Capitaine Bingham qui n'est pas un inconnu pour nous, et qui n'aura qu'à continuer ce qu'a fait le Capitaine Greenwood pour obtenir un résultat identique à celui de son prédécesseur.

Le Chef du Service Automobile
(Signed) KAHN

Parc Automobile Bailly
Capitaine Greenwood
Capitaine Bingham

Capt. J. R. Greenwood
Hdqrs., U. S. A., A. S. with French Army
Convois Autos, par B. C. M., Paris.

THE COLLEGIATE REFORMED CHURCH OF NEW YORK

The Consistory of the Reformed Church records with a deep sense of loss the death, on March 2, 1934, of

DEACON JOSEPH RUDD GREENWOOD

Mr. Greenwood came of a family long associated with the Collegiate Church. Beautiful windows at the Middle and West End Churches commemorate the devotion of several of its members. Joseph was the son of Isaac John and Mary Agnes Rudd Greenwood. He was born May 27, 1883, and was baptized in the Middle Church edifice then standing at the corner of Lafayette Place and Fourth Street. Upon the completion of the West End Collegiate Church in 1892, the family membership was transferred to that congregation, and Mr. Greenwood made there his confession of faith in 1896. In 1924 he was elected a deacon in the Consistory and served in that office until the time of his death. In this office he was the lineal successor of his father, who had served as deacon and then as elder in the Consistory.

Mr. Greenwood won the high regard and sincere affection of all who knew him. To his singularly lovable personality was added an integrity of character, an unfailing courtesy and a clarity of judgment which inspired confidence. His classmates at Princeton testify that even in his college days his genial personality and fine sense of humor were balanced with serious-mindedness and judgment. These qualities broadened and deepened with the years and when he left us were at their best. Can we doubt that they find full employment in the Father's House?

Not the least of the qualities which marked his character was one which John Ruskin maintains to be the greatest of all, the grace of humility. He never put himself forward, yet when a task was assigned him he could be depended upon to fulfil it with conscientious thoroughness. In the World War he felt impelled to give his service before the United States entered the conflict. His courage and ability brought him chief command of the American Ambulance Corps, attached to the 2nd French Army, at Verdun and in the offensives at St. Mihiel and the Argonne. He received the Croix de Guerre for distinguished heroism under a gas attack. It may have been due to such continuous exposure in the heavily bombarded areas in which he served that he contracted the serious condition of the lungs which resulted in his death. The same high courage revealed in the hour of his country's need was manifested in the long travail of his last illness when with clear knowledge of what lay before him, he met the supreme challenge to faith and passed triumphantly through his suffering to life eternal.

Mr. Greenwood leaves with us, as the challenge and inspiration of his brief life, a noble record of service to God and his fellowmen. He was one of the most useful members of the Board of Trustees of the Leake and Watts Orphan House and of the trustees of the Riverside Day Nursery. Near his

summer camp in the Adirondacks there is a beautiful church which might well serve as a memorial to him, for he was foremost among those who gave generously of their thought and time and money to build a house which should impress on the minds of those dwellers in the wilderness a sense of the beauty of holiness and afford an opportunity for Christian fellowship and worship through the long winter months.

His relation to the church of his fathers was marked by the same devotion. As an office-bearer worshipping at the West End Church, he gave of his help unstintedly in the maintaining of the work, ably and conscientiously serving as a member of the Finance Committee, showing interest in the Bible School, and encouraging the minister and all others in positions of responsibility in countless ways.

We recall with deepest gratitude his character and his service, and we commend to the care and comfort of God those to whom his passing has brought even greater sorrow than our own, and to whom his life was even a richer benediction.

On behalf of Consistory:

(Signed) HENRY EVERTSON COBB,
Senior Minister.

Adopted at a meeting
of the Consistory
April 5th, 1934.
C. S. PHILLIPS, *Clerk.*

INDEX

This index contains only names of genealogical significance. Names of children who did not marry and did not attain majority, have been omitted. Part IV has not been indexed, except for the index of testators contained in the body of the work.

ABELL

Henry 157.

ADAMS

Eunice [Wellington] 116.

John Quincy 179.

Thomas Boylston 179.

ALEXANDER

Charles 220.

ALLEN

Augusta [Payne] 216.

Edward 215, 216.

Elizabeth 216.

Frances 216.

George 16.

Joanna 216.

John 216.

Lois 216.

Mary [Forster] 216.

Mary [Greenwood] [Frery] 15,
19.

Samuel 16.

Sarah [Lugrin] 216.

Sarah [Standish] 16.

ALLISTON

John 4.

Joseph 4.

Thomas 4.

AMIDON

Victoria [Tucker] 162.

ANDRAEA

Jessica [Stowe] 148.

ANTHONY

Whiting 222.

ARCHDAL

Helen [Greenwood] 160.

ARMSTRONG

——— 215.

ASHLEY

Harry Leigh 219.

Harry Leigh Jr. 219.

Martha 219.

Mary [Prince] 36.

ASHTON

Emily [Lunt] 208.

BACHELER

Martin Luther [Williston] 123.

Origen 123.

BAILEY

Henry 116.

BAKER

Sarah Ann [Mayo] [Greenwood]
130.

BALLAT

Elizabeth [Gilbert] 174.

BANKS

Gardner 118.

Hiram 118.

Miles 118.

Nathaniel Prentiss 117.

Nathaniel Sartle Prentiss 117.

Rebecca [Sanger] 118.

Susan Prentiss 118.

William Lazlett 118.

BARNES

Emmeline [Rudd] 154.

BARRETT

Arthur William 143.

Benjamin Fiske 142.

Charles Henry 143.

BARRETT (*Continued*)

Frances Langdon [Chandler] 115,
142.

Francis Greenwood 143.

George Samuel 143.

Grace Cleveland [Valentine] 143.

Mary Greenwood [Coffin] 142.

Samuel 142.

BARTLETT

Alice Amelia [Warren] 143.

George 143.

William Pitt Greenwood 143.

Zacheus 143.

BARTOL

Robert 363.

Sara [Blank] [Utt] 363.

BASS

Elizabeth [Glover] 178.

BAWDEN

[Mrs.] H. H. 218.

BEALE

William 171, 175.

BEARDSLEY

Alfred 214.

Alfred Jr. 214.

William 214.

BECKWORTH

Charles 216.

Francis 216.

Harriet 216.

BELKNAP

Daniel Horatio 198.

Stephen 198.

BELLWS

John 131.

BEMIS

Charity [Greenwood] 83.

Joseph 85.

BICKFORD

Albert C. 198.

BLACKBURNE

Gascoygne 160.

Harold 160.

Winifred 160.

BLAIR

Martha [Reed] 195n.

BLANK

Abraham 363.

Sarah [Brown] 363.

BLISH

Abraham 56.

Martha [Brown] 56.

BOGART

John Gilbert 134.

Sarah Vanderhoof [Greenwood]
132.

BOLLARD

Joseph 36.

BOND

George 124.

George William 124.

Henry May 125.

Maria Louisa [Wheelwright] 125.

BOWLES

Elizabeth [White] 31.

John 31.

BOWMAN

Jonathan 367.

BRIDGER

Elizabeth [Greenwood] [Porter]
38, 169, 172.

BRODIE

A. D. 161.

BRONSDON

Benjamin 24.

Elizabeth [Greenwood] 22.

Mary [Evans] 24, 38.

Robert 22, 24.

Sarah [Clark] 24.

BROWN

Johanna [Lash] 198.

Julia Antoinette [Smith] 127.

Julia J. (—) 127.

Louisa 127.

Lydia [Marston] 185.

Martha [Greenwood] 55.

Mary Amelia 127.

Robert 56.

BROWN (*Continued*)

Samuel 127.

Samuel P. 126, 363.

William 56, 126, 363, 364.

William Jr. 364.

BROWNE

May [Stowe] 148.

BUFORD

John 202.

Major General 202.

Simeon 202.

BURCHARD

Mary Ann [Greenwood] 207.

BURROUGHS

Eliza M. [Greenwood] 118.

BURTON

Julia [Kemp] 149.

CALDWELL

Thomas 178.

CALLENDER

Sarah [Hall] 186.

CAMPBELL

B. H. 218.

Emily Josephine [Nixon] 218.

CANE

Margaret [Lewis] 198.

CARLISLE

Eliza A. [Gay] 115.

CARNER

Alicia Greenwood [Hoose] 224.

Carrie 224.

Edward Hervey 224.

Helen Mary 224.

Hosea Marsh 224.

Whitehurst Marsh 224.

CARPENTER

Ann Matilda [Van Nostrand]
131.

CARR

Elizabeth [Greenwood] 91.

CARTER

Emma [Sanger] 118.

John 172.

Ralph 172.

Susanna (——) 172.

CATTEY

Dorothy Isobel [Greenwood] 161.

CHAMBERLAIN

Lois [Greenwood] 205.

CHANDLER

Samuel Ward 143.

CHARNOCK

John 33.

Mary [Greenwood] [Prince] [Dev-
ereux] 33.

William 35.

CHRISTY

Charles Roland Jr. 153.

CLAP

Marie J. [Southack] 153.

CLARENDON

Earl of 220.

CLARK

Josiah 173, 174.

Mary [Partridge?] 174.

Rebecca [Martyn?] 174.

William 24.

CLARKE

Elizabeth [Hale] 72, 73.

Elizabeth [Hubbard] [Mather]
47.

John 45, 47, 52.

Martha [Greenough] 68.

Mercy [Greenwood] 79.

Priscilla [Snelling] 173, 180, 193.

Sarah [Greenwood] 39.

William 68.

COESART

Jane [Weaver] 106.

COFFIN

George Washington 142.

Henry Peleg 142.

COPELAND

Ephraim 367.

COTTON

Helen M. [Greenwood] 162.

COUTHOUY

Joseph P. 197.

CRAWFORD

H. E. Venner 149.

CROCKER

Kenillim 141.

Martha Bourne [Greenwood]
141.

CROSS

Hepsibeth [Stoddard] 221.

DALRYMPLE

Emma [Reynolds] 158.

DANFORTH

Samuel 120.

Thomas 120.

DANIELS

Ellen [Woodward] 156.

Thomas E. 156.

DAVIDSE

Leah [Demarest] 203.

DAVIES

Joseph Pierce 223.

Louise Phillips [Greenwood] 223.

Mayor, of Cincinnati 223.

DAVIS

——— 206.

Gardiner 179.

DAVISON

Sarah [Lynde] 29.

DAYTON

James Chandler 163.

Ruth McCallum [Greenwood]
162.

DEGILLS

Mercy Thompson [Greenwood]
206.

DEMAREST

Cornelius 203.

Leah [Gurnee] [Greenwood] 202.

Margaret [Demarest] 203.

Samuel Samuelson 203.

DERBY

Richard 187.

Martha [Elkins] 187.

DEUTCHLEY

Marie D. [Stoddard] 123.

DEVEREUX

Abigail [Sewall] 36.

Humphrey 36.

DICKSON

Clara [Greenwood] 160.

DIX

Elizabeth [Wellington] 116.

DOBBINS

Catherine [Greenwood] 127.

James 129.

DORLAND

Adele [James] 156.

Enoch G. 156.

Gilbert F. 156.

DOULL

Dorothy [Greenwood] 219.

DREW

Anne [White] 38.

DYER

Emma [Brown] 127.

EARLE

Jane [Bogart] 134.

EDWARDS

Benjamin 37.

ELKINS

Martha [Pynchon] [Grafton] [Jo-
hannot] 187.

Thomas 187.

EVANS

Bathsheba [Edwards] 38.

Henry 157.

Jonathan 24, 38.

Richard J. 157.

FAIRFIELD

William 188.

FENN

Caroline E. [Thompson] 153.

FIELD

Sarah [Greenwood] 119.

John 120.

FISKE

Charles E. 159.

Mary Susannah [Greenwood]

159.

FITCH

Benjamin 33.

Mary [Greenwood] 33.

FITCHETT

Frances [Holbrooke] 152.

FOLSOM

George Winthrop 157.

Maud C. [Voorhees] 157.

FONTAIN

Clara Van Volkenburgh [Greenwood] 218.

James Guyon 219.

FORSTER

——— 216.

FRARY (FRARYE, FRARIE)

Theophilus 19.

FRENCH

James 173.

FROST

Benjamin 168.

Lydia R. [Banks] 118.

William D. 118.

FROTHINGHAM

Ebenezer 131.

Nathaniel L. 131.

FULLER

Frances E. H. [Folsom] 157.

GALE

Lydia [Symmes] 68.

GARDNER

Eunice [Hewes] 79n.

GASCOYNE

Charles Manners 146.

Isabelle Eliza Forsyth [Greenwood] 146.

GAY

Ebenezer 114.

George 114.

George Henry 26, 115.

Henry Gale 115.

John 114.

Jonathan 114.

Martin 114.

Mary [Greenwood] 114, 204.

Nathaniel 114.

Samuel 114, 204.

Timothy 114.

GENNERT

Richard W. 144.

Theodore 144.

GEWIN

Marion Roberta [Taylor] 222.

GERRISH

Betsy [Barrett] 142.

GILBERT

Elizabeth [Thornton] 174.

Thomas 174.

GILES

Eliezer 188.

GILMAN

Johanna D. [Morse] 145.

GLOVER

Elizabeth [Greenwood] [Caldwell]
178.

Joseph 178.

GOODING-RIDGELEY (GOODWIN)

Charles 138.

GOODWIN (GOODING)

Lazarus 185.

Lyde 138.

Maria [Greenwood] 137.

GORE

Jeremiah 144.

Susan B. [Warren] 144.

GOSS

Mary [Green] 67.

GRAFTON

Joseph 187.

GREEN

Hannah Symmes 67.

James 30.

Peter 67.

Rebecca [White] 31.

GREENOUGH

Thomas 68.

GREENWOOD

Abigail 4.

Abigail (——) 1, 2.

Abigail [Harris] 169, 174, 199.

Agnes Mary Ellen [Tennent] 146.

Alexander McClure 213.

Alfred 141, 148, 159.

Alfred Roger 161.

Alice (——) [Porteous] 4.

Alice Lloyd [Howe] 140.

Alicia Jane [Kinghorne] 214.

Amelia 127n.

Andrew 201.

Anna 4.

Anna [Frost] [Scott] 168, 175.

Anna [Green] [Henchman] 30.

Anna [Sterling] 4.

Anna [Treat] 179.

Anna Victoria [Taylor] 221.

Anne 4, 122.

Anne Treat 205.

Angelina [Warren] 143, 144.

Arabella 214.

Arthur 126.

Augustus Goodwin 140.

Beatrice [Blackburne] 160.

Benjamin 4, 17, 19, 56, 167, 178.

Brian Graham 162.

Bridget (——) 3, 9.

Caroline 225.

Catharine [Armstrong] 215.

Catharine Amelia [Bartlett] 143.

Cecil Danforth 160.

Charity [Spaulding] 116.

Charles 214.

Charles Edward 224.

Charles Lockhart Wilson 130.

Charles Woodward 213.

Charlotte [Kemp] 149.

Charnock Gladwin 66.

Christopher 10.

Clara [Griffin] 215.

Clara [Meeker] 158.

Clara Fountain 223.

Clara Louisa 219.

Clara Rosemary 161.

Clarke 79, 129, 136, 164.

Clinton Mackay 226.

Clinton Mackay 2nd 226.

Danforth Martin 161.

Deborah 98.

Edith 226.

Edmund Owen 213.

Edna [Preston] 161.

Edward 1, 9.

Edward Godfrey Wisdom 213.

Edward Lammar 130.

Edward Wisdom 206.

Edwin 161.

Edwin Langdon 113.

Elinor Mary 161.

Eliza [Richardson] 214.

Eliza [Van Namee] 137.

Eliza Jane [Wright] 152.

Eliza Rudd 155.

Elizabeth 4.

Elizabeth (——) 4.

Elizabeth [Green] 67.

Elizabeth [Holland] 81.

Elizabeth [Marston] 183.

Elizabeth [White] [Edwards] 37,
172.

Elizabeth Ventiman [Lewis] 197.

Elizabeth Wisdom 194.

Elizabeth Wisdom [Allen] 215.

Ellen Sarah 122.

Ellen Theodora 147.

Emily Gertrude 224.

Emmeline [Hayward] 144.

Eric Percy 160.

Ernest 126.

Estelle Elizabeth 225.

Eunice [Harris] 175, 199.

Eveline 225.

Evelyn Jane [Aemisegger] 225.

Fanny 214, 215.

GREENWOOD (*Continued*)

Frances [Pharazyn] 149.
 Frances Elizabeth [Stoddard] 122.
 Francis William Pitt 137.
 Frederick Clement 161.
 Frederick Daw 36, 146.
 Frederick Hugh 161.
 Gascoygne Cecil 160.
 Gay 215.
 George 214.
 Graham Lord 147.
 Graham Richard 162.
 Guyon Fontain 219.
 Hannah [Symmes] 67, 88n.
 Harold 225.
 Harriet N. [Beckworth] 216.
 Harry Field 146.
 Helen [Stoddard] 150, 151.
 Helen Frances 126.
 Henricus 11.
 Henry 9.
 Henry Guy 224.
 Herbert Allen 213.
 Howard 214.
 Hugh Mackay 225.
 Hugh Moyle 224.
 Hughan 160.
 Irene 160.
 Isaac 12, 29, 39, 68, 94, 98.
 Isaac John 129, 132.
 Isaac John 2nd 153, 163.
 Isaac John 3rd 162.
 Isabelle Winifred Edith 146.
 James 91, 125, 130.
 James Tidmarsh 219.
 Jane 4.
 Jane [Stowe] 148.
 Jane Weaver [Daniels] 156.
 Jane Weaver [Ross] [Langdon]
 109, 131, 174.
 Jenny [Boyat] 215.
 Joane 2.
 John 3, 4, 9, 10, 11, 12, 57, 73, 79,
 81, 86, 99, 127, 146, 160.

John Charles 160.
 John Danforth 36, 119.
 John Edward 225.
 John Edward Vint 220.
 John Herman 148.
 John Hugh Graham 147.
 John Moore 161.
 John Robert 130.
 John Ventiman 114, 177, 204.
 John Ventiman Jr. 213.
 John Ventiman 3rd 213.
 John William 12, 108, 206.
 Joseph 27, 186, 194.
 Joseph Rudd 12, 162, 374.
 Josephine 130.
 Katharine [Saxby] 150.
 Lamira Ann [Davis] 206.
 Langdon 155, 163.
 Leonard Hugh 147.
 Leonora 213.
 Leslie Gascoygne Danforth 161.
 Louisa 98, 115.
 Louisa Caroline [Bond] 124.
 Louisa Chamberlain [Lugrin] 216.
 Louise Davies 223.
 Lucy 223.
 Mamie [Swazey] 212.
 Margaret [Dorland] 156.
 Margery Reed 196.
 Marjorie [Brodie] 161.
 Martha 170.
 Martha Bourne Crocker 142.
 Martha Grafton 188, 204.
 Martha Grafton [Nixon] 218.
 Martha Nixon [Ashley] 219.
 Martin 147.
 Mary 2, 4, 26, 37, 110, 130, 205,
 225.
 Mary [Alliston] 4.
 Mary [Brown] 126.
 Mary [Evans] [Voorhees] 157.
 Mary [Gay] 4, 12, 25, 26, 114.
 Mary [King] 194.
 Mary [Peapes] 4.

GREENWOOD (*Continued*)

Mary [Wellington] [Bailey] 116.
 Mary [Wright] [Potts] 169, 171.
 Mary Ann [Peirce] [Buford] 202.
 Mary Eliza [Beardsley] 214.
 Mary Eliza [Owen] 208.
 Mary Elizabeth 147.
 Mary Field 122.
 Mary Helen Campbell [Carner] 224.
 Mary King [Stayner] 216.
 Mary Langdon 141.
 Mary Langdon [Lodge] 158.
 Mary Louisa 135.
 Mary Mackaye 155.
 Mary Susan [Barrett] 115, 142.
 Mary Thornton 182.
 Mary Winifred [Wood] 148.
 May 126.
 Melinda (Melendy) [Hyde] 86.
 Miles 1, 2, 3, 4, 9, 10, 11, 83, 85, 169, 184, 186, 202, 207, 209, 215.
 Miles Freeman 161.
 Nancy [Parker] 86.
 Nathaniel 2, 4, 15, 25, 167, 174, 175, 180.
 Peter 178, 206, 207.
 Philip Graham 162.
 Priscilla [Clarke] 169, 173, 175.
 Priscilla [Wild] 197.
 Priscilla Clara 161.
 Rebecca [Banks] 117.
 Rebecca Snelling [Lash] 198.
 Richard 10.
 Robert 1, 9.
 Roger Michael 161.
 Roy Harry 160.
 Rupert 214.
 Samuel 4, 22, 33, 55, 167, 171, 173, 175, 193, 205, 215.
 Samuel Adam 92.
 Samuel Miles 215.
 Sarah 4, 53, 79.
 Sarah (——) 213.

Sarah [Stayner] 216, 220.
 Sarah Bogart [Martin] 152.
 Sarah Louisa [Stoddard] 150.
 Sarah Miles [Lunt] 208.
 Sarah Urania [Van Nostrand] 130.
 Sarah W. [Robbins] 206.
 Sophia 205.
 Sukey [Hewes] 79.
 Thales 53, 79, 98.
 Theodore Edwin 148.
 Theophilus Jr. 215.
 Theophilus Snelling 215.
 Thomas 9, 90, 178.
 Thomas Jefferson 118.
 Una Mary 148.
 Ursula May 161.
 William 2, 215.
 William David 92.
 William Goudie 213, 223.
 William Langdon 130.
 William Langley 98.
 William Money 206.
 William Morris 218.
 William Morris Jr. 223.
 William Pitt 108, 159.

GRIFFIN

—— 215.

GUERRA

Paul 144.

GURNEE

—— [Thompson] 204.

HAASE

Edith [Kemp] 149.

HADLEY

Charles Leigh 153.

Edith May 153.

Mary Kemble [Minor] 153.

HALE

Robert 72.

HALL

Abigail (——) 186.

Andrew 186.

HALL (*Continued*)

Andrew Jr. 186.
Sarah [Greenwood] 186.

HAMMET

Ann Sigourney [Bond] 124.

HAND

Annie Maud [Greenwood] 155.
James 155.

HANWELL

Mary [Rudd] 154.

HARLOW

Hannah [Kinghorne] 214.

HARRIS

Abigail [Langdon] 174.
Abigail [Simpkins] 200.
Elizabeth [Green] 67.
Eunice Thornton [Tarbell] 201.
Frances Kendall 201.
Giles 176, 186.
Isaac 175, 199.
Leach 171.
Mary 174.
Mary [Greenwood] [Vaughan]
173.
Owen 173.
Priscilla Langdon [Hooper] 200.
Samuel 67, 171, 174, 199.
William 174, 199, 201.

HARROD

Anna [Adams] 179, 201.
Anna [Greenwood] 201.
Benjamin 179, 201.
Joseph 179, 201.
Mary (——) 201.

HART

C. Frederick 158.
Charles 158.
Mary Greenwood 158.

HARWOOD

Hannah [Edwards] 38.

HASKET

Elias 187.
Martha [Derby] 187.

HASWELL

Mary [Brown] 126, 364.

HAVERS

Harriet [Fiske] 159.

HAYWARD

Charles Latham 144, 145.
Gertrude Langdon 145.
George Partridge 145.
Langdon 145.
Nathan 145.
Susannah [Wild] 197.
William Pitt Greenwood 145.

HECTOR

Constance [Saxby] 150.

HENCHMAN

Daniel 30.
Mary 31.
Mary [Lindall?] 31.
Nathaniel 30.

HETT

Mary [Fitch] 33.

HEWES

Daniel 79.
Joshua 79n.
Solomon 79n.

HICKMAN

Nancy [Buford] 202.

HILLS

(Miss) Howard W. [Greenwood]
209.
Joseph 212.

HOLBROOKE

Edmund F. 152.
Elliot 152.

HOCKADAY

Lincoln B. 158.

HOLLAND

Wilkes 82.
William 79, 81, 82.

HOLMES

Mary [Symmes] 68.

HOMER

Charles Whitfield 151.
Henry Greenleaf 151.

HOMER (*Continued*)

Langley Stoddard 151.
Margaret Greenwood 151.

HOOPER

Henry Northey 200.
William Jr. 200.

HOOSE

Wilber Dales 224.
William Edward 224.

HOPSON

Morris 212.
Phoebe Jane 209.

HORNBY

Eleanor [Greenwood] 193.

HOWE

Elias Jr. 118.
George 140.
George Dudley 140.

HOYT

Amanda [Smith] 127.

HUDDLESTONE

Elizabeth [Stoddard] 151.

HUDSON

Sarah A. [Greenwood] 125.

HUNT

Dorothy B. [Kemp] 149.
Elizabeth [Hewes] 79n.
Sarah [Woodward] 156.

HYDE

Francis 86.

I'ANS

Martha [Walker] 71.
Mary [Greenwood] 51n, 68.

IOENS

Samuel 51.

JACKLIN

Mary [Brown] 56.

JACKSON

Hannah [Bartlett] 143.

JAMES

Walter 156.

JENKINSON

Annie [Greenwood] 160.

JOHANNOT

Francis 188.
George Stuart 187, 204.
Martha Grafton 204.

JOHNSON

Ella [Pharazyn] 149.
Mary [Johannot] 188.

JONES

Ellen [Green] 30.
Rebecca [Green] 30.
Thomas 30.

KEMP

Alfred Geoffrey 149.
Charles Gordon 150.
Dorothy Charlotte 149.
Elsie Margaret 150.
Frederick William 149.
John Harold 149.
Kathleen (——) 150.
Kathleen Mary 150.
Leonora Frances [Macpherson]
149.
Viola Annie 149.
William George 149.

KENDALL

Frances Marie [Harris] 201.

KING

Mary Buttrick 194.
Samuel 194.

KINGHORNE

Thomas 214.

KIRCHHOFER

Charity [Nixon] 218.

KITCHEN

Bethia [Lindall] 31.

KNEELAND

Mary [Walley] 131.

KOHLER

Governor, of Wisconsin 222.
Robert Eugene 222.

LAMBERT

Joseph 188.

LAMMAR

Fanny [Greenwood] 127.

Joseph 129.

LANGDON

Abigail Harris [Lodge] 131, 159.

Anne Hurd [Bellows] 131.

Elizabeth [Lovett] 131.

Joanna [Frothingham] 131.

John 109, 131.

John Walley 131.

Joseph 131.

Mary [Greenwood] 76, 108, 131,
159, 174.

Nathaniel 174.

Thomas Walley 109, 131, 174.

LANGLEY

Deborah [Greenwood] 94.

William 96.

LASH

Charlotte [Sawin] 199.

Elizabeth C. 199.

Mary Ann 199.

Rebecca Greenwood 199.

Robert 198.

Robert Jr. 198.

LAURENS

Tryntje [Provoost] 363.

LEACH

Elizabeth [Vaughan] 173.

Hannah [Harris] 171.

LEONARD

Harry W. 158.

LEVY

Abby [Goodwin] 138.

LEWIS

Daniel Taylor 197.

Daniel Taylor Jr. 198.

Elizabeth [Belknap] 198.

Hannah [White] 38, 172.

Josiah 38.

Lydia [Henchman] 31.

Nancy Greenwood [Bickford] 198.

Nathaniel Greenwood 198.

LINDALL

Timothy 31.

LISCOMB

Frances [Rudd] 163.

LIVERMORE

Matthew 53.

Mary [Greenwood] 53.

LODGE

Henry Cabot 159.

Giles 131, 159.

James 158.

LONG

Caroline [Greenwood] 220.

Nelson 220.

LONGLEY

Eliza Ann [Meeker] 158.

LOSEE

Sarah [VanNostrand] 131.

LOVE

Susanna [Harris] 173.

LOVETT

William 76, 131.

LOW

Margaret [Hills] 212.

LUCKIS

Oliver 367.

LUDLUM

Sarah [Martin] 152.

LUERSEN

Marritje [Van der Spiegel] 363.

LUGRIN

——— 216.

Adelaide 217.

Hix 217.

Horatio N. H. 216.

Leah 217.

Louisa 217.

Victoria 217.

LUNT

Abel 208.

George 208.

Marion Greenwood [Metajard]
208.

LYNDE

Anna [Greenwood] 29.

Joseph 29.

LYON

Frances (Rudd) [Greenwood]

163.

Marvin Thomas 163.

LYSAGHT

Brian 148.

MAAS

Lea [Brown] 363.

MACKAY

Caroline Jane [Greenwood] 220.

Hugh 220.

Malcolm 220n.

MAHON

Mary E. [Perkins] 224.

MARSTON

Benjamin 186.

Eunice [Goodwin] [Watson] 185.

John 183, 185.

John Jr. 185.

Martha Washington 186.

Mercy [Marston] 183.

Nathaniel 183, 185.

Sarah (——) 185.

William 186.

MARTIN

Augusta Greenwood [Southack]

153.

Clara Maria [Greenwood] 147.

Hugh 147.

Isobel [Greenwood] 147.

Mary Estelle [Thompson] 153.

Mulford 152.

Sarah Ann [Hadley] 153.

Thomas 152.

William Augustus 152.

MARTYN

Michael 174.

MAURITZ

Anna [VanNieuhausen] [Pro-
voost] 363.

MAY

Joseph 124.

Sophia Augusta [Bond] 124.

McCALLUM

Julia [Dayton] 163.

McKAY

John 129, 134, 136.

Margaret [Greenwood] 129, 136.

Mary [Greenwood] 129, 132, 136.

McINTYRE

Charlotte [Greenwood] 160.

McMULLEN

Jane [Tyson] 225.

MEAD

(Mrs.) Edgar T. 145.

MEEKER

Charles Greenwood 158.

Charles H. 158.

Charles William 158.

Edith Greenwood [Leonard] 158.

May Greenwood [Hart] 158.

MELENDY

Mary [Greenwood] 56.

Thomas 57.

William 57.

METAJARD

Captain C. T. 208.

MINER

John C. 153.

MOFFAT

Susanna [Hayward] 145.

MORRIS

Caroline W. (——) 143.

Lewis H. 143.

Mary L. [Barrett] 143.

MORSE

Abba Child [Hayward] 145.

Henry Alphonso 145.

MOYLE

Bessie [Greenwood] 223.

NETTLETON

Anne [Weaver] 106.

NILES

Elizabeth [Winslow] 117.

NIXON

- Josephine N. [Bawden] 218.
 Miles Greenwood 218.
 William 218.
 William Wilson Kirchhofer 218.
 Wilson Kirchhofer 218.

NONNE

- Sigmund George 144.

NORTHEY

- Sally [Hooper] 200.

OATMAN

- Annie [Beardsley] 214.

OLIVER

- Mary [Shrimpton] 45, 47.
 Peter 47.

OWEN

- Edmund Burke 208.
 Edmund C. 209.

PALMER

- Lucretia M. [Greenwood] 125.
 Mary I. [Banks] 117.

PARKER

- 71.
 Clark 86n.
 Robert Jenkins 71n., 78.
 William 86.

PARTRIDGE

- Abigail [Sawin] 199.
 John 174.

PATCHIN

- Ralph 152.
 Sarah A. [Martin] 152.

PAYNE

- 216.

PEAPES

- Ann 4.
 Isaac 4.
 John 4.
 Mary 4.

PEET

- Robert A. 158.

PEIRCE

- Hayward 202.
 Waldo 202.

PERKINS

- Elizabeth [Greenwood] 224.
 Philip 224.

PERRY

- Margery [Reed] 195.

PETTICORD

- Julia Marie [Greenwood] 164.

PHARAZYN

- Godfrey Norris 149.
 Marion Eleanor [Crawford] 149.
 William 149.

PHILLIPS

- Louise [Davies] 223.

PIKE

- Alice 161.

PITCHER

- Charlotte Bossart [Taylor] 222.
 William Robinson 222.

PORTEOUS (PORTIS)

- Alice (Greenwood) 4.
 Robert 4.

PORTER

- Thomas 38, 169, 172.

POTTS

- Hannah [Harris] 169, 171, 175.
 Martha (———) 171.
 Robert 171.
 Thomas 169, 171, 175.

PRESTON

- D'Arcy 161.

PRINCE

- Abigail 36.
 Caleb 36.
 Elizabeth 36.
 Isaac 36.
 James 36.
 Joseph 35, 36.
 Mary [Bollard] 36.
 Sarah [Province] 36.

PROVINCE

- John 36n.

PROVOOST

- Anna [Van der Spiegel] 363.

- PROVOOST (*Continued*)
 David 363.
 Johannes 363.
 PRUMBLE
 William 196.
 PULVER
 Lucinda L. [Greenwood] 130.
 PURKISS
 Sarah [Rogers] 53.
 PYNCHON
 William Jr. 187.
 RANDALL
 Ann [Marston] 185.
 Matthew 185.
 REED
 George 196.
 John 195.
 Margery [Greenwood] [Prumble?] 194.
 Martha (——) 195.
 Mary [Ventiman] 175.
 Swithen 195.
 REYNOLDS
 Alexander 158.
 Josephine Churchill [Meeker] 158.
 RICHARDS
 Bathsheba [Bronsdon] 22.
 RICHARDSON
 Andrew 214.
 Elizabeth M. 215.
 RICHMOND
 Elizabeth Fales [Chandler] 143.
 RIDELL
 Elizabeth [McKay] 129, 134, 136.
 John 129.
 Margaret [Dobbins] 129.
 RIPTON
 Mary Isabel [Dorland] 156.
 RISLEY
 Anne E. [Hand] 155.
 ROBBINS
 John G. 206.
 ROGERS
 Mary [Livermore] 53.
 Nathaniel 53.
 ROSS
 David Mills 131.
 RUCKEL
 Gertrude [Pitcher] 222.
 RUDD
 Frances [Lyon] [Greenwood] 163.
 Joseph 154.
 Joseph Jr. 163.
 Mary Agnes [Greenwood] 153, 163.
 Richard 154.
 RUSSEL
 Joseph 367.
 SALTONSTALL
 Sir Richard 47.
 SANDERS
 Anna [Van der Spiegel] 363.
 SANGER
 Daniel 118.
 Nathaniel Carter 118.
 SAWIN
 John 199.
 John Pierce 199.
 Susan L. 199.
 SAXBY
 Allen Gordon 150.
 Conrad Gordon 150.
 Gordon Harding 150.
 Lionel Gordon 150.
 Ronald Gordon 150.
 Stephen 150.
 Wilfred Gordon 150.
 SCAIFE
 Dorothy [Greenwood] 161.
 SCATH
 Anne [Greenwood] 1.
 SCHWEITZER
 Minna Ottilie Rose [Greenwood] 148.

SCOTT (SCOOT)

Thomas 169.

SCRIVENS

Frances [Stevens] 63.

SEARS

Mary [Street] [Treat] 179.

SELYNS

Henry 363.

SEWALL

Samuel 36.

SEYMOUR

Martha James [Van Nostrand]
131.

SHRIMPTON

Jonathan 45, 47.
Sarah [Clarke] 45, 47.

SHUTTLEWORTH

Abigail [Gay] 114.

SIMON

Ruth [Bemis] 85.

SIMPKINS

John 200.

SMITH

Elizabeth [Ventiman] 175.
James 127.
James Hoyt 127.
Lucy M. [Stoddard] 124.
Sarah E. [Snyder] 155.

SNELLING

Andrew Symmes 68.
Elizabeth [Harris] 176.
Frederick Greenwood 68.
Jonathan 68.
Joseph 173, 175, 176, 180, 181,
193.
Josiah 181, 193.
Mary (——) 181.
Mary [Greenwood] 174, 193.
Priscilla [Greenwood] 174, 180,
193.
Rebecca 181.

SNYDER

Helen Antoinette [Greenwood]
155.

Thomas Jones 155.

SOUTHACK

Bogart Greenwood 153.
Frank Tilden 153.
Gladys Tilden [Christy] 153.
John William 153.

SPAULDING

Samuel 116.

SPADER

Vanderbilt 151.
Vanderbilt Reginald 151.

SPOONER

Mary Winthrop [Coffin] 142.

STANDISH

Josiah 16.
Miles 16.

STARR

Edith Merrifield [Greenwood]
226.
William Merrifield 226.

STAYNER

Charles 206.
Charles Augustus 216, 220.
Edward 206.
Edward Greenwood 216.
Fraser 216.
John 216.
Kate [Alexander] 220.
Mary 206, 216.

STERLING

Anna [Greenwood] 4.
Mary 4.
William 4.

STEVENS

Frances [Greenwood] 57, 68.
Mary Ann [Symmes] [Symmes]
68, 88.
Phoebe [Harrod] 179.
William 63.

STODDARD

Charles 151.

STODDARD (*Continued*)

Charles Henry 150, 151.

Fanny Augusta [Spader] [Thomas]
151.

Francis Hovey 124.

James Greenwood 123.

Louisa Greenwood [Williston]
123.

Sarah Elizabeth [Homer] 151.

Sarah Tappan [Williston] 123.

Solomon 123.

Solomon Jr. 122.

Solomon Partridge 123.

STODDART

John 221.

Maria 221.

STONE

Olive [Simpkins] 200.

STOWE

Emily Muriel [Lysaght] 148.

Henry John Danforth 148.

Leonard 148.

Mary Sylvia 148.

William Reginald 148.

SWAZEY

John W. Jr. 212.

SYMMES

Andrew 67, 88.

Andrew Eliot 91.

Ebenezer 67, 88.

Lydia [Snelling] 68.

Mary Ann [Greenwood] 68, 86.

TAPPAN

Sarah [Stoddard] 123.

TARBELL

John Adams 201.

Mary A. (——) 201.

Silas P. 201.

TAYLOR

Arnold Pitcher 222.

Edwin Stoddard 221.

Edwin Stoddard Jr. 222.

Ethel Stoddard 222.

James 221.

Joseph B. 222.

Margaret [Starr] 226.

Margaret Brewster [Kohler] 222.

Mary Ann [Greenwood] 207.

Ruth Greenwood [Anthony] 222.

Sarah (——) 221.

William 221.

William Robinson 222.

THOMAS

John Richard 151.

THOMPSON

Alexander 204.

Charles 153.

Charles Donald Greenwood 153.

Charlotte [Bachelor] 123.

Kenneth Greenwood 153.

Vivian Vanderhoof [Vought] 153.

THORNTON

Ebenezer 174.

Experience (——) 174.

Joseph 167.

Mary (——) 167.

Mary [Greenwood] 167.

Lydia [Harris] 174.

Peter 167.

Thomas 174.

Timothy 174.

TILTON

Phoebe [Lunt] 208.

TOPP

Frances Freeth [Greenwood] 161.

TOWNSEND

Mary [Prince] 36.

TREAT

Anna [Harrod] 179.

Bessie [Davis] 179.

Catherine [Peirce] 202.

Joshua 179.

Robert 179.

Samuel 179.

TUCKER

Charity [Green] 67.

Sarah Bly [Greenwood] 162.

William 162.

TYSON

Eva 225.

UTT

Peter 363.

VALENTINE

Charles 143.

Henry C. 143.

Isanna C. (——) 143.

VAN DER SPIEGEL

Henricus 363.

Jacobus 363.

Johannes 363.

Laurens 363.

Sara 363.

Sara [Bartol] 363.

Sarah 363.

VAN NAMEE

James 137.

VAN NOSTRAND

James 130.

Martin 131.

VAN VOLKENBURGH

Clara [Fontain] 219.

VENTIMAN

Elizabeth [Greenwood] 175.

John 175.

VEREIN

Abigail [Russel] 367.

Elizabeth [Snelling] 176, 367.

Hannah (——) 367.

Mary [Bowman] 367.

Mercy [Copeland] 367.

Rebecca Luckis 367.

Thomas 367.

VERMILYEA

Maria [Dorland] 156.

VINT

Alicia Jane [Greenwood] 213.

VOORHEES

Abraham 157.

Alice 157.

Charles Henry 157.

Charles Henry Jr. 157.

Clark Greenwood 157.

Clark Greenwood Jr. 157.

Elizabeth Mary [Webster] 157.

Helen Stuyvesant [Halladay] 158.

Mary Greenwood [Peet] 158.

Mildred Alice 157.

VOUGHT

Grandon Tracy 153.

WAKUM

Mary [Melendy] 57.

WALKER (WAGER)

Deborah [Henchman] 31.

Susanna Boylston [Howe] 140.

Thomas 71.

WALLEY

Mary [Langdon] 109, 131.

Thomas 131.

WALLIS

Anna [Webber] [Provoost] 363.

WARD

Josephine [Southack] 153.

WARREN

Amelia Langdon [Nonne] 144.

Emma [Guerra] 144.

Eunice [Belknap] 198.

Henry 144.

Henry Edward 143, 144.

Mary [Gennert] 144.

Richard 143, 144.

WATSON

John 185.

WEAVER

Elizabeth [Greenwood] 99.

Samuel 106.

William 106.

WEBBER

Sarah [Van der Spiegel] 363.

Wolfert 363.

WEBSTER

Donald Carnwright 157.

WELD

Eliza Ann [Voorhees] 157.

WELLAND

Elizabeth [Blake] [Marston] 183.
Hannah [Marston] 183.

WELLINGTON

Edmond 116.
Joseph K. 117.
Mary [Winslow] 117.
Theodore L. 116.
Thomas 116.

WENDT

Alice [Voorhees] 157.

WHEELWRIGHT

George William Jr. 125.

WHITE

Elizabeth 39.
Elizabeth [Elkins] [Greenwood] 186.
Francis 39.
Hannah (——) 169.
Henry 188.
Isaac 31.
Isaac Greenwood 38.
John 31, 39, 187.
John Jr. 188.
Joseph 188.
Mary [Lambert] 188.
Philippa [Carter] [Greenwood] [French] 38, 171.
Prudence [Porter] 38, 169, 172.
Rebecca [Giles] 188.
Samuel 37, 38, 169, 172.
Sarah [Fairfield] 188.

WILD

Elisha 197.

Elizabeth B. 197.

Mary Greenwood [Couthouy] 197.

Nathaniel 197.

Samuel 197.

WILLISTON

Asahel Lyman 123.
Martin Luther (Bachelor) 123.

WINSLOW

Andrew 117.
Johanna [Hayward] 145.
Mary [Warren] 144.

WISDOM

Edward Godfrey 194.

WOOD

Arthur 148.
Cynthia 148.
John 148.

WOODWARD

Anthony 156.
Frederick F. 156.
John S. 156.

WOOLSEY

George 152.
Robert 71.

WRIGHT

John 152.
Mary [Beale] 169, 171, 175.
Mary Greenwood [Holbrooke] 152.
Thomas 171.
William Woolsey 152.

YORKISAN

Fanny [Patchin] 153.

